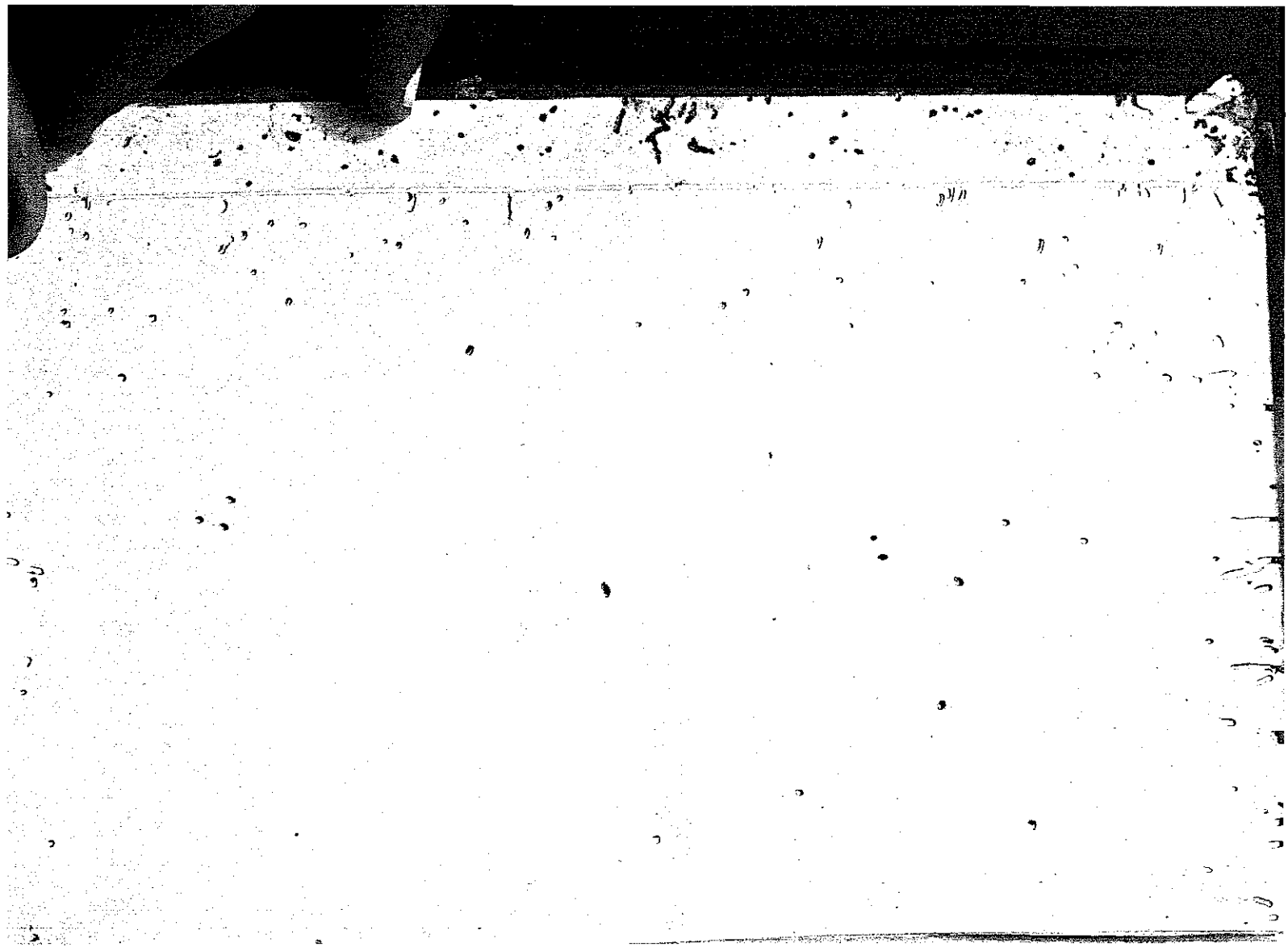


Pali Text Society.

THE

THERA- AND THERÎ-GÂTHÂ:

(STANZAS ASCRIBED TO ELDERS OF THE BUDDHIST ORDER OF RECLUSES.)

EDITED BY

HERMANN OLDENBERG,

PROFESSOR AT THE UNIVERSITY OF BERLIN,

AND

RICHARD PISCHEL,

PROFESSOR OF SANSKRIT AT THE UNIVERSITY OF KIEL.

LONDON:
PUBLISHED FOR THE PALI TEXT SOCIETY,
BY HENRY FROWDE,
OXFORD UNIVERSITY PRESS WAREHOUSE, 7, PATERNOSTER ROW.

1883.

HERTFORD:
PRINTED BY STEPHEN AUSTIN AND SONS.

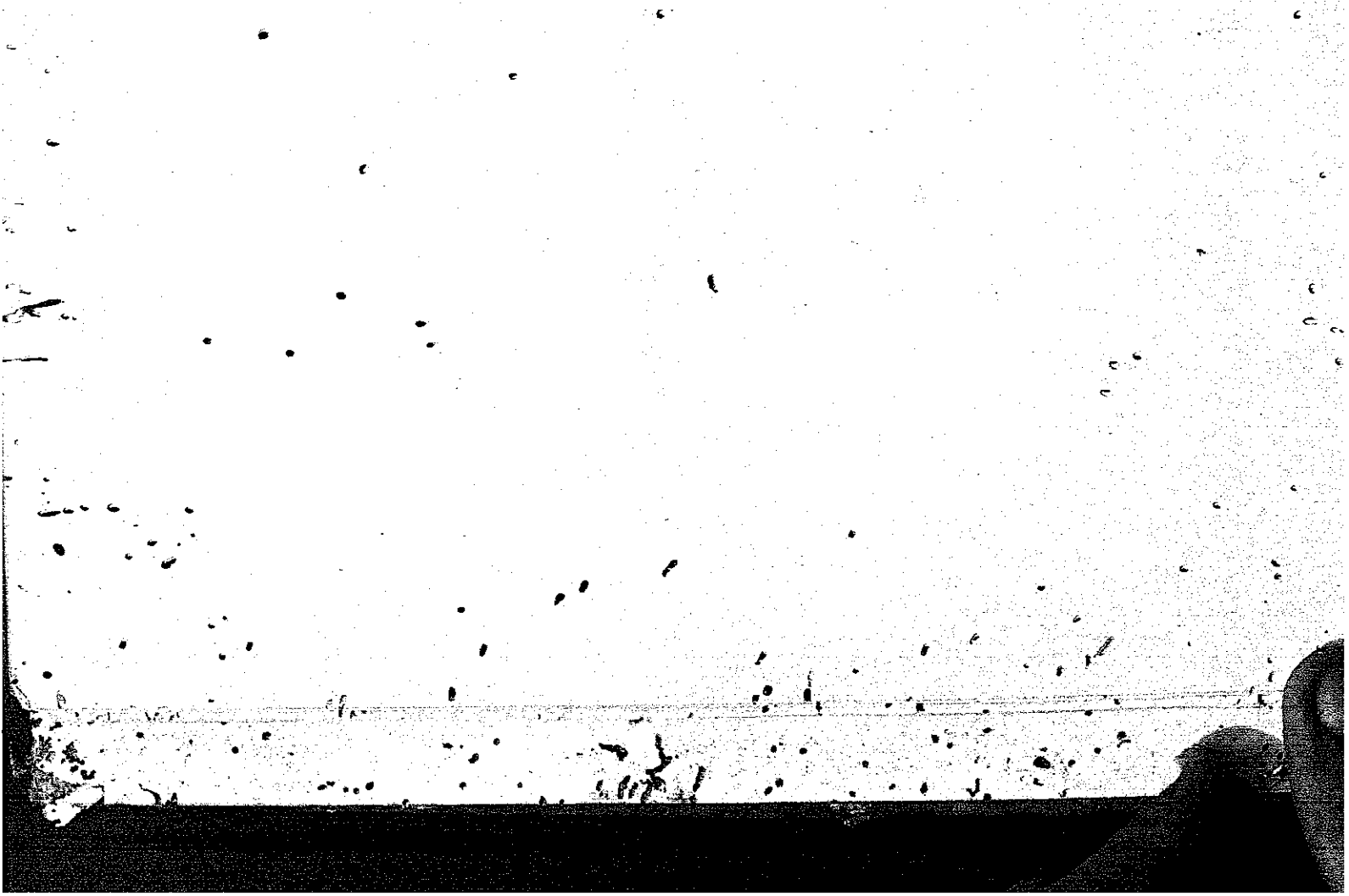
CONTENTS.

THE THERAGÂTHÂ.

	PAGE
PREFACE	ix
EKANIPÂTO	1
DUKANIPÂTO	18
TIKANIPÂTO	29
CATUKKANIPÂTO	33
PAÑCANIPÂTO	37
CHANIPÂTO	42
SATTANIPÂTO	49
AṬṬHANIPÂTO	52
NAVANIPÂTO	54
DASANIPÂTO	56
EKÂDASANIPÂTO	62
DVÂDASANIPÂTO	63
TERASANIPÂTO	65
CUDDASANIPÂTO	67
SOḶASANIPÂTO	69
VÎSATINIPÂTO	71
TIṂSANIPÂTO	87
CATTÂLÎSANIPÂTO	94
PAÑÑÂSANIPÂTO	97
SAṬṬHIKANIPÂTO	104
MAHÂNIPÂTO	109

THE THERÎ-GÂTHÂ.

PREFACE	119
THE THERÎGÂTHÂ	123
NOTES	175
INDEX OF THERAS AND THERIS	217



THE

THERAGÂTHÂ:

A

COLLECTION OF STANZAS IN THE PALI LANGUAGE,
ASCRIBED TO DIFFERENT BUDDHIST THERAS.

EDITED BY

HERMANN OLDENBERG.



PREFACE.

THE collection of THERAGÂTHÂS, or of stanzas believed to have been uttered by different ancient Theras, has found its place, together with an exactly corresponding THERÎGÂTHÂ collection, in the KHUDDAKANIKÂYA, and is mentioned both in the Dîghabhâṇaka and in the Majjhimabhâṇaka lists of the texts which form that Nikâya.[1] The arrangement of the collection follows a system very frequently adopted in Buddhist literature, not only in shorter portions, such for instance as the sixth book of the Parivâra, but also in very extensive books, such for instance as the Jâtaka collection, and the Aṅguttara Nikâya: first are placed the single stanzas, then follow the dyads, triads, etc.[2] The sections ascribed to the single Theras do not always form one continuous and connected whole, but in many instances gâthâs uttered at different times and on different occasions are incoherently put together. For instance, in the section belonging to Ânanda we first find verses alluding to his having obtained Ara-

[1] *See Childers, s.v. nikâyo.*

[2] In Vedic literature a similar principle, as is well known, is adhered to in the arrangement of the first seven books of the Atharva Veda.

hatship—which he was supposed to have reached a few months after the Buddha's Parinibbâna,—and perhaps also to the share he took, according to tradition, in the proceedings of the council of Râjagaha[1]; and then follows the gâthâ uttered by him immediately after the Buddha's death.[2] Thus also the two stanzas pronounced by Anuruddha on the last-mentioned occasion[3] are found in our collection amid verses with which they have no other connection than the identity of the author.[4]

As is the case with the stanzas of Ânanda and Anuruddha alluded to, a large number of Theragâthâ verses recur in the great Suttanta collections or in the Vinaya texts.[5] It does not, however, seem probable to me that this can be said of all of them, so that the Theragâthâ collection would be only an extract made from the other Piṭaka texts. Though of course in the present imperfect state of our acquaintance with the Sutta Piṭaka it would be hazardous to try to pronounce any definite opinion about the relation in which our collection stands to the other Piṭaka texts, we may express our belief that, as is very probably the case also with

[1] See Therag. 1022, 1024; comp. 1031: kosârakkho mahesino.

[2] v. 1046, comp. Mahâparinibbâna Sutta, p. 62, ed. Childers.

[3] vv. 905 seq., comp. Mahâparinibb. Sutta l.l.

[4] Another interesting instance of verses following each other in the same section of the Theragâthâ collection, which, notwithstanding, pre-suppose an entirely different condition of things at the time when they have been uttered, is found at vv. 837, 838, to be compared with the Selasutta in the Suttanipâta.

[5] It will suffice to call attention here to the verses of Soṇa Koḷivisa (vv. 610 seq., comp. Mahâvagga V. 1. 15 seq.); the verses of Aṅgulimâla (vv. 866 seq., comp. the Aṅgulimâla Suttanta, Majjhima Nikâya), the verses of Vaṅgîsa (vv. 1203 seq., comp. the Kappasutta, Sutta Nipâta).

regard to the Jâtakas, the Udânas, etc., the Theragâthâ book, besides verses repeated from other works, consists, to a very great extent, of materials entirely its own, and highly significant for the understanding both of the religious theories and of the religious feeling prevalent among the ancient Buddhist Order. While thus, on the one side, the Theragâthâ collection in our opinion contains more of the verses attributed to the Theras than the other Piṭaka texts, it must be stated also that on the other side it contains less; for so much is clearly seen already now that the Suttanta and Vinaya books give a large number of verses which are attributed there to different Theras, which have not been received into our collection. So it is not surprising that also of the dicta of Theras which are quoted in the Milindapañha, only a part is found again in the Theragâthâ book.[1] For a full inquiry, however, into the principles—if there were any such principles—by which the redactors of the Theragâthâs were guided as to what they received or did not receive into this collection, we must await further progress in the publication of the Sutta texts.

Most of the stanzas of course are supposed to have been uttered by the Theras surrounding Buddha, during the lifetime of the Master, or at least shortly after his death. Of one of the Theras, however, viz. of the Thera Tekicchakâni, it is expressly stated in the commentary[2] that he lived under King Bindusâra, the father of Dhammâsoka; the

[1] See Mr. Trenckner's note at p. 420 of his excellent edition of the Milindapañha.

[2] See the note at v. 386.

commentary adds that his verses were received into the canon by the fathers assembled at the third convocation.—

In preparing the present edition of the Theragâthâs I have made use of the following MSS.:

A: MS. of the India Office (Phayre Collection) written in Burmese characters.

B: MS. of the Bibliothèque nationale at Paris (fonds Pâli 91); Burmese writing.

C: MS. kindly lent to me by the priest Subhûti; Sinhalese characters.

D: MS. of the commentary called PARAMATTHADÎPANÎ,[1] belonging to the Royal Library at Copenhagen (see Westergaard's Codices Indici Bibliothecae Regiae Havniensis, p. 35 seq.); Sinhalese characters. The comment on each section is opened by an introduction giving an account of the Thera to whom the authorship of the section is ascribed, of the way in which he reached Arahatship, of the occasion on which he uttered his gâthâ or gâthâs, etc.[2] Then follows the text of the gâthâs and the explanation or paraphrase. I designate

[1] The text of the Theragâthâs adhered to in the Paramatthadîpanî—and, we may add without doubt, given in all our MSS.—rests, as is expressly stated in the introduction of the Paramattha, on the sacred tradition handed down in the Mahâvihâra; the author professes to write 'Mahâvihâravâsînam samayam *avilomayam*' (*thus reads the MS.; not avilocayam, as given by Westergaard*). This statement is to be compared with the analogous ones in the Uddâna of the Cullavagga, book iii. (Vinaya Piṭaka, vol. ii. p. 72), and in the introductory stanzas of the Sumaṅgala Vilâsinî quoted in my 'Catalogue of the MSS. at the India Office' (Pâli Text Society's Report 1882, p. 71). Most probably the whole tradition of Piṭaka texts which has survived to this day in the Southern Buddhist countries is to be derived from the Mahâvihâra.

[2] It is to be remarked that these introductory stories contain very frequent quotations from the Apadâna, so that the Paramatthadîpanî may be of considerable use to a future editor of that text.

the text readings by D*a*, and the readings occurring in the course of the explanation by D*b*. Unfortunately our MS. of the comment breaks off at the second verse of the Soḷasanipâta, so that for nearly half the extent of the Theragâthâ collection I had to do without its assistance.

A large number of blunders common to ABC conclusively show that these three MSS. are derived from the same original, which is lost to us, but of which so much can be said that it did not belong to the more correct MSS. of Piṭaka texts[1]; its authority is certainly much inferior to that of the comment. Of the three copies which represent to us this lost original, A is by far the most reliable; from another very incorrect copy of the *codex archetypus* descend B and C.[2]

It will not be surprising to any one familiar with Indian MSS. that in a number of passages readings are found which would seem to point to a connexion of our MSS. different from that which we have stated. Thus, in several instances

[1] See, for instance, v. 26: sacchabyâdhiṃ, saccapâdî, saccabyâdi for paccavyâdhi; v. 279: hetâni for setâni (similarly v. 1265: hetuṃ for setaṃ); v. 309: âsabhâkûlaṃ and âsakakulaṃ for âpagâkûlaṃ; v. 348: sassato for payato; v. 412: purisaṃ for sudîpaṃ; v. 429: sannabhindaṃ for pannagindaṃ; v. 501: passetha for sayetha; v. 528: savanti for pavanti; v. 598: paññâ for saññâ. Considering this very frequent interchanging of the letters s and p, we shall scarcely hesitate to correct, in the Uddâna after v. 120, Vanapavhayo into Vanasavhayo.—Other instances of blunders common to ABC are, v. 3: nisîve and nisive for nisîthe; v. 41 (=1167): nabha- for naga-; Uddâna after v. 90: ja for ca; v. 469: pâpiṃsu for pâmiṃsu-; v. 496: paccaya- for maccassa.

[2] See, for instance, v. 12: cabhannarato B and cabhânarato C for jhânarato; v. 50: *dhiccati câti BC for siccati vâti*; v. 1128: asubhaṃ for asurâ; v. 1152: bhavassa dîsaṃ (or bh' disaṃ) BC for tava sarîraṃ. It is manifest that these blunders point to Burmese characters.

B has readings in common with D, in which these MSS. differ from AC; in other cases blunders of ABC, or even such belonging only to the BC class have found their way to D also. The explanation of this is clearly enough that the copyist of one MS. introduced into his text different readings either from his own memory, or from other MSS., or from glosses or corrections written on the margin of the MS. he was copying. We should of course in no case allow ourselves to be led away by these *exceptions* from that judgment as to the mutual relation of our sources to which we have been led by undeniable *rule* in the grouping of the various readings.

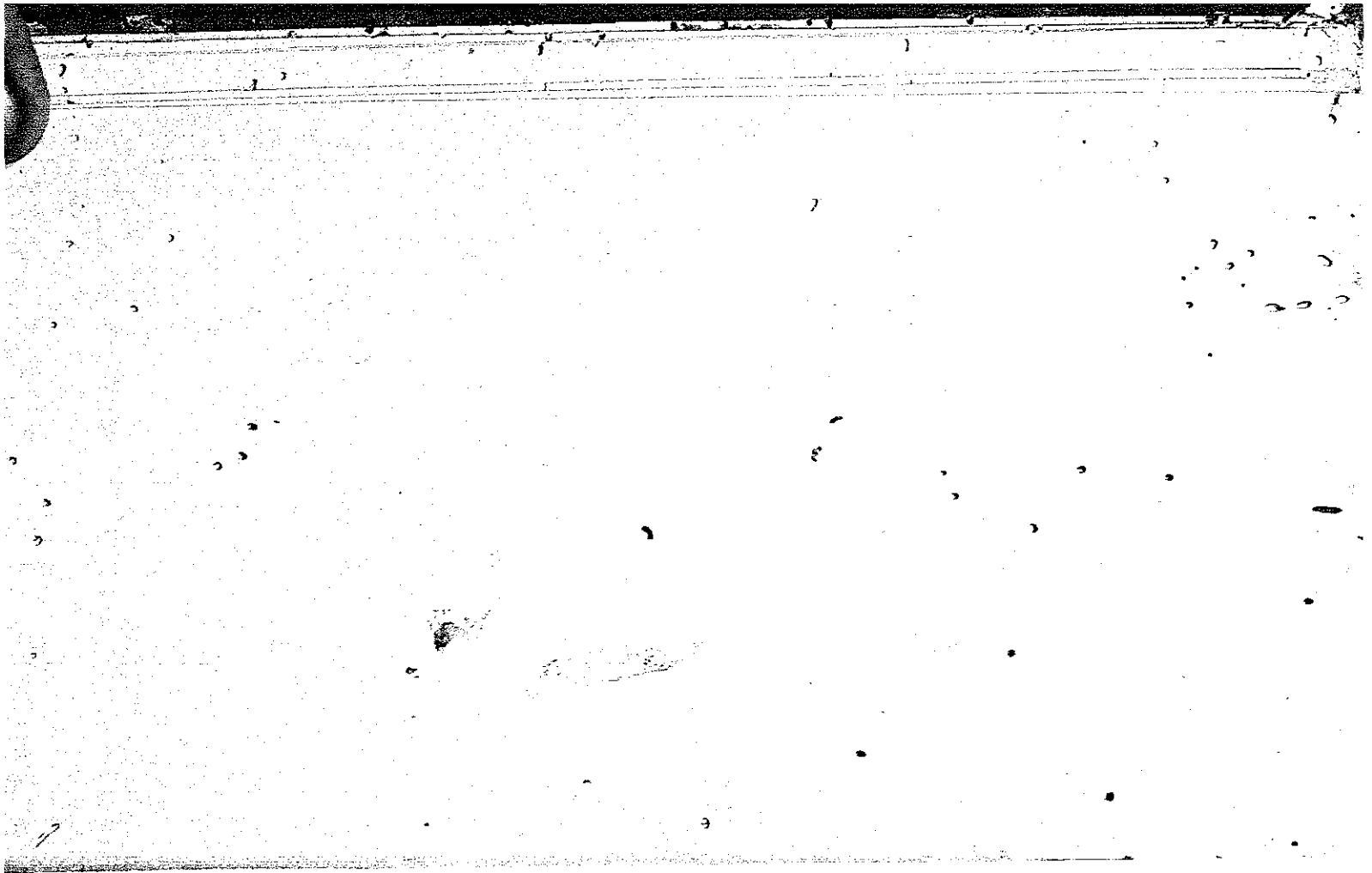
I ought not to omit pointing out the fact that the separate *Uddânas* or *Indices*, which occur regularly at the end of each *Nipâta*, and at the end also of the whole work, and give the names and numbers of the Theras and the number of verses in each chapter, and in the whole work respectively, *seem* to be based on a recension or condition of the text different from that which now lies before us. In one case, at the end of the Catukka-Nipâta, the Uddâna gives one Thera more than the text (13 as against 12), and in several cases it gives more verses than the text now contains.[1] But I confess that I am not inclined to attach much weight to the statements in these Uddânas. In the only one of these instances in which I have been able to consult the commentary (that in the Catukka-nipâta), it supports the text and not the Uddâna;

[1] In the Vîsati-nipâta 245 as against 244, in the Tiṃsa-nipâta 105 as against 102, and so on.

and not only so, but the statements of the Uddâna appear even to be self-contradictory. It states, indeed, that the number of Theras is thirteen, but in the preceding enumeration of the names it would be necessary to take the word *bhavati* in line 3 as a proper name (!) in order to make up that number. Then when we come to the final Uddâna at the end of the work, we find that the total number of Theras (264) agrees with that in the Text,—presupposes, that is, 12 (and not 13) Theras in the Catukka-nipâta. So, again, while the number of verses in our text is 1279, the number given in the final Uddâna is 1360, and the number arrived at by adding up the totals given in all the separate Uddânas to the various Nipâtas is 1294. Whatever may be thought then of these striking contradictions, it is clear that for the practical treatment of our text these numbers in the Uddânas must be left entirely out of sight.

In concluding these introductory remarks, I have to express my very sincere thanks to the administrations of those libraries, and to those scholars, who have most liberally aided my undertaking by placing at my disposal MSS. of the Theragâthâ as well as other materials required for my work, viz. the Royal Library at Copenhagen, the India Office Library, the Bibliothèque nationale, Subhûti Unnânsê, Professor Fausböll, the Rev. Dr. Morris, and Dr. R. Rost.

H. Oldenberg.



THERA-GÂTHÂ.

Namo tassa bhagavato arahato sammâsambuddhassa.

Sîhânaṃ va nadantânaṃ dâṭhînaṃ girigabbhare
suṇâtha bhâvitattânaṃ gâthâ attupanâyikâ: ‖1‖
yathânâmâ yathâgottâ yathâdhammavihârino
yathâdhimuttâ sappaññâ viharinṃsu atanditâ, ‖2‖
tattha tattha vipassitvâ phusitvâ accutaṃ padaṃ
katantaṃ paccavekkhantâ imaṃ atthaṃ abhâsisuṃ. ‖3‖

EKANIPÂTO.

Channâ me kuṭikâ sukhâ nivâtâ, vassa deva yathâsukhaṃ;
cittaṃ me susamâhitaṃ vimuttaṃ, âtâpî viharâmi, vassa devâ 'ti. ‖1‖
ittham sudaṃ âyasmâ Subhûti thero gâtham abhâsitthâ 'ti.

Upasanto uparato mantabhâṇî anuddhato
dhunâti pâpake dhamme dumapattaṃ va mâluto 'ti. ‖2‖
ittham sudaṃ âyasmâ Mahâkoṭṭhikathero gâtham abhâsittha.

Introductory stanzas.—1, *atthupanâyikâ A, attup° C, atthûp° D, atthupapâsikâ* B. Comp. the 4th Pârâjika rule and Mahâvagga V. 1. 28.— 2, yathâvimuttâ 'ti vâ pâṭho D.

1 (comp. 51-53), me sâ kuṭikâ AD*a*, me kuṭikâ BCD*b*.— 2 (=1006), Mahâkoṭṭhikath° A, Mahâkoṭiko th° BC, Mahâkoṭṭhitath° D.

JUN 12 1916

Paññam imam passa tathâgatânam: aggi yathâ pajjalito nisîtho
âlokadâ cakkhudadâ bhavanti ye âgatânam vinayanti kaṅkhan ti. ‖3‖

ittham sudam âyasmâ Kaṅkhârevato thero gâtham abhâsittha.

Sabbhir eva samâsetha paṇḍiteh' atthadassibhi:
attham mahantam gambhîram duddasam nipunam anum
dhîrâ samadhigacchanti appamattâ vicakkhaṇâ 'ti. ‖4‖

i. s. âyasmâ Puṇṇo Mantâniputto thero g. a.

Yo duddamayo damena danto Dabbo santusito vitiṇṇakaṅkho
vijitâvi apetabheravo hi Dabbo so parinibbuto ṭhitatto 'ti. ‖5‖

i. s. âyasmâ Dabbo thero g. a.

Yo Sîtavanam upâgâ bhikkhu eko santusito samâhitatto
vijitâvi apetalomahamso rakkham kâyagatâsatim dhitîmâ 'ti. ‖6‖

i. s. âyasmâ Sîtavaniyo thero.

Yo pânudi maccurâjassa senam naḷasetum va sudubbalam mahogho
vijitâvi apetabheravo hi danto so parinibbuto ṭhitatto 'ti. ‖7‖

i. s. âyasmâ Bhalliyo thero.

Yo duddamayo damena danto vîro santusito vitiṇṇakaṅkho
vijitâvi apetalomahamso Vîro so parinibbuto ṭhitatto 'ti. ‖8‖

Vîro thero.

Svâgatam nâpagatam na yidam dummantitam mama,
samvibhattesu dhammesu yam seṭṭham tad upâgamin ti. ‖9‖

Pilindavacchathero.

3, aggî A, aggi BCD.— nisîvo A, nisîvo BC, nisîtho, sometimes nisîvo corrected into nisîtho D (nisîtho rattiyam). — 5, hi AD, pi B; deest in C.— ṭhitatto AD, ṭhitattho BC.— 6, upagâ ABC, upâgâ D.— rakkhi AC, rakkham BD. Then ABCD*a* agree in reading kâyagatâsati dhitimâ (dhimâ C). D: rakkhan ti rakkhato (rakkhanto?) kâyagatâsatim ti kâyâvammapam satim kâyagatâsatikammatthânam parihapanavasena avissajjento.— In the commentary this stanza *is ascribed to* the *Thera Sambhûta*.— 7, naḷam corrected into naḷa° A, daḷam B, dâḷhaṭṭham C, nâḷa° D. Comp. Suttanip. 4;—9 (comp. 886), na dûrâgatam A, nâ durâgatam B, nâ dûragato C, nâpagatam D. Further on we find another reading dubhâgatam (instead of apagatam) mentioned in the commentary ("nâpi duṭṭhu âgatam"). — samvibhattesu A, sav° BC, vibhattesu ("sampvibhajitvâ vattadhammesu") D.

Vihari apekkham idha vâ huram vâ yo vedagû saṃvito yatatto
sabbesu dhammesu anupalitto lokassa jaññâ udayabbayañ cû 'ti. ‖10‖

Puṇṇamâsathero.

Vaggo paṭhamo. uddânam:

Subhûti Koṭṭhiko thero Kaṅkhârevatasubbato
Mantâniputto Dabbo ca Sîtavaniyo ca Bhalliyo
Vîro Pilindavaccho ca Puṇṇamâso tamonudo 'ti.

Pâmujjabahulo bhikkhu dhamme buddhappavedite
adhigacche padam santam saṃkhârûpasamam sukhan ti. ‖11‖

Cûlagavaccho thero.

Paññâbalî sîlavatûpapanno samâhito jhânarato satîmâ
yadatthiyam bhojanam bhuñjamâno kaṅkheta kâlam idha vîtarâgo 'ti. ‖12‖

Mahâgavaccho thero.

Nîlabbhavaṇṇâ rucirâ sîtavârî sucindharâ
indagopakasañchannâ te selâ ramayanti man ti. ‖13‖

Vanavacchatthero.

Upajjhâyo mam avacâsi ito gacchâmi Sîvaka.
gâme me vasati kâyo arañña me gato mano
semânako pi gacchâmi; n' atthi saṅgo vijânatan ti. ‖14‖

Vanavacchassa therassa sâmaṇero.

Pañca chinde pañca jahe pañca c' uttari bhâvaye;
pañcasaṅgâtigo bhikkhu oghatiṇṇo 'ti vuccatîti. ‖15‖

Kuṇḍadhâno thero.

Yathâpi bhaddo âjañño naṅgalâvattanî sikhî
gacchati appakasirena, evam rattindivâ mama
gacchanti appakasirena sukhe laddhe nirâmise 'ti. ‖16‖

Belaṭṭhasîso thero.

10, vihari or viharim A, vihari C, viharati B, vîrahi and °vihârim D*a*, vihârîti visesato hari apahari apanesi D*b*.—Uddâna: Koṭṭhiko AB, Koṭiko C.— °subbato C, °suppato B, °sammato A.— 11, Cuḷavaccho A, Cûḷagavaccho C, Cuḷagavaccho B, Cûḷagavaccho D.— 12, yadatthiyam ACD, yadattiyam B.— bhojanam C, bhojana AB.— Mahâvacchathero A, Mahâgavaccho th° BC, Mahâgavacchath° D.— 13, °vârî sucindarâ ABC. D gives both °vârî sucindh° and vârisucindh°.— 14, upajjhâ D*a*.— 15, comp. 633, Dhammap. 370.— cuttari ABD, vuttari C.

Ṛiddhî yadâ hoti mahagghaso ca niddâyitâ samparivattasâyî
mahâvarâho va nivâpapuṭṭho punappunaṃ gabbham upeti
mando 'ti. ‖17‖

Dâsako thero.

Ahâ buddhassa dâyâdo bhikkhu Bhesakaḷâvane,
kevalaṃ aṭṭhisaññâya apharî paṭhaviṃ imaṃ.
mañño 'haṃ kâmarâgaṃ sô khippam eva pahîyatîti. ‖18‖

Siṅgâlapitâ thero.

Udakaṃ hi nayanti nettikâ, usukârâ namayanti tejanaṃ,
dârum namayanti tacchakâ, attânaṃ damayanti subbatâ
'ti. ‖19‖

Kuḷo thero.

Maraṇe me bhayaṃ n' atthi, nikantî n' atthi jîvite,
sandehaṃ nikkhipissâmi sampajâno patissato 'ti. ‖20‖

Ajito thero.

Vaggo dutiyo. uddânaṃ:

Cûlavaccho Mahâvaccho Vanavaccho ca Sîvako
Kuṇḍadhâno ca Belaṭṭhi Dâsako ca tato paraṃ
Siṅgâlapitiko thero Kuḷo ca Ajito dasâ 'ti.

Nâhaṃ bhayassa bhâyâmi, satthâ no anatassa kovido.
yattha bhayaṃ nâvatiṭṭhati tena maggena vajanti bhikkhavo 'ti. ‖21‖

Nigrodho thero.

Nîlâ sugîvâ sikhino morâ Kâraṇḍiyaṃ abhinadanti,
to sîtavâtakalitâ suttaṃ jhâyaṃ nibodhentîti. ‖22‖

Cittako thero.

17, comp. Dhammap. 325.— 18, "mañño han ti pi pâṭho" D.— pahîyati A, pahîyatî BC, pahissati *Da*, *Db*: pahîyati pajahissatîti maññe. Probably we should read, pahassati.— 19, comp. 877, Dhammap. 80, 145.— us° namayanti, dârum namayanti CD, us° damayanti, d° damayanti AB.— Kuḷo AB, Kâḷo C, Kuṇḍath° and Kuḍḍalath° D.— 20, n' atthi nikanti j° D.— Uddâna: Kuḷo AB, Kulo C.— 22, Kârambhiyañ A, Kâyaṃviya B, Kâraṃviya C. D: Kâraṃviyan ti kâravaṃ rukkhaṃ Kâravîti vâ tassa vanassa nâmaṃ, tasmâ Kâraṃviyan ti Kâravanâmako vano 'ti attho.— °kiṇṇâ A, kaḷîkâ C, ḳaḷibhâ B, kaddita *Da*, sîtavâtakaddîtâ 'ti sîtena meghavâtena saṃjâtaṃ kalîti madhuravassitaṃ vassanto *Db*.

Ahaṃ kho Veḷugumbasmiṃ bhutvâna madhupâyâsaṃ
padakkhiṇaṃ sammasanto khandhânaṃ udayabbayaṃ
sânuṃ paṭigâmissâmi vivekam anubrûhayan ti. ‖23‖

Gosâlo thero.

Anuvassiko pabbajito, passa dhammasudhammataṃ,
tisso vijjâ anuppattâ, kataṃ buddhassa sâsanan ti. ‖24‖

Sugandho thero.

Obhâsajâtaṃ phaḷagaṃ cittaṃ yassa abhiṇhaso,
tâdisaṃ bhikkhuṃ âsajja Kaṇha dukkhaṃ nigacchasîti. ‖25‖

Nandiyo thero.

Sutvâ subhâsitaṃ vâcaṃ buddhassâdiccabandhuno
paccavyâdhiṃ hi nipuṇaṃ vâlaggaṃ usunâ yathâ 'ti. ‖26‖

Abhayo thero.

Dabbaṃ kusaṃ poṭakilaṃ usîraṃ muñjapabbajaṃ
urasâ panudahissâmi vivekam anubrûhayan ti. ‖27‖

Lomasakaṅgiyo thero.

Kacci no vatthapasuto, kacci no bhûsanârato,
kacci sîlamayaṃ gandhaṃ tvaṃ vâsi netarâ pajâ 'ti. ‖28‖

Jambugâmikaputto thero.

Samunnamayam attânaṃ usukâro va tejanaṃ
cittaṃ ujuṃ karitvâna avijjaṃ chinda Hâritâ 'ti. ‖29‖

Hârito thero.

Âbâdhe me samuppanne sati me upapajjatha:
âbâdho me samuppanno, kâlo me na ppamajjitun ti. ‖30‖

Uttiyo thero.

Vaggo tatiyo. uddânaṃ:

Nigrodho Cittako thero Gosâlatthero Sugandho
Nandiyo Abhayo thero thero Lomasakaṅgiyo
Jambugâmikaputto ca Hârito Uttiyo isîti.

24, anuvassiko AB, anuvassikan ti C, anuvassiko and anavassiko D*a*. D*b*: anassiko (sic) 'ti anupagato vassaṃ anuvasso va anuvassiko . . . athavâ pacchato gataṃ anugataṃ vassaṃ anuvassaṃ taṃ assa atthîti anuvassiko, yassa pabbajitassa aparipunnatâya na gaṇapagataṃ so evaṃ vutto anuvassiko 'ti vuttaṃ hoti.— 26, sacchabyâdhiṃ A, saccappâdîhi (corrected into °dhîhi) C, saccabyâdihi B, paccavyâdiṃhi D*a*, paccabâdhintîti paṭipajji D*b*.— 27, Comp. 233, Apadâna fol. 4i (Dr. Morris's MS.)— 28, kacci na vatthapasuto 'ti pi pâṭho D.— After pajâ the following words are given in ABC: taṃ kiñci (kacci A) na hoti yato.— 29, samunnâmayaṃ D*a*, °anam° A, °ldam° BC.— bhinda D.— Uddâna. It is not worth while to give the confused readings of ABC.

Phuṭṭho ḍaṃsehi makasehi araññasmiṃ brahâvane
nâgo saṃgâmasîse vâ sato tatrâdhivâsaye 'ti. ‖31‖

Gahvaratîriyo bhikkhu.

Ajaraṃ jîramânena tappamânena nibbutiṃ
nimmissaṃ paramaṃ santiṃ yogakkhemaṃ anuttaran
ti. ‖32‖

Suppiyo thero.

Yathâpi ekaputtasmiṃ piyasmiṃ kusalî siyâ,
evaṃ sabbesu pâṇesu sabbattha kusalo siyâ 'ti. ‖33‖

Sopâko thero.

Anâsannavarâ etâ niccam eva vijânatâ.
gânâ araññam âgamma tato gehaṃ upâvisiṃ
tato uṭṭhâya pakkâmiṃ anâmantetvâ Posiyo 'ti. ‖34‖

Posiyo thero.

Sukhaṃ sukhattho labhate tad âcaraṃ, kittiñ ca pappoti,
yas' assa vaḍḍhati
yo ariyam aṭṭhaṅgikam añjasaṃ ujuṃ bhâveti maggaṃ
amatassa pattiyâ 'ti. ‖35‖

Sâmaññakâni thero.

Sâdhu sutaṃ sâdhu caritakaṃ sâdhu sadâ anikotavihâro
atthapaccahanaṃ padakkhiṇakammaṃ etaṃ sâmaññam
akiñcanassâ 'ti. ‖36‖

Kumâputto thero.

Nânâjanapadaṃ yanti vicarantâ asaññatâ
samâdhiñ ca virâdhenti, kiṃ su raṭṭhapicariyâ karissati.
tasmâ vineyya sârambhaṃ jhâyeyya apurakkhato 'ti. ‖37‖

Kumâputtassa therassa sahâyako thero.

Yo iddhiyâ Sarabhuṃ aṭṭhapesi so Gavampati asito anejo,
taṃ sabbasaṅgâtigataṃ mahâmuniṃ devâ namassanti bha-
vassa pâragun ti. ‖38‖

Gavampati thero.

Sattiyâ viya omaṭṭho ḍayhamâno va matthako
kâmarâgapahânâya sato bhikkhu paribbaje 'ti. ‖39‖

Tisso thero.

31, Tahûratitiriyathera, Tahûratiriyatthera D.— 32, nimiyaṃ ABC, nirânisaṃ corrected to nimissaṃ Da, nimissan ti parivattoyyaṃ cetâyeyyaṃ Dδ.— 34, upâvisi AC, upâvisaṃ B.— pakkâmi AC, pakkâmiṃ ti D, pakkami B.— 35, tad âcaraṃ ADδ, tadâ varaṃ BODa.— 38, aṭṭhapesi Da Dδ, paṭṭhº ABC.— devâ ADa Dδ, devâpi BC.— 39 = 1162.

Sattiyâ viya omaṭṭho ḍayhamâne va matthake
bhavarâgapahânâya satto bhikkhu paribbaje 'ti. ‖40‖

Vaḍḍhamâno thero.

Vaggo catuttho. uddânaṃ:

Gahvaratîriyo Suppiyo Sopâko ca Posiyo ca
Sâmaññakâni Kumâputto Kuṇâputtasahâyako
Gavampati Tissatthero Vaḍḍhamâno mahâyaso 'ti.

Vivaram anupatanti vijjutâ Vebhâraâssa ca Paṇḍavassa ca,
nagavivaragato ca jhâyati putto appaṭimassa tâdino 'ti. ‖41‖

Sirivaḍḍho thero.

Câle Upacâle Sîsûpacâle patissatikâ nu kho viharatha,
âgato vo vâlaṃ viya vedhîti. ‖42‖

Khadiravaniyo thero.

Sumuttiko sumuttiko sâhu sumuttiko mhi tîhi khujjakehi,
asitâsu mayâ naṅgalâsu mayâ khuddakuddâlâsu mayâ.
yadi pi idham eva idham eva athavâpi alam eva alam eva;
jhâya Sumaṅgala jhâya Sumaṅgala, appamatto vihara
Sumaṅgalâ 'ti. ‖43‖

Sumaṅgalo thero.

Mataṃ vâ amma rodanti yo vâ jîvaṃ na dissati.
jîvantaṃ maṃ amma dissantî kasmâ maṃ amma rodasîti. ‖44‖

Sânu thero.

Yathâpi bhaddo âjañño khalitvâ patitiṭṭhati
evaṃ dassanasampannaṃ sammâsambuddhasâvakan ti. ‖45‖

Ramaṇîyavihârî thero.

Saddhâyâhaṃ pabbajito agârasmâ anagâriyaṃ,
sati paññâ ca me vuḍḍhâ cittañ ca susamâhitaṃ.
kâmaṃ karassu rûpâni, n' eva maṃ byâdhayissasîti. ‖46‖

Samiddhi thero.

40 = 1163.— Uddâna: Gahvatîriyo A, Gavhatiriyo B, Gahavatiriyo C.— 41 (= 1167), nabhaviv° ABC, nagav° *Da Db*.— 43, khuddakuddâlâsu mayâ (khuddh° A) ABC, uddhauddhâsu mayâ *Da*, uddhakuddâlâsu mayâ . . . khuddakuddâlâsû *ti pi kuṇḍa-* (*or, kucca-*) *kuddâlâsû ti pi pâli Db*.— *idham eva idham eva* ABC, idaṃ eva *Da*, idam evâ 'ti makâro padasandhikaro . . . gâmake thitattâ tâni asitâdîni kiñcâpi imam (corrected into im) eva mama samîpe yeva tathâpi alam eva tehîti attho *Db*.— 44, dissantî A, dissanti *BC*, dissati *Da*. The word is explained by passanti (*i.e.* passanti). Comp. Dhammap. Atth. p. 404.

Namo te buddhavîr' atthu, vippamutto 'si sabbadhi.
tuyh' âpadâne viharaṃ vibharâmi anâsavo 'ti. ‖47‖

Ujjayo thero.

Yato ahaṃ pabbajito agârasmâ anagâriyaṃ
nâbhijânâmi saṃkappaṃ anariyaṃ dosasaṃhitaṃ ti. ‖48‖

Sañjayo thero.

Vihavihâbhinadite sippikâbhirutehi ca
na me taṃ phandati cittaṃ, okkantanirâtaṃ hi me. ‖49‖

Râmaṇeyyako thero.

Dharaṇî ca siccati vâtî mâluto vijjutâ carati nabho,
upasammanti vitakkâ, cittaṃ susamâhitaṃ mamâ 'ti. ‖50‖

Vimalo thero.

Vaggo pañcamo. uddânaṃ:

Sirivaḍḍho Revato thero Sumaṅgalo Sânusavhayo
Ramaṇîyavihârî ca Samiddh'-Ujjaya-Sañjayo
Râmaṇeyyo ca so thero Vimalo ca raṇañjayo 'ti.

Vassati devo yathâ sugîtaṃ, channâ me kuṭikâ sukhâ nivâtâ,
cittaṃ susamâhitañ ca mayhaṃ, atha ce patthayasi pavassa devâ 'ti. ‖51‖

Godhiko thero.

Vassati devo yathâ sugîtaṃ, channâ me kuṭikâ sukhâ nivâtâ,
cittaṃ susamâhitañ ca kâyo, atha ce patthayasi pavassa devâ 'ti. ‖52‖

Subâhu thero.

Vassati devo yathâ sugîtaṃ, channâ me kuṭikâ sukhâ nivâtâ,
tassaṃ viharâmi appamatto, atha ce patthayasi pavassa devâ 'ti. ‖53‖

Valliyo thero.

47, tuyhâpadâne vihâre ABC, tuyhâpadâne viharim D*a*. tuyhaṃ padâne viharaṃ . . . tuyhaṃ tava apadâne ovâdena gatamagge paṭipattiyâ viharaṃ yathâbalaṃ paṭipajjan'to D*b*.—49, cihavihâbh° A, vihavihâbh° BCD (vihavihâ 'ti abhiyoge pavattanaddhitâya [sic] vihavihâ 'ti laddhanâmânaṃ pariḷâhakânaṃ abhinâdanasaṅkittanaṃ virâvêtâvahoti ti attho).— sappik° ACD*a*, sippik° B. sappikâhirutehi vâ 'ti yippikâ vuccanti ḷovakâparânâmakâ golaṃsiṅgajjhakittatî- (or: °kittaki- ?) sadâraṭṭhakârâ sâkhâmigâ, mahâkaḷâkandakâ 'ti keci. sippikânaṃ abhirutehi mahâviravehi D.— saṇḍati BCD, phandati A.— Uddâna: raṇañjaho AB, raṇañjaho C.— 51, comp. 1 and 326 seq.—53, Valliyo D, Valliko ABC.

Vassati devo yathâ sugîtaṃ, channâ me kuṭikâ sukhâ nivâtâ,
tassaṃ viharâmi adutiyo, atha ce patthayasi pavassa dêvâ
'ti. ‖54‖

Uttiyo thero.

Âsandiṃ kuṭikaṃ katvâ ogayha Añjanaṃ vanaṃ
tisso vijjâ anuppattâ kataṃ buddhassa sâsanan ti. ‖55‖

Añjanâvaniyo thero.

Ko kuṭikâyaṃ. bhikkhu kuṭikâyaṃ vîtarâgo susamâhitacitto.
evaṃ jânâhi âvuso amoghâ te kuṭikâ katâ 'ti. ‖56‖

Kuṭivihârî thero.

Ayam âhu purâṇiyâ kuṭi, aññaṃ patthayase navaṃ kuṭiṃ.
âsaṃ kaṭiyâ virâjaya, dukkhâ bhikkhu puna navâ kuṭîti. ‖57‖

Kuṭivihârî thero.

Ramaṇîyâ me kuṭikâ saddhâdeyyâ manoramâ.
na me attho kumârîhi. yesaṃ attho tahiṃ gacchatha
nâriyo 'ti. ‖58‖

Ramaṇîyakuṭiko thero.

Saddhâyâhaṃ pabbajito, araññe me kuṭikâ katâ,
appamatto ca âtâpî sampajâno patissato 'ti. ‖59‖

Kosallavihârî.

To me ijjhiṃsu saṃkappâ yadattho pâvisiṃ kuṭiṃ,
vijjâ vimuttiṃ paccessaṃ mânânusayam ujjahan ti. ‖60‖

Sîvalitthero.

Vaggo chaṭṭho. uddânaṃ:

Godhiko ca Subâhu ca Valliyo Uttiyo isi
Añjanâvaniyo thero duve Kuṭivihârino
Ramaṇîyakuṭiko ca Kosallavhaya-Sîvalîti.

Passati passo passantaṃ apassantañ ca passati;
apassanto apassantaṃ passantañ ca na passatîti. ‖61‖

Vappo thero.

55, Añjanaṃ v° ACD*a*, Añjanâv° BD*b*.—Añjanâvaniyo BC, Añjanavaniyo A. D has both readings.—57, purâṇiyâ ABD ("purâtanaṇaddhagatâ"), purâniyâ C. I think we ought to read purâṇikâ.—59, ca deest C D*a* D*b*.—Kosalavihârî A, Kosallavihâri BC, Kosallavihâratthera and Kosallatthera D.—Uddâna: Kosal° A, Kosall° BC.—Añjanav° A, Añjanâv° BC.

Ekakâ mayaṃ araññe viharâma apaviddhaṃ va vanasmi dârakaṃ;
tassa mo bahukâ pihayanti nerayikâ viya saggagâminaṃ ti. ‖62‖

Vajjiputto thero.

Cutâ patanti patitâ giddhâ ca punar âgatâ.
kataṃ kiccaṃ rataṃ rammaṃ sukhen' anvâgataṃ sukhaṃ ti. ‖63‖

Pakkho thero.

Dumavhayâya uppanno jâto paṇḍaraketunâ
ketuhâ ketunâ yeva mahâketuṃ padhaṃsayîti. ‖64‖

Vimalakoṇḍañño thero.

Ukkhepakatavacchassa saṃkalitaṃ bahûhi vassehi
taṃ bhâsati gahaṭṭhânaṃ sunisinno uḷârapâmujjo 'ti. ‖65‖

Ukkhepakatavaccho thero.

Anusâsi mahâvîro sabbadhammâna pâragu;
tassâhaṃ dhammaṃ sutvâna vihâsiṃ santike rato;
tisso vijjâ anuppattâ, kataṃ buddhassa sâsanaṃ ti. ‖66‖

Moghiyo thero.

Kilesâ jhâpitâ mayhaṃ, bhavâ sabbe samûhatâ,
vikkhîṇo jâtisaṃsâro, n' atthi dâni punabbhavo 'ti. ‖67‖

Ekadhammasavanîyo thero.

Adhicetaso appamajjato munino monapathesu sikkhato
sokâ na bhavanti tâdino upasantassa sadâ satîmato 'ti. ‖68‖

Ekuddâniyo thero.

Sutvâna dhammaṃ mahato mahârasaṃ sabbaññutaññâṇavarena desitaṃ
maggaṃ papajjiṃ amatassa pattiyâ; so yogakkhemassa pathassa kovido 'ti. ‖69‖

Channo thero.

62, apavitthaṃ ABC, apaviddhaṃ and apavitthaṃ D.—pavanasmi corrected to °smiṃ A, pavanasmiṃ BC, va vanasmiṃ D.—dârupaṃ A, dârukaṃ BOD*a*. D*b*: anapekkhabhâvena vane chaḍḍitadârukhaṇḍa viya.—64, D: Dumavhayâ ti dumena ambena avhatabbâya Ambapâliyâ ti attho . . . vaddhavatthaṃ dhajoggâ paṇḍaraketu ti paññâtena Bimbisâraraññâ ketubhûtena jâto . . . ketuhâ ti mânappahâyi . . . ketunâ 'yeva ti paññâya eva . . . mahâketu Mâro pâpimâ.—65, Ukkhepaka° D.—saṃkalitaṃ ABC, saṃkalikaṃ D*a*; D*b*: saṃkalitaṃ bahûhi vassehîti ("sappiṇḍanavasena hadaye ṭhapitaṃ") . . . saṃkhalitan ti pi pâṭho, saṃkhalitaṃ viya kataṃ ekâbaddhavasena vâcuggataṃ kataṃ buddhavacanan ti vacanasesa. tan ti pariyattidhammaṃ bhâsati kathesi gahaṭṭhânaṃ.—68 = Vinaya Piṭaka, vol. iv. p. 64.

Sîlam eva idha aggaṃ, paññavâ pana uttamo;
manussesu ca devesu sîlapaññâṇato jayan ti. ‖70‖

Puṇṇo thero.

Vaggo sattamo. uddânaṃ:

Vappo ca Vajjiputto ca Pakkho Vimalakoṇḍañño
Ukkhepakatavaccho ca Meghiyo Ekadhammiko
Ekuddâniya-Channo ca Puṇṇathero mahabbalo 'ti.

Susukhumanipuṇatthadassinâ matikusalena nivâtavuttinâ
saṃsevitabuddhasîlinâ nibbânaṃ na hi tena dullabhan ti. ‖71‖

Vacchapâlo thero.

Yathâ kalîro susu vaḍḍhitaggo dunnikkhamo hoti pasâkhajâto,
evaṃ ahaṃ bhariyâyânîtâya; anumaññā maṃ pabbajito 'mhi dânîti. ‖72‖

Âtumo thero.

Jiṇṇañ ca disvâ dukkhitañ ca byâdhitaṃ matañ ca disvâ gatam âyusaṃkhayaṃ
tato ahaṃ nikkhamitûna pabbajiṃ pahâya kâmâni manoramânîti. ‖73‖

Mâṇavo thero.

Kâmacchando ca byâpâdo thînamiddhañ ca bhikkhuno
uddhaccaṃ vicikicchâ ca sabbaso 'va na vijjatîti. ‖74‖

Suyâmano thero.

Sâdhu suvihitâna dassanaṃ, kaṅkhâ chijjati, buddhi vaḍḍhati,
bâlam pi karonti paṇḍitaṃ, tasmâ sâdhu sataṃ samâgamo 'ti. ‖75‖

Susârado thero.

Uppatantesu nipate, nipatantesu uppate,
vase avasamânesu, ramamânesu no rame 'ti. ‖76‖

Piyañjaho thero.

70=619.—71, comp. 210.—72, dunnikkhamo hoti ABC, dunnikkhaso ti D*a*, dunnikkhayo 'ti voluçumbato nikkhamotuṃ niharituṃ asakkuneyyo D*b*.—73, nikkhamitûṃna ABC, nikkhamituna D*a*, nikkhamitûnâ 'ti nikkhamitvâ ayam eva vâ pâṭho D*b*.—76, Piyañjayo ABC, Piyañjahatthera and Piyañjayatth° D. Compare the Uddâna.

Idaṃ puro cittam acâri cârikaṃ yen'icchakaṃ yatthakâmaṃ yathâsukhaṃ;
tad ajj' ahaṃ niggahissâmi yoniso hatthippabhinnaṃ viya aṅkusaggaho 'ti. ‖77‖

Hatthârohaputto thero.

Anekajâtisaṃsâraṃ sandhâvissaṃ anibbisaṃ,
tassa me dukkhajâtassa dukkhakkhandho aparaddho 'ti. ‖78‖

Moḷḷasiro thero.

Sabbo râgo pahîno me, sabbo doso samûhato,
sabbo me vigato moho; sîtibhûto 'smi nibbuto 'ti. ‖79‖

Rakkhito thero.

Yaṃ mayâ pakataṃ kammaṃ appaṃ vâ yadi vâ bahu
sabbaṃ etaṃ parikkhîṇaṃ, n' atthi dâni punabbhavo 'ti. ‖80‖

Uggo thero.

Vaggo aṭṭhamo. uddânaṃ:

Vacchapâlo ca yo thero Âtumo Mâṇavo isi
Suyâmano Susârado thero yo ca Piyañjaho
Ârohaputto Moḷḷasiro Rakkhito Uggasavhayo 'ti.

Yaṃ mayâ pakataṃ pâpaṃ pubbe aññâsu jâtisu,
idh' eva taṃ vedaniyaṃ, vatthu aññaṃ na vijjatîti. ‖81‖

Samitigutto thero.

Yena yena subhikkhâni sivâni abhayâni ca
tena puttaka gacchassu, mâ sokâ pahato bhavâ 'ti. ‖82‖

Kassapo thero.

Sîh' appamatto vihara rattindivam atandito,
bhâvehi kusalaṃ dhammaṃ, jaha sîghaṃ samussayan ti. ‖83‖

Sîho thero.

77, Comp. 1130, Dhammap. 326.—78, aparaddho AC, avarado B, paraddhato Dd, aparaddho 'ti . . . paribbaṭṭho onto Dd.—Uddâna: Piyañjayo A, °jaho BC.—82, sokapahato A, sokâ pahato BC[1] (sokâ pahato 'ti vuttaguṇarahitâni ṭṭhâni gantvâ dubbhikkhabhayâdijanitena sokena pahato mâ bhavâ mâ hosîti attho).

Sabbarattiṃ supitvâna divâ saṃgaṇike rato
kudâssu nâma dummedho dukkhass' antaṃ karissatîti. ‖84‖

Nîto thero.

Cittanimittassa kovido pavivekarasaṃ vijâniya
jhâyaṃ nipako patissato adhigaccheyya sukhaṃ nirâmisan
ti. ‖85‖

Sunâgo thero.

Itobahiddhâ puthuaññavâdinaṃ maggo na nibbânagamo
yathâ ayaṃ,
iti ssu saṃghaṃ bhagavânusâsati saṭṭhâ sayaṃ pâṇitale va
dassayan ti. ‖86‖

Nâgito thero.

Khandhâ 'diṭṭhâ yathâbhûtaṃ, bhavâ sabbe padâlitâ,
vikkhîṇo jâtisaṃsâro, n' atthi dâni punabbhavo 'ti. ‖87‖

Paviṭṭho thero.

Asakkhiṃ vata attânaṃ uddhâtuṃ udakâ thalaṃ,
vuyhamâno mahoghe va saccâni paṭivijjh' ahan ti. ‖88‖

Ajjuno thero.

Uttiṇṇâ paṅkâ palipâ, pâtâlâ parivajjitâ,
mutto oghâ ca ganthâ ca, sabbe mânâ visaṃhatâ 'ti. ‖89‖

Devasabho thero.

Pañca kkhandhâ pariññâtâ tiṭṭhanti chinnamûlakâ,
vikkhîṇo jâtisaṃsâro, n' atthi dâni punabbhavo 'ti. ‖90‖

Sâmidatto thero.

Vaggo navamo. Uddânaṃ :

Thero Samitigutto ca Kassapo Sîhasavhayo
Nîto Sunâgo Nâgito Paviṭṭho Ajjuno isi
Devasabho ca yo thero Sâmidatto mahabbalo.

Na tathâmataṃ satarasaṃ sudhannaṃ yaṃ may' ajja pari-
bhuttaṃ
aparimitadassinâ Gotamena buddhena desito dhammo 'ti. ‖91‖

Paripuṇṇako thero.

84, Nîto AB, Nîto C, Ninatth° and Nîpatth° D.—85, Nâgatth° D.—88, asakkhi ABCD*a*, asakkhin ti sakkosiṃ D*b*.—89, gandha A, kaṇhâ B, gaṇhâ C, ganthâ D*a* D*b*.—Uddâna: Nîto AB, Nîto C.—ja (instead of ca) ABC.—91, *Commentary: tathâ ti tena pakârena, mataṃ ti abhimataṃ.*

Yassâsavâ parikkhîṇâ âhâro ca anissito,
suññato animitto ca vimokkho yassa gocaro,
âkâse va sakuntânaṃ padaṃ tassa durannayan ti. ‖92‖

Vijayo thero.

Dukkhâ kâmâ Eraka na sukhâ kâmâ Eraka,
yo kâme kâmayati dukkhaṃ so kâmayati Eraka,
yo kâme na kâmayati dukkhaṃ so na kâmayati Erakâ
'ti. ‖93‖

Erako thero.

Namo hi tassa bhagavato Sakyaputtassa sirîmato,
tenâyaṃ aggapattena aggadhammo sudesito 'ti. ‖94‖

Mettaji thero.

Andho 'haṃ hatanetto 'smi, kantâraddhâna pakkhanno,
sayamâno pi gacchissaṃ na sahâyena pâpenâ 'ti. ‖95‖

Cakkhupâlo thero.

Ekapupphaṃ ajitvâna asîtiṃ vassakoṭiyo
saggesu pariçâretvâ sesakam' amhi nibbuto 'ti. ‖96‖

Khaṇḍasumano thero.

Hitvâ satapalaṃ kaṃsaṃ sovaṇṇaṃ satarâjikaṃ
aggahiṃ mattikâpattaṃ, idaṃ dutiyâbhisecanaṃ ti. ‖97‖

Tisso thero.

Rûpaṃ disvâ sati muṭṭhâ piyanimittaṃ manasikaroto,
sârattacitto vedeti tañ ca ajjhosa tiṭṭhati,
tassa vaḍḍhanti âsavâ bhavamûlopagâmino 'ti. ‖98‖

Abhayo thero.

Saddaṃ sutvâ sati muṭṭhâ piyanimittaṃ manasikaroto,
sârattacitto vedeti tañ ca ajjhosa tiṭṭhati,
tassa vaḍḍhanti âsavâ saṃsâramupagâmino 'ti. ‖99‖

Uttiyo thero.

Sammappadhânasampanno satipaṭṭhânagocaro
vimuttikusumasañchanno parinibbissaty anâsavo 'ti. ‖100‖

Devasabho thero.

92, comp. Dhammap. 93.—95, comp. Dhammap. Aṭṭhak. p. 86 ed. Fausböll. —pakkhando A, pakkhanno BO, pakkhanto D.—niyamâno A, miy° C, viy° B, sayamâno ("sayante [sic] pi pâdesa avabhatesu") D.—96, asîti tho MSS.—97=862.—98, comp. 704, bhavamûlâ bhavagâmino A, bhavamûlo bhavag° C, bhavamûlopagâmino BDa Db.—Tisso Abhayo ca Uttiyo A, Tisso Ayo ca Utt° C, Tisso ca Ayo thero Uttiyo ca B. It is impossible to restore the original text.

Vaggo dasamo. Uddânaṃ:

Paripuṇṇako ca Vijayo Erako Mettajî muni
Cakkhupâlo Khaṇḍasumano Tisso Abhayo ca
Uttiyo mahâpaññho thero Devasabho pi câ 'ti.

Hitvâ gihitvaṃ anavositatto mukhanaṅgalî odariko kusîto
mahâvarâho va nivâpapuṭṭho punappunaṃ gabbham upeti
mando 'ti. ‖101‖

Belaṭṭhakâni thero.

Mânena vañcitâse saṃkhâresu saṃkilissamânâse
lâbhâlâbhena mathitâ samâdhiṃ nâdhigacchantîti. ‖102‖

Setucchatthero.

Nâhaṃ etena atthiko sukhito dhammarasena tappito,
pîtvâna rasaggam uttamaṃ na ca kâhâmi visena santhavan
ti. ‖103‖

Bandhuro thero.

Lahuko vata me kâyo phuṭṭho ca pîtisukhena vipulena,
tûlam iva eritaṃ mâlutena pilavati va me kâyo 'ti. ‖104‖

Khitako thero.

Ukkaṇṭhito pi na vase ramamâno pi pakkame,
na tv evânatthasahitaṃ vase vâsaṃ vicakkhaṇo 'ti. ‖105‖

Malitavambho thero.

Sataliṅgassa atthassa satalakkhaṇadhârino
ekaṅgadassî dummedho satadassî ca paṇḍito 'ti. ‖106‖

Suhemanto thero.

Pabbajiṃ tulayitvâna agârasmâ anagâriyaṃ;
tisso vijjâ anuppattâ, kataṃ buddhassa sâsanan ti. ‖107‖

Dhammasavo thero.

Savîsaṃvassasatiko pabbajiṃ anagâriyaṃ;
tisso vijjâ anuppattâ, kataṃ buddhassa sâsanan ti. ‖108‖

Dhammasavapituthero.

101, Beladdhakâni ABC.—103, pitvâ AC, vitvâ B, pîtvâna Da Dδ.—Bandhuratthera D, Bandhano A, Sandhayo B, Sandhavo C.—104, pilarati and pilavati D, silavati AC, silavati B.—105 °saṃhitaṃ and °sahitaṃ D, °saṃhitaṃ ABC.—106, ca Da Dδ, va ABC.—Susomantatth° D.—107, Dhammasavo A, °savano BC, saṃvaro D.—108, Dhammasaṭapituth° D, Dhammasâp° BC.

Ña nâṇâyaṃ paramahitânukampino rahogato anuvigaṇeti sâsanaṃ;
tathâ h' ayaṃ viharati pâkatindriyo migî yathâ taruṇajâtikâ vane 'ti. ‖109‖

Saṃgharakkhito thero.

Nagâ nagaggesu susaṃvirûḷhâ udaggameghena navena sittâ
vivekakâmassa araññasaññino janeti bhiyyo Usabhassa kalyatan ti. ‖110‖

Usabho thero.

Vaggo ekâdasamo. uddânaṃ:

Bolaṭṭhakâni Setuccho Bandhuro Khitako isi
Malitavambho Suhemanto Dhammasavo Dhaṃsavapitâ
Saṃgharakkhitathero ca Usabho ca mahâmuni.

Duppabbajjaṃ vo, duradhivâsâ gehâ, dhammo gambhîro, duradhigamâ bhogâ;
kicchâ vutti no itarîtaren' eva; yuttaṃ cintetuṃ satatam aniccatan ti. ‖111‖

Jento thero.

Tevijjo 'haṃ mahâjhâyî cetosamathakovido;
sadattho me anuppatto, kataṃ buddhassa sâsanan ti. ‖112‖

Vacchagotto thero.

Acchodikâ puthusilâ gonaṅgulamigâyutâ
ambusevâlasañchannâ te selâ ramayanti man ti. ‖113‖

Vanavacchathero.

Kâyadaṭṭhullagaruno hiyyamânamhi jîvito
sarîrasukhagiddhassa kuto samaṇasâdhutâ 'ti. ‖114‖

Adhimutto thero.

Es' âvahiyyase pabbatena bahukaṭajasallakikena
Nesâdakena girinâ yasassinâ pariccheadonâ 'ti. ‖115‖

Mahânâmo thero.

109, taruṇavijjâtikâ ti vâ pâṭho Dé.—110, janeṭṭhi (sic Da Dé) uppâdenti puthuto hi idaṃ ekavacanaṃ, keci pana janentîti paṭhanti.—Uddâna: Bandhuno A, Mandayo B, Mandaro C.—111, Jotatth° D.—113=601.—115, °sallakikena A, °sallarikena BOD ("sallakîhi indasâlarukkhehi vâ samannâgatena")—pariccheadonâ ti Alb, pariched° CD.

Cha phassâyatane hitvâ guttadvâro susaṃvuto
aghamûlaṃ vamitvâna patto me âsavakkhayo. ||116||

Pârâpariyo thero.

Suvilitto suvasano sabbâbharaṇabhûsito
tisso vijjâ ajjhagamiṃ, kataṃ buddhassa sâsanan ti. ||117||

Yaso thero.

Abhisattho va nipatati vayo, rûpam aññam iva tath' eva santaṃ;
tass' eva sato avippavasato aññasseva sarâmi attânan ti. ||118||

Kimbilo thero.

Rukkhamûlagahanaṃ pasakkiya nibbânaṃ hadayasmiṃ osiya
jhâya Gotama mâ ca pamâdo; kin te biḷibiḷikâ karissatîti. ||119||

Vajjiputto thero.

Pañca kkhandhâ pariññâtâ tiṭṭhanti chinnamûlakâ;
dukkhakkhayo anuppatto, patto me âsavakkhayo 'ti. ||120||

Isidatto thero.

Dvâdasamo vaggo. tatr' uddânaṃ bhavati:

Jento ca Vacchagotto ca Vaccho va Vanapavhayo
Adhimutto Mahânâmo Pârâpariyo Yaso pi ca
Kimbilo Vajjiputto ca Isidatto mahâyaso 'ti.|
vîsuttarasataṃ therâ katakiccâ anâsavâ
Ekako 'va nipâtamhi susaṃgîtâ mahesibhîti.|

niṭṭhito Ekanipâto.

117, ajjhâgamiṃ A, ajjhâgamini B, ajjabhâsi C, ajjhâgamiṃ corrected to ajjhag° D*a*, ajjhagamin ti D*b*.—118, abhisatto va nipati (corr. to nipatati) A, abhisatto va nipatati B, abhisitto dha nipatti C, abhisattho vinipatî D*a*. D*b*: abhisattho vâ 'ti tvaṃ sîghaṃ gacchamânâ tiṭṭhati devehi anusiṭṭho ânatto viya. abhisattho vâ 'ti pi pâtho, tvaṃ bahu gacchati kenaci abhilâpakato viyâ 'ti attho. nipatîti atipati abhidhâvati na tiṭṭhati khaṇe khaṇe khayavasaṃ pâpuṇâtîti attho.—tatho AC, tatheva BD.—Kimilo AC, Kimmilo B, Kimmilatth° and Kimbilatth° D.—119, opiya D*a*, opiyâ 'ti . . . nibbutiṃ hadaye ṭhapetvâ D*b*.—biḷibiḷiti saddappavatti yathâ niratthakâ D*b*.—Uddâna: Kimilo AC, Kimmilo B.

DUKANIPÂTO.

N' atthi kooi bhavo nicco saṅkhârâ vâpi sassatâ,
uppajjanti ca te khandhâ cavanti aparâparaṃ. ‖121‖
etaṃ âdînavaṃ ñatvâ bhaven' amhi anatthiko,
nissaṭo sabbakâmehi, patto me âsavakkhayo 'ti. ‖122‖

itthaṃ sudaṃ âyasmâ Uttaro thero gâthâyo abhâsitthâ 'ti.

Na idaṃ anayena jîvitaṃ, nâhâro hadayassa santiko,
âhâraṭṭhitiko samussayo, iti disvâna carâmi esanaṃ. ‖123‖
paṅko 'ti hi naṃ avedayuṃ yâyaṃ vandanapûjanâ kulesu,
sukhumaṃ sallaṃ durubbahaṃ, sakkâro kâpurisena dujjaho 'ti. ‖124‖

itthaṃ sudaṃ âyasmâ Piṇḍolabhâradvâjo thero gâthâyo abhâsitthâ 'ti.

Makkaṭo pañcadvârâyaṃ kuṭikâyaṃ pasakkiya
dvârena anupariyeti gavaṭṭayanto muhuṃ muhuṃ. ‖125‖
tiṭṭha makkaṭa mâ dhâvi, na hi te taṃ yathâ puro;
niggahîto 'si paññâya, neto dûraṃ gamissasîti. ‖126‖

Valliyo thero.

Tiṇṇaṃ me tâlapattânaṃ Gaṅgâtîre kuṭî katâ,
chavasitto va me patto, paṃsukûlañ ca cîvaraṃ. ‖127‖
dvinnaṃ antaravassânaṃ ekâ vâcâ me bhâsitâ;
tatiyo antaravassamhi tamokhandho padâlito 'ti. ‖128‖

Gaṅgâtîriyo bhikkhu.

Api ce hoti tevijjo maccuhâyî anâsavo,
appaññâto 'ti naṃ bâlâ avajânanti ajânatâ. ‖129‖

123, na yidaṃ De Db.—santiko 'ti pi paṭhanti Db.—pavedayuṃ A, averassuṃ C, avedasuṃ B, avedayuṃ Da Db.—126, neto ABC, neva Da. Db: nova dûraṃ gamissasi ito attabhâvato dûraṃ datiyûdiuttabhâvaṃ n' eva gamissasi. neto [sic] dûran ti pi pâṭho, so ev' attho.—127, tâlapattînan ti pi pâṭho Db.—chavasitto va ADa, ch° ca BC; chavasitto va me patto ca chavasittasadiso mattikamaṃ khîrasecanaṃ [sic] kuṇḍasadiso 'ti attho Db.—129, ajânakâ Db, ajânatâ or °kâ Da.

yo ca kho annapânassa lâbhî hoti 'dha puggalo,
pâpadhammo pi ce hoti, so nesaṃ hoti sakkato 'ti. ‖130‖

Ajino thero.

Yadâhaṃ dhammam assosiṃ bhâsamânassa satthuno,
na kaṅkham abhijânâmi sabbaññu apaṛâjite ‖131‖
satthavâhe mahâvîre sârathînaṃ varuttame:
magge paṭipadâyaṃ vâ kaṅkhâ mayhaṃ na vijjatîti. ‖132‖

Meḷajino thero.

Yathâ agâraṃ ducchannaṃ vuṭṭhi samativijjhati,
evaṃ abhâvitaṃ cittaṃ râgo samativijjhati. ‖133‖
yathâ agâraṃ succhannaṃ vuṭṭhi na samativijjhati,
evaṃ subhâvitaṃ cittaṃ râgo na samativijjhati. ‖134‖

Râdho thero.

Khîṇâ hi mayhaṃ jâti, vusitaṃ jinasâsanaṃ,
pahîno jâlasaṃkhâto, bhavanetti samûhatâ. ‖135‖
yass' atthâya pabbajito agârasmâ anagâriyaṃ,
so me attho anuppatto sabbasaṃyojanakkhayo. ‖136‖

Surâdho thero.

Sukhaṃ supanti munayo ye itthîsu na bajjhare
sadâ ve rakkhitabbâsu yâsu saccaṃ sudullabhaṃ. ‖137‖
vadhaṃ carimha te kâma, anaṇâ dâni te mayaṃ,
gacchâma dâni nibbânaṃ yattha gantvâ na socatîti. ‖138‖

Gotamo thero.

Pubbe hanati attânaṃ pacchâ hanati so pare;
suhataṃ hanti attânaṃ vîtaṃseneva pakkhimâ. ‖139‖
na brâhmaṇo bahivaṇṇo, antovaṇṇo hi brâhmaṇo;
yasmiṃ pâpâni kammâni sa ve kaṇho Sujampatîti. ‖140‖

Vasabho thero.

Vaggo paṭhamo. uddânaṃ:

Uttaro c' eva Piṇḍolo Valliyo Tîriyo isi
Ajino ca Meḷajino Râdho Surâdho Gotamo
Vasabhena ime honti dasa therâ mahiddhikâ 'ti.

138, aniṇâ A, aninâ BC, aṇaṇâ D.

Sussûsâ sutavaḍḍhanî, sutaṃ paññâya vaḍḍhanaṃ,
paññâya atthaṃ jânâti, ñâto attho sukhâvaho. ‖141‖
sevetha pantâni senâsanâni, careyya saṃyojanavippa-
mokkhaṃ:
saco ratiṃ nâdhigaccheyya tattha, saṃgho vaso rakkhitatto
satîmâ 'ti. ‖142‖

Mahâkaṇḍo thero.

Yo kho te veghamissena nânatthena dâ kammunâ
manusso uparundhanti pharusupakkamâ janâ,
to pi tath' eva kîrantî, na hi kammaṃ panassati. ‖143‖
yaṃ karoti naro kammaṃ kalyâṇaṃ yadi pâpakaṃ,
tassa tass' eva dâyâdo yaṃ yaṃ kammaṃ pakubbatî-
ti. ‖144‖

Jotidâsathero.

Accayanti ahorattâ, jîvitaṃ uparujjhati,
âyu khîyati maccânaṃ kunnadînaṃ va odakaṃ. ‖145‖
atha pâpâni kammâni karaṃ bâlo na bujjhati;
pacchâssa kaṭukaṃ hoti, vipâko hi 'ssa pâpako 'ti. ‖146‖

Heraññakâni thero.

Parittaṃ dâruṃ âruyha yathâ sîdo mahaṇṇave,
evaṃ kusîtam âgamma âdhujîvî pi sîdati;
tasmâ taṃ parivajjeyya kusîtaṃ hînavîriyaṃ. ‖147‖
pavivittehi ariyehi pahitattehi jhâyihi
niccaṃ âraddhaviriyehi paṇḍitehi sahâvaso 'ti. ‖148‖

Somamitto thero.

Jano janamhi sambaddho, janam ev' assito jano,
jano janena hoṭhiyati, hoṭheti ca jano janaṃ. ‖149‖

141, sudhâvaddhini A, sutavadhanaṃ B, sutanîani C, sutavaḍḍhanti D*a*, suta (corrected to sutaṃ) vaḍḍani D*b*.—143, vekhamissena A, veghamiyena BC, veghamissena D*a*, veghamissenâ 'ti varattakhaṇḍâdinâ sîlâdîsu veghadânena. vegamissenâ 'ti pi pâṭi, so ev' attho. Comp. Dr. Rhys Davids's note on Mahâ-Parinibbâna Sutta II, 32 (Sacred Books, vol. xi. p. 37).—nânatthena AC, nânattena BD*b*, nânatanena D*a*.—uparundhanti A, uparaddhanti BCD*a*, uparuddhantîti vibâdhanti D*b*.—tattova A, tatthova BCD ("tathova kirantîti ca pâṭho.")—144, Jotipâlatth° D.—148, jhâyibhi A, °hi BCD.—149, janasmiṃ D.—*sambandho* ABCD ("*paṭibaddho, ayaṃ eva vâ pâṭho.*")—*bâdhiyati bâdheti* A, sodh° sodh° B, sodhîti sodheti C, hoṭhayati sodheti D*a*; hoṭhîyati hoṭheti ("hoṭhiyati bâdhîyati ta yidaṃ mayhaṃ eva upari hoṭhanaphalavasena upari patissatîti ajânanto sodheti jano janaṃ") D*b*.

ko hi tassa janen' attho janena janitena vâ.
janaṃ ohâya gacchan taṃ heṭhayitvâ bahuṃ janan ti. ‖150‖

Sabbamitto thero.

Kâḷî itthi brahatî dhaṅkarûpâ satthiñ ca bhetvâ aparañ ca satthiñ
bâhañ ca bhetvâ aparañ ca bâhuṃ sîsañ ca bhetvâ dadhithâlakaṃ va esâ nisinnâ abhisaddahitvâ. ‖151‖
yo ve avidvâ upadhiṃ karoti punappunaṃ dukkham upeti mando.
tasmâ pajânaṃ upadhiṃ na kayirâ mâhaṃ puna bhinnasiro sayissan ti. ‖152‖

Mahâkâlo thero.

Bahû sapatte labhati muṇḍo saṃghâṭipâruto
lâbhî annassa pânassa vatthassa sayanassa ca. ‖153‖
etam âdînavaṃ ñatvâ sakkâresu mahabbhayaṃ
appalâbho anavassuto sato bhikkhu paribbaje 'ti. ‖154‖

Tisso thero.

Pâcînavaṃsadâyamhi Sakyaputtâ sahâyakâ
pahây' anappake bhoge uñchâpattâgate ratâ ‖155‖
âraddhaviriyâ pahitattâ niccaṃ daḷhaparakkamâ
ramanti dhammaratiyâ hitvâna lokikaṃ ratin ti. ‖156‖

Kimbilo thero.

Ayonisomanasikârâ maṇḍanaṃ anuyuñjisaṃ,
uddhato capalo câsiṃ kâmarâgena aṭṭito. ‖157‖
upâyakusalenâhaṃ buddhenâdiccabandhunâ
yoniso paṭipajjitvâ bhave cittaṃ udabbahin ti. ‖158‖

Nando thero.

Pare ca naṃ pasaṃsanti attâ ce asamâhito:
mogham pare pasaṃsanti, attâ hi asamâhito. ‖159‖
pare ca naṃ garahanti attâ ce susamâhito:
mogham pare garahanti, attâ hi susamâhito. ‖160‖

Sirimâ thero.

150, bâdhayitvâ A, sodhayitvâ BC, heṭhayitvâ D*a*; sodhayitvâ bahûjanan ti yasmâ saṃsâre carato jananassa ayam evarûpâ paṭipatti tasmâ taṃ janaṃ tassa ca sodhikâ yâ sâ taṇhâ yo ca so ovaṃ bahûjanaṃ sodhayitvâ ṭhitaṃ taṅ ca ohâya . . . pariccajitvâ gaccha tehi anupaddutaṃ ṭhânaṃ gacchcyya pâpuṇeyyan ti attho D*b*.—151, abhisandahitvâ D*a* D*b*.—152, comp. Sutta Nipâta 728 = 1050. —156, lokiyaṃ D.—Kimbilatth° D, Kimilo A, Kimmilo BC.—157, capalo âsiṃ D.—160, Sirimo AC, Sîrimo B, Sirimatth° D.

Vaggo dutiyo. uddânam:

Cundo ca Jotidâso ca thero Heraññakâni yo
Somamitto Sabbamitto Kâlo Tisso ca Kimbilo
Nando ca Sirimâ c' eva dasa therâ mahiddhikâ 'ti.

Khandhâ mayâ pariññâtâ, taṇhâ me ṣusamûhatâ,
bhâvitâ mama bojjhaṅgâ, patto me âsavakkhayo. ‖161‖
so 'haṃ khandho *pariññâya abbahitvâna jâliniṃ*
bhâvayitvâna bojjhaṅgo nibbâyissaṃ anâsavo 'ti. ‖162‖

Uttaro thero.

Panâdo nâma so râjâ yassa yûpo suvaṇṇayo
tiriyaṃ soḷasapabbedho ubbham âhu sahassadhâ. ‖163‖
sahassakaṇḍu satabhoṇḍu dhajâlu haritâmayo;
anecaṃ tattha gandhabbâ cha sahassâni sattadhâ 'ti. ‖164‖

Bhaddaji thero.

Satimâ paññavâ bhikkhu âraddhabalavîriyo
pañca kappasatân' âhaṃ ekarattiṃ anussariṃ. ‖165‖
cattâro satipaṭṭhâne sutta aṭṭha ca bhâvayaṃ
pañca kappasatân' âhaṃ ekarattiṃ anussarin ti. ‖166‖

Sôbhito thero.

Yaṃ kiccaṃ daḷhaviriyena yaṃ kiccaṃ boddhum icchatâ
karissaṃ nâvarajjhissaṃ, passa viriyaparakkamaṃ. ‖167‖
tvañ ca me maggam akkhâhi añjasaṃ amatogadhaṃ;
ahaṃ monena monissaṃ Gaṅgâsoto va sâgaraṃ ti. ‖168‖

Valliyo thero.

Kese me olikhissan ti kappako upasaṃkami,
tato âdâsaṃ âdâya sarîraṃ paccavekkhisaṃ. ‖169‖

Uddâna: Kimilo A, Kimmilo BC.—Sirimâ AC, Sîrimo B.—162, sabbahitvâna corr. to abb° A, sabbah° B, appah° C, abbahitvâna ("uddharitvâ") Da Dδ.—163, suvaṇṇamayo A, suvaṇṇayo BCDδ, °ṇṇâyo Da.—soḷasubbedho AD, soḷasamubbedho C, soḷasamuppedho B. Prof. Fausböll no doubt is right in reading soḷasapabbedho (Jâtaka, vol. ii. p. 334).—164, The first hemistich frequently occurs in the Apadâna collection; see the 310th Apadâna (the story of Pabhâradâyaka), the Apadâna of Tipaṭṭidâyakatthera (fol. jhî' of Dr. Morris's MS.), the Apadâna of Tipaṇṇatthidâyakathera (ibid. fol. jhâ), etc. The Apadâna MS. constantly reads sahassakaṇḍa. The readings of my MSS. are: sahassakaṇḍo AD ("sahassakaṇḍo ti sahassabhummako"), sahassakhaṇḍo C, sahassokaṇḍo B. Comp. Jât. I.I.—satabhoṇḍa CD, which the comment explains by "anekasatavivyûhâho" (read, °niyyûho), satagoṇḍa AB. The Apadâna MS. has always satabhoṇḍa.—167, nâvarajjhissaṃ A, nâvarajjh° BC, na virajjhissaṃ Da Dδ.—169, olikhiyanti AB, olikhîyan ti C, olikhissan ti D ("mama kese olikhissaṃ kappamîti").

tuccho kâyo adissittha, andhakâre tamo byagâ ;
sabbe coḷâ samucchinnâ, n' atthi dâni punabbhavo 'ti. ‖170‖

Vîtasoko thero.

Pañca nîvaraṇe hitvâ yogakkhemassa pattiyâ
dhammâdâsaṃ gahetvâna ñâṇadassanam attano ‖171‖
paccavekkhiṃ imaṃ kâyaṃ sabbaṃ santarabâhiraṃ,
ajjhattañ ca bahiddhâ ca tuccho kâyo adissathâ 'ti. ‖172‖

Puṇṇamâso thero.

Yathâpi bhaddo âjañño khalitvâ patitiṭṭhati,
bhiyyo laddhâna saṃvegaṃ adîno vahate dhuraṃ, ‖173‖
evaṃ dassanasampannaṃ sammâsambuddhasâvakaṃ
âjâniyaṃ maṃ dhâretha puttaṃ buddhassa orasan ti. ‖174‖

Nandako thero.

Ehi Nandaka gacchâma upajjhâyassa santikaṃ,
sîhanâdaṃ nadissâma buddhaseṭṭhassa sammukhâ. ‖175‖
yâya no anukampâya amhe pabbâjayî muni,
so no attho anuppatto sabbasaṃyojanakkhayo 'ti. ‖176‖

Bharato thero.

Nadanti evaṃ sappaññâ sîhâ va girigabbhare
vîrâ vijitasaṃgâmâ jetvâ Mâraṃ savâhanaṃ. ‖177‖
satthâ ca pariciṇṇo me, dhammo saṃgho ca pûjito,
ahañ ca vitto sumano puttaṃ disvâ anâsavan ti. ‖178‖

Bhâradvâjo thero.

Upâsitâ sappurisâ, sutâ dhammâ abhiṇhaso ;
sutvâna paṭipajjissaṃ añjasaṃ amatogadhaṃ. ‖179‖
bhavarâgahatassa me sato bhavarâgo puna me na vijjati
na câhu na ca me bhavissati na ca me etarahi pi
vijjatîti. ‖180‖

Kaṇhadinno thero.

Vaggo tatiyo. uddânaṃ :

Uttaro Bhaddaji thero Sobhito Valliyo isi
Vîtasoko ca so thero Puṇṇamâso ca Nandako
Bharato Bhâradvâjo ca Kaṇhadinno mahâmunîti.

172, santarabâhiraṃ AD*b*, antarabâhiraṃ BCD*a*.—173, vahato AB, vahate C, vahane D*a*, vahite ubbahati D*b*.—176, Bharato ABD*b*, Bhârato C, Bhâratth° D*a*.—177, dhîrâ D*a* D*b*.—178, ci (corrected to ca) vitto A, ca citto BC, ca citto (corr. to vitto) D*a*, ca vitto D*b* ("ahaṃ pi vitto nirâmisâya pîtiyâ tuṭṭho.")—180, pi deest AD.

Yato ahaṃ pabbajito sammâsambuddhasâsane,
vimuccamâno uggacchiṃ, kâmadhâtuṃ upaccagaṃ. ‖181‖
Brahmuno pekkhamânassa tato cittaṃ vimucci me;
akuppâ me vimuttîti sabbasaṃyojanakkhayâ 'ti. ‖182‖

Migasiro thero.

Aniccâni gahakâni tattha tattha punappunaṃ,
gahakâraṃ gavesanto dukkhâ jâti punappunaṃ. ‖183‖
gahakâraka diṭṭho 'si, puna gehaṃ na kâhasi;
sabbâ te phâsukâ bhaggâ thûpirâ ca vidâlitâ;
visaṃyâdikataṃ cittaṃ idh' eva vidhamissatîti. ‖184‖

Sivako thero.

Arahaṃ sugato loko vâtoh' âbâdhito muni;
sace upadhikaṃ atthi munino dehi brâhmaṇa. ‖185‖
pûjito pûjaneyyânaṃ sakkareyyâna sakkato
apacito apaceyyânaṃ tassa icchâmi hâtave 'ti. ‖186‖

Upavâno thero.

Diṭṭhâ mayâ dhammadharâ upâsakâ kâmâ anicchâ iti bhâsamânâ
sûrattarattâ maṇikuṇḍalesu puttesu dâresu ca to apekkhâ. ‖187‖
addhâ na jânanti yathâvidhammaṃ, kâmâ anicchâ iti câpi âhu,
râgañ ca tesaṃ na bal' atthi chettuṃ, tasmâ sitâ puttadâraṃ dhanañ câ 'ti. ‖188‖

Isidinno thero.

Devo ca vassati devo ca gajagajâyati ekako câhaṃ bheravo bile viharâmi:
tassa mayhaṃ ekakassa bheravo bile viharato n' atthi bhayaṃ vâ chambhitattaṃ vâ lomahaṃso vâ. ‖189‖
dhammatâ mam' esâ yassa me ekakassa bheravo bile viharato n' atthi bhayaṃ vâ chambhitattaṃ vâ lomahaṃso vâ 'ti. ‖190‖

Sambulakaccâno thero.

181, upajjhagaṃ A, upaccagaṃ BCD.—183 seq. comp. Dhammap. 153 seq.—183, gahakârakaṃ BC.—184, tuṃirâ va A, muṭṭhâbhava B, dhaṇâbha C, dhuṃirâ ca Da, dhûpirâ va paḍâlitâ 'ti . . . avijjâsaṃkhâtâ kaṇṇikâ pabhinnâ Db.—visaṃyâdikataṃ (°kahaṃ C) ACDb, visaṃvâdik° B, vimariyâdikaṃ Da.—vidhamissatîti C, vidhamiyatîti B.—186, icchâmi h° Da. tassa vâtâbâdhavûpasamanatthaṃ nahânavo [sic] upanetuṃ gacchâmîti Db.—Upadhânatth° D.—188, addhânaṃ D. —yathâ A, yathâva B, yathâ ca C, yato ca D. Db: yato ti yasmâ te . . . tasmâ idha imasmiṃ buddhasâsane dhammaṃ yathâvato addhâ ekaṃsena na jânanti.—190, Saṃpahaṭṭhak° A, Sambupalak° C, Sambalak° BD.

Kassa selûpamaṃ cittaṃ ṭhitaṃ nânupakampati
virattaṃ rajanîyesu kuppanîye na kuppati.
yass' evaṃ bhâvitaṃ cittaṃ kuto taṃ dukkham essati. ‖191‖
mama selûpamaṃ cittaṃ ṭhitaṃ nânupakampati
virattaṃ rajanîyesu kuppanîye na kuppati.
mam' evaṃ bhâvitaṃ cittaṃ, kuto maṃ dukkham essatîti. ‖192‖

Khitako thero.

Na tâva supituṃ hoti ratti nakkhattaîmâlinî,
paṭijaggitum ev' esâ ratti hoti vijânatâ. ‖193‖
hatthikkhandhâvapatitaṃ kuñjaro ce anukkame
saṃgâme me mataṃ seyyo yañ ce jîve parâjito 'ti. ‖194‖

Soṇo Poṭiriyaputto.

Pañca kâmaguṇe hitvâ piyarûpe manorame
saddhâya abhinikkhamma dukkhass' antakaro bhave. ‖195‖
nâbhinandâmi maraṇaṃ nâbhinandâmi jîvitaṃ
kâlañ ca paṭikaṅkhâmi sampajâno patissato 'ti. ‖196‖

Nisabho thero.

Ambapallavasaṃkâsaṃ aṃse katvâna cîvaraṃ
nisinno hatthigîvâyaṃ gâmaṃ piṇḍâya pâvisiṃ. ‖197‖
hatthikkhandhato oruyha saṃvegaṃ alabhin tadâ,
so 'haṃ ditto tadâ santo, patto me âsavakkhayo 'ti. ‖198‖

Usabho thero.

Ayaṃ iti kappaṭo Kappaṭakuro. acchâya atibharitâya
amataghaṭikâyaṃ dhammakatamatto, katapadaṃ jhânâni
ocetuṃ. ‖199‖

194, Comp. Padhânasutta (Suttanipâta), v. 16.—Poṭiriyo A, Poṭiriputto B, Poṭiritto C, seṭṭhiputtassa ("Segirisaṃ nâma bhojakassa putto hutvâ") D.—198, ditto A, citto BC, nibbho *Da*, ditto ("dappito") *Db*.—199, pi A, piti B, *pîti C, iti Da.—acchâya (acchabha BC) atibhariyâya ABC, accambharâya Da.*—dhammakaṭapatto AC, dhammaṃk° B, dhammakatamatto *Da*. *Db*: ayaṃ iti kappaṭo Kappaṭakuro 'ti Kappaṭakuro bhikkhu ayaṃ mama kappaṭo imaṃ paridahitvâ yathâtathâ jîvâmî iti evaṃ uppannaṃ icchâvitakko. accambharâya atibharatâya amataghaṭakâyaṃ mama amataghaṭe tahaṃ tahaṃ vissavante amataṃ adhigataṃ aham anusâsâmi [Mahâvagga I. 6. 12] . . . 'tiâdinâ ghosetvâ mayâ dhammâmate pavassiyamâne; akapadaṃ (corr. to akatapadaṃ) jhânâni ocetuṃ . . . jhânâni upaccetuṃ bhâvetuṃ katapadaṃ katamagga vihitabhâvanâmaggaṃ idaṃ mama sâsanaṃ; tathâpi dhammakatamaggo mama sâsanadhammato ukkaṇṭhacitto apagatamânaso Kappaṭakuro 'ti taṃ codetvâ . . .

mâ kho tvaṃ Kappaṭa pacâlesi mâ taṃ upakaṇṇakamhi tâḷessaṃ;
na ha tvaṃ Kappaṭa mattaṃ aññâsi saṃghamajjhamhi pacalâyamâno 'ti. ‖200‖

Kappaṭakuro thero.

Vaggo catuttho. uddânaṃ:

Migasiro Sivako ca Upavâno ca paṇḍito
Isidinno ca Kaccâno Khitako ca mahâvasî
Poṭiriyaputto Nisabho Usabho Kappaṭakuro 'ti.

Aho buddhâ aho dhammâ aho no satthu sampadâ
yattha etâdisaṃ dhammaṃ sâvako sacchikâhiti. ‖201‖
asaṃkheyyesu kappesu sakkâyâdhigatâ ahuṃ,
tesaṃ ayaṃ pacchimako, carimo 'yaṃ samussayo
jâtimaraṇasaṃsâro, n' atthi dâni punabbhavo 'ti. ‖202‖

Kumârakassapo thero.

Yo have daharo bhikkhu yuñjati buddhasâsane,
jâgaro patisattesu, amoghaṃ tassa jîvitaṃ. ‖203‖
tasmâ saddhañ ca sîlañ ca pasâdaṃ dhammadassanaṃ
anuyuñjetha medhâvî saraṃ buddhâna sâsanaṃ ti. ‖204‖

Dhammapâlo thero.

Kass' indriyâni samathaṃ gatâni assâ yathâ sârathinâ sudantâ,
pahînamânassa anâsavassa devâpi tassa pihayanti tâdino. ‖205‖
mayh' indriyâni samathaṃ gatâni assâ yathâ sârathinâ sudantâ,
pahînamânassa anâsavassa devâpi mayhaṃ pihayanti tâdino 'ti. ‖206‖

Brahmâli thero.

200, câlesi A.—tvaṃ ABC, taṃ D.—upakaṇṇamhi A.—tâlessaṃ A, tâloyaṃ C, târaḷayaṃ B, tâḷesa D.—na vâ ABC, na ha Da, na hiṃ Db.—Uddâna: Poṭiriyaputto A, Soṭiriputto BC.—202, ahu ABCDa, ahuṃ ti Db.—203, comp. Dhammap. 382.—sa hi suttesu D, patis° A, satiputtesu BC.—205, comp. Dhamm. 94.

Chavipâpaka cittabhaddaka Mogharâja satataṃ samâhito,
hemantikasîtakâlarattiyo, bhikkhu tvaṃ 'si, kathaṃ karissasi. ‖207‖
sampaṇṇasassâ Magadhâ kevalâ iti me sutaṃ;
palâlacchannako seyyaṃ yath' aññe sukhajîvino 'ti. ‖208‖

Mogharâjâ thero.

Na ukkhipe no ca parikkhipe pare, na okkhipe pâragataṃ na eraye,
na cattavaṇṇaṃ parisâsu byâhare anuddhato sammitabhâṇi subbato. ‖209‖
susukhumanipuṇatthadassinâ matikusalena nivâtavuttinâ
saṃsevitabuddhasîlinâ nibbânaṃ na hi tena dullabhan ti. ‖210‖

Visâkho Pañcâlîputto thero.

Nadanti morâ susikhâ supekhuṇâ sunîlagîvâ sumukhâ sugajjino,
susaddalâ câpi mahâmahî ayaṃ subyâpitambu, suvalâhakaṃ nabhaṃ. ‖211‖
sukallarûpo sumanassa jhâyitaṃ sunikkhamo sâdhu subuddhasâsane;
susukkasukkaṃ nipuṇaṃ sududdasaṃ phusâhi taṃ uttamam accutaṃ padan ti. ‖212‖

Cûḷako thero.

Nandamânâgataṃ cittaṃ sûlam âropamânakaṃ,
tena ten' eva vajasi yena sûlaṃ kaliṅgaraṃ. ‖213‖
tâhaṃ citta kaliṃ brûmi taṃ brûmi cittadubbhakaṃ;
satthâ te dullabho laddho; mânatthe maṃ niyojayîti. ‖214‖

Anûpamo thero.

Saṃsaraṃ dîgham addhânaṃ gatîsu parivattisaṃ
apassaṃ ariyasaccâni andhabhûto puthujjano. ‖215‖

207, hemantikakâlarattiyo (°yâ A) AC, hemantikasitakâlarattiko B, hemantikasîtakâlarattiyo Da Db (hemantakâ sîtakâlarattiyo 'ti pi pâṭho).—209, na okkhipe . . . na ukkhipe 'ti keci paṭhanti D.—210=71.—Pañcâlaputto ABC.—211, suvâpûtambû 'ti pi pâṭho suvisuddhajâlo 'ti attho D.—212, jhâyitaṃ ACDa, cabharitaṃ B, jhâyitaṃ and jhâyitaṃ Db.—sunikkamo ACDa, sanikamo B, sunikkhamo Db.—213, âropamânaka AB, âropahânakaṃ C, âropamânakaṃ Da Db (" âropiyamânaṃ).—214, kali AB, kalî C, kalî, kali, kaliṃ D.—cittadubbhagâ 'ti pi paṭhanti D.

tassa me appamattassa saṃsârâ vinaḷîkatâ,
sabbâ gatî samucchinnâ, n'atthi dâni punabbhavo 'ti. ‖216‖

Vajjito thero.

Assattho haritobhâso saṃvirûḷhamhi pâdapo
ekaṃ buddhagataṃ saññaṃ alabhitthaṃ patissato. ‖217‖
ekatiṃso ito kappe yaṃ saññaṃ alabhiṃ tadâ,
tassâ saññâya vâhasâ patto me âsavakkhayo 'ti. ‖218‖

Sandhito thero.

Pañcamo vaggo. uddânaṃ:

Kumârakassapo thero Dhammapâlo ca Brahmâli
Mogharâjâ Visâkho ca Cûḷako ca Anûpamo
Vajjito Sandhito thero kilesarajavâhano 'ti. |
gâthâ Dukanipâtamhi navuti o' eva aṭṭha ca,
therâ ekûnapaññâsaṃ bhâsitâ nayakovidâ. |

Dukanipâto.

217 = Apadâna fol. ji' (Dr. Morris's MS.).—alabhi ham corrected to alabhiṃ haṃ A, alabhittaṃ BC, abhilatthaṃ Da, alatthâpapissato ti Db, alabhissa Apadâna.—218, Satthitath°, Sat[illegible]patth° D.

TIKANIPÂTO.

Ayonisuddhiṃ anvesaṃ aggiṃ paricariṃ vane,
suddhimaggam ajânanto akâsiṃ amaraṃ tapaṃ. ‖219‖
taṃ sukhena sukhaṃ laddhaṃ; passa dhammasudhammatam:
tisso vijjâ anuppattâ, kataṃ buddhassa sâsanaṃ. ‖220‖
brahmabandhu pure âsiṃ, idâni kho 'mhi brâhmaṇo,
tevijjo nhâtako c' amhi sotthiyo c' amhi vedagû 'ti. ‖221‖

Aṅgaṇikabhâradvâjo thero.

Pañcâhâhaṃ pabbajito sekho appattamânaso,
vihâraṃ me pavitthassa cetaso paṇidhî ahû: ‖222‖
nâsissaṃ na pivissâmi vihârato na nikkhame
na pi passaṃ nipâtessaṃ taṇhâsalle anûhate. ‖223‖
tassa mevaṃ viharato passa viriyaparakkamaṃ,
tisso vijjâ anuppattâ, kataṃ buddhassa sâsanan ti. ‖224‖

Paccayo thero.

Yo pubbe karaṇîyâni pacchâ so kâtum icchati,
sukhâ so dhaṃsate ṭhânâ pacchâ cam anutappati. ‖225‖
yañ hi kayirâ tañ hi vade, yaṃ na kayirâ na taṃ vade.
akarontaṃ bhâsamânaṃ parijânanti paṇḍitâ. ‖226‖
susukhaṃ vata nibbânaṃ sammâsambuddhadesitaṃ
asokaṃ virajaṃ khemaṃ yattha dukkhaṃ nirujjhatîti. ‖227‖

Bâkulathero.

Sukhañ ce jîvituṃ icche sâmaññasmiṃ apekkhavâ,
saṃghikaṃ nâtimaññeyya cîvaraṃ pânabhojanaṃ. ‖228‖
sukhañ ce jîvituṃ icche sâmaññasmiṃ apekkhavâ,
ahimusikasobbhaṃ va sevetha sayanâsanaṃ. ‖229‖

219, paricare ABC, paricare, which is several times corrected to paricariṃ D. The mistake paricare seems to have been caused by Dhammap. 107.—amaraṃ BD, paravâ C, mama taṃ A.—tapaṃ AD, vâsaṃ B, savaṃ C.—223=313, vihârato ABCD. The correct reading no doubt is vihârâ ca (see v. 313); vihârato offends against the metrical laws (compare, however, Prof. Fausböll's note, Dhammap. v. 124).—225, ca ABC, cam ("makâro padasandhikaro") D.

sukhañ ca jîvitum icche sâmaññasmiṃ apekkhavâ,
itarîtarena tusseyya ekadhammañ ca bhâvayo 'ti. ‖230‖

Dhaniyo thero.

Atisîtaṃ atiuṇhaṃ atisâyam idaṃ ahû,
iti vissaṭṭhakammanto khaṇâ accenti mâṇavo. ‖231‖
yo ca sîtañ ca uṇhañ ca tiṇâ bhiyyo na maññati
karaṃ purisakiccâni, so sukhâ na vihâyati. ‖232‖
dabbaṃ kusaṃ poṭakilaṃ usîraṃ muñjapabbajaṃ
urasâ panudahissâmi vivekam anubrûhayan ti. ‖233‖

Mâtaṅgaputto thero.

Yo cittakathî bahussutâ samaṇâ Pâṭalipattavâsino
tes' aññataro 'yam âyuvâ dvâre tiṭṭhati Khujjasobhito. ‖234‖
yo cittakathî bahussutâ samaṇâ Pâṭalipattavâsino
tes' aññataro 'yam âyuvâ dvâre tiṭṭhati mâluterito. ‖235‖
suyuddhena suyiṭṭhena saṃgâmavijayena ca
brahmacariyânuciṇṇena ovâyaṃ sukham edhati. ‖236‖

Khujjasobhito thero.

Yo 'dha koci manussesu parapâṇâni hiṃsati,
asmâ lokâ paramhâ ca ubhayâ dhaṃsate naro. ‖237‖
yo ca mettena cittena sabbapâṇ' ânukampati,
bahuṃ hi so pasavati puññaṃ tâdisako naro. ‖238‖
subhâsitassa sikkhetha samaṇapâsanassa ca
ekâsanassa ca raho cittavûpasamassa cû 'ti. ‖239‖

Vâraṇathero.

Eko pi saddho medhâvî assaddhân' idha ñâtinaṃ
dhammaṭṭho sîlasampanno hoti atthâya bandhunaṃ. ‖240‖
niggayha anukampâya coditâ ñâtayo mayâ
ñâtibandhavapemena kâraṃ katvâna bhikkhusu. ‖241‖
te abbhatîtâ kâlakatâ pattâ te tidivaṃ sukhaṃ,
bhâtaro mayhaṃ mâtâ ca modanti kâmakâmino 'ti. ‖242‖

Passikathero.

Kâlâpabbaṅgasaṃkâso kiso dhamanisantato
mattaññû annapânamhi adînamanaso naro ‖243‖

Verses 231 and 232 recur in the Sigâlovâdasutta ap. Grimblot, Sept Suttas, p. 302, except that for *khaṇâ* the reading there is *atthâ*. The last clause recurs in Mahâvagga VIII. 15. 8.—233=27.—243, kâlapabbaṅgasaṃkâso *A*, kâlasabbaṅgasaṃkâso *B*, kâlâsabbaṅgasaṃkâyo *C*, kâlâpasaṅgasaṃkâso *Da*, kâlâpasaṅgasaṃkâso *Db* manosupacayâvigamena kisadusaṇṭhitasarîrâvayavatâya dantilatâpabbasadisaṅgo *Db*.

phuṭṭho ḍaṃsehi makasehi araññasmiṃ brahâvane
nâgo saṃgâmasîse va sato tatrâdhivâsaye. ‖244‖
yathâ Brahmâ tathâ eko, yathâ devo tathâ duve,
yathâ gâmo tathâ tayo, kolâhalaṃ tat' uttarin ti. ‖245‖

Yasojathero.

Ahû tuyhaṃ pure saddhâ, sâ te ajja na vijjati.
yaṃ tuyhaṃ tuyhaṃ ev' etaṃ; n' atthi duccaritaṃ mama. ‖246‖
aniccâ hi calâ saddhâ evaṃ diṭṭhâ hi sâ mayâ;
rajjanti pi virajjanti, tattha kiṃ jiyyate muni. ‖247‖
paccati munino bhattaṃ thokaṃ thokaṃ kule kule;
piṇḍikâya carissâmi, atthi jaṅghabalaṃ mamâ 'ti. ‖248‖

Sâṭimattiyathero.

Saddhâya abhinikkhamma navapabbajito navo
mitte bhajeyya kalyâṇe suddhâjîve atandite. ‖249‖
saddhâya abhinikkhamma navapabbajito navo
saṃghasmiṃ viharaṃ bhikkhu sikkhetha vinayaṃ budho. ‖250‖
saddhâya abhinikkhamma navapabbajito navo
kappâkappesu kusalo careyya apurakkhato. ‖251‖

Upâli thero.

Paṇḍitaṃ vata maṃ santaṃ alamatthavicintakaṃ
pañca kâmaguṇâ loke sammohâ pâtayiṃsu maṃ. ‖252‖
pakkhanno Mâravisaye daḷhasallasamappito
asakkhiṃ Maccurâjassa ahaṃ pâsâ pamuccituṃ. ‖253‖
sabbe kâmâ pahînâ me, bhavâ sabbe padâlitâ,
vikkhîṇo jâtisaṃsâro, n' atthi dâni punabbhavo 'ti. ‖254‖

Uttarapâlo thero.

Suṇâtha ñâtayo sabbe yâvant' ettha samâgatâ,
dhammaṃ vo desayissâmi; dukkhâ jâti punappunaṃ. ‖255‖
ârabhatha nikkhamatha yuñjatha buddhasâsane
dhunâtha Maccuno senaṃ naḷâgâraṃ va kuñjaro. ‖256‖
yo imasmiṃ dhammavinaye appamatto vihessati,
pahâya jâtisaṃsâraṃ dukkhass' antaṃ karissatîti. ‖257‖

Abhibhûtathero.

248, thokathokaṃ D*a* D*b*.—Sâṭimatt° AB, Sâṭimatth° C, Sâvimatth° and Sâvimatt° D.—253, pakkhando A, °nto BC, °nno D*a* D*b*.—256 = Milindapañha, p. 245.—257, comp. Mahâparinibb. Sutta, p. 37.

Saṃsaraṃ hi nirayaṃ agacchisaṃ, petalokam agamaṃ punappunaṃ,
dukkhamamhi pi tiracchânayoniyâ nekadhâ hi vasitaṃ ciraṃ mayâ. ‖258‖
mânuso pi ca bhavo 'bhirâdhito, saggakâyam agamaṃ sakiṃ sakiṃ,
rûpadhâtusu arûpadhâtîsu n'ovasaññîsu asaññîsu ṭṭhitaṃ. ‖259‖
sambhavâ suviditâ asârakâ saṃkhatâ pacalitâ sad' oritâ ;
taṃ viditvâ maham attasambhavaṃ santim eva satimâ samajjhagan ti. ‖260‖

Gotamo thero.

Yo pubbe karaṇîyâni . . . (261–263=225–227.) ‖261–263‖

Hârito thero.

Pâpamitto vivaṇṇetvâ bhajeyy' uttamapuggalo
ovâdo c' assa tiṭṭheyya patthento acalaṃ sukhaṃ. ‖264‖
parittaṃ dârum . . . (265, 266=147, 148.) ‖265–266‖

Vimalo thero.

Uddânaṃ :

Aṅgaṇiko Bhâradvâjo Paccayo Bâkulo isi
Dhaniyo Mâtaṅgaputto Sobhito Vârano isi
Passiko ca Yasojo ca Sâṭimattiy' Upâli ca ;
Uttarapâlo Abhibhûto Gotamo Hârito pi ca
thero Tikanipâtamhi nibbâne Vimalo kato ;
aṭṭhatâlîsa gâthâyo, therâ soḷasa kittitâ 'ti.

Tikanipâto niṭṭhito.

260, sadoritâ AC, saderitâ (=sadâ oritâ) Da Db, sadorikâ B.—261, cam ABCD.—264, °puggalo Da Db, °puggalaṃ ABC.—cassa A, vassa BCD.—266, jhâyibhi A.

CATUKKANIPATO.

Alaṃkatâ suvasanâ mâlinî candanussadâ
majjhe mahâpathe nârî turiye naccati naṭṭakî. ‖267‖
piṇḍikâya paviṭṭho 'haṃ gacchanto naṃ udikkhisaṃ
alaṃkataṃ suvasanaṃ maccupâsaṃ va oḍḍitaṃ. ‖268‖
tato me manasîkâro yoniso udapajjatha,
âdînavo pâturahû, ṇibbidâ samatiṭṭhata, ‖269‖
tato cittaṃ vimucci me, passa dhammasudhammataṃ:
tisso vijjâ anuppattâ, kataṃ buddhassa sâsanan ti. ‖270‖

Nâgasamâlathero.

Ahaṃ middhena pakato vihârâ upanikkhamiṃ;
caṅkamaṃ abhirûhanto tath' eva papatiṃ chamâ. ‖271‖
gattâni parimajjitvâ puna pâruyha caṅkamaṃ
caṅkame caṅkamiṃ so 'haṃ ajjhattaṃ susamâhito. ‖272‖
tato me . . . (273, 274=269, 270.) ‖273–274‖

Bhagu thero.

Pare ca na vijânanti mayam ettha yamâmase;
ye ca tattha vijânanti, tato sammanti medhagâ. ‖275‖
yadâ ca avijânantâ iriyanty amarâ viyâ,
vijânanti ca ye dhammaṃ âturesu anâturâ. ‖276‖
yaṃ kiñci sithilaṃ kammaṃ saṃkiliṭṭhañ ca yaṃ vataṃ
saṃkassaraṃ brahmacariyaṃ, na taṃ hoti mahapphalaṃ. ‖277‖
yassa sabrahmacârîsu gâravo n' ûpalabbhati,
ârakâ hoti saddhammâ nabhaṃ puthaviyâ yathâ 'ti. ‖278‖

Sabhiyo thero.

Dhir atthu pûre duggandhe Mârapakkhe avassute;
nava sotâni te kâye yâni sandanti sabbadâ. ‖279‖

275, see 498; Dhammap. 6, Mahâvagga x, 3.—pare va D.—276, iriyantâmarâ viya A, iriyantamabhavissa (°vissati C) BC, iriyanty amarâ viya D*a* D*b*.—277, see Dhammap. 312.—279 (see 1150), pûre D*a* D*b* ("atiriya jegucchehi nânâkuṇapehi nânâvidhaasûcihi sampuṇṇo" [sic]), pure ABC.—nava hotâni ABC.

ṇâ puraṇam amaññittho, mâsâdesi tathâgato;
saggo pi te na rajjanti kim aṅga pana mânuse. ‖280‖
ye ca kho bâlâ dummedhâ dummantî mohapâruṭâ,
tâdisâ tattha rajjanti Mârakhittasmi bandhane. ‖281‖
yesaṃ râgo ca doso ca avijjâ ca virâjitâ,
tâdî tattha na rajjanti chinnasuttâ abandhanâ 'ti. ‖282‖

Nandako thero.

Pañcapaññâsa vassâni rajojallam adhârayiṃ,
bhuñjanto mâsikaṃ bhattaṃ kesamassuṃ alocayiṃ, ‖283‖
ekapâdena aṭṭhâsiṃ, âsanaṃ parivajjayiṃ,
sukkhagûthâni ca khâdiṃ, addasaṃ ca na sâdiyiṃ. ‖284‖
etâdisaṃ karitvâna bahuṃ duggatigâminaṃ
vuyhamâno mahoghena buddhaṃ saraṇam âgamaṃ. ‖285‖
saraṇagamanaṃ passa, passa dhammasudhammataṃ:
tisso vijjâ anuppattâ, kataṃ buddhassa sâsanan ti. ‖286‖

Jambuko thero.

Svâgataṃ vata mo 'âsi Gayâyaṃ Gayaphaggunâ
yaṃ addasâsiṃ sambuddhaṃ desentaṃ dhammam uttamaṃ ‖287‖
mahappabhaṃ gaṇâcariyaṃ aggapattaṃ vinâyakaṃ
sadevakassa lokassa jîvaṃ atuladassanaṃ ‖288‖
mahânâgaṃ mahâvîraṃ mahâjutim anâsavaṃ
sabbâsavaparikkhîṇaṃ satthâraṃ akutobhayaṃ. ‖289‖
cirasaṃkiliṭṭhaṃ vata maṃ diṭṭhisandânasanditaṃ
vimocayî so bhagavâ sabbaganthehi Sonakan ti. ‖290‖

Sonako thero.

Yo dandhakâle tarati taraṇîyo ca dandhaye,
ayonisosaṃvidhânena bâlo dukkhaṃ nigacchati, ‖291‖
tass' atthâ parihâyanti kâlapakkhe va candimâ,
âyasakyañ ca pappoti mittehi ca virujjhatîti. ‖292‖
yo dandhakâle dandheti taraṇîyo ca târaye,
yonisosaṃvidhânena sukhaṃ pappoti paṇḍito, ‖293‖
tass' atthâ paripûranti sukkapakkhe va candimâ,
yaso kittiñ ca pappoti, mittehi na virujjhatîti. ‖294‖

Sambhûto thero.

286, saraṇâgamanaṃ P.—287, yaṃ addasâsi AC, yaṃ adasâsi B, maddâsiṃsiṃ corrected to °assaṃ Da, yaṃ ti . . . anddasâsiṃ ti Db.—290, diṭṭhisantânasandhitaṃ A, °nasandhitaṃ B, diṭṭhasantânaṃ santitaṃ C, diṭṭhisandânasanditaṃ D.—294, paripûranti, paripurenti the MSS.

Ubhayen' eva sampanno Râhulabhaddo 'ti maṃ vidu,
yañ c' amhi putto buddhassa, yañ ca dhammesu cakkhumâ, ‖295‖
yañ ca me âsavâ khîṇâ, yañ ca n' atthi punabbhavo.
arahâ dakkhiṇeyyo 'mhi tevijjo amataddaso. ‖296‖
kâmandhâ jâlasañchannâ taṇhâchadanachâditâ
pamattabandhunâ baddhâ macchâ va kuminâmukhe. ‖297‖
taṃ kâmam aham ujjhitvâ chetvâ Mârassa bandhanaṃ
samûlaṃ taṇham abbuyha sîtibhûto 'smi nibbuto 'ti. ‖298‖

Râhulo thero.

Jâtarûpena pacchannâ dâsîgaṇapurakkhatâ
aṅkena puttam âdâya bhariyâ maṃ upâgami. ‖299‖
tañ ca disvâna âyantiṃ sakaputtassa mâtaraṃ
alaṃkataṃ suvasanaṃ maccupâsaṃ va oḍḍitaṃ, ‖300‖
tato me . . (301, 302 = 269, 270) ‖301–302‖

Candano thero.

Dhammo have rakkhati dhammacâriṃ, dhammo suciṇṇo sukham âvahâti :
es' ânisaṃso dhamme suciṇṇe, na duggatiṃ gacchati dhammacârî. ‖303‖
na hi dhammo adhammo ca ubho samavipâkino ;
adhammo nirayaṃ neti, dhammo pâpeti suggatiṃ. ‖304‖
tasmâ hi dhammesu kareyya chandaṃ iti modamâno sugatena tâdinâ ;
dhamme ṭhitâ sugatavarassa sâvakâ niyyanti dhîrâ saraṇavaraggagâmino. ‖305‖
vipphoṭito gaṇḍamûlo, taṇhâjâlo samûhato ;
so khîṇasaṃsâro na c' atthi kiñcanaṃ cando yathâ dosinâpuṇṇamâsiyâ 'ti. ‖306‖

Dhammiko thero.

Yadâ balâkâ sucipaṇḍaracchadâ kâḷassa meghassa bhayena tajjitâ
palehiti âlayam âlayesinî, tadâ nadî Ajakaraṇî rameti maṃ. ‖307‖

296, comp. 336.—297, jâlapacchannâ Da Db.—299, sacchannâ AC, saṅch° B, pacchannâ Da Db.—306, vippothito A, vippovito B, vipphoṭito C, vighâṭito Da, vippâṭito ti vidhuto Db.—307, palehiti AB, palehîti C, phalehîti Da, palehîtîti gocarabhûmito uppatitvâ gamissati Db.

yadâ balâkâ suvisuddhapaṇḍarâ kâḷassa meghassa bhayena tajjitâ
pariyesati lenam alonadassinî, tadâ madî Ajakaraṇî rameti mam. ‖308‖
kan nu tattha na ramenti jambuyo ubhato tahim,
sobhenti âpagâkûlam mahâlenassa pacchato. ‖309‖
tâmatamadasamghasuppahînâ bhekâ mandavatî panâdayanti.
nâjja girinadîhi vippavâsasamayo; khemâ Ajakaraṇî sivâ suramnâ 'ti. ‖310‖

Sappako thero.

Pabbajim jîvikattho 'ham, laddhâna upasampadam
tato saddham paṭilabhim, daḷhaviriyo parakkamim. ‖311‖
kâmam bhijjatu 'yam kâyo mamsapesî visîyarum,
ubhojannukasamdhîhi jamghâyo papatantu me; ‖312‖
nâsissam na pivissâmi vihârâ ca na nikkhame
na pi passam nipâtessam tanhâsallo anûhato. ‖313‖
tassa mayam . . . (=224) ‖314‖

Mudito thero.

Uddânam:

Nâgasamâlo Bhagu ca Sabhiyo Nandako pi ca
Jambuko Sonako thero Sambhûto Râhulo pi ca
bhavati Candano thero, das' ete buddhasâvakâ.
Dhammiko Sappako thero Mudito câpi to tayo.
gâthâyo dve ca paññâsa therâ sabbe pi terasâ 'ti.

Catukkanipâto niṭṭhito.

309, âsabhâkûlam A, âsakakulam BC, apagâkulam *Da*, âpagâkulam Ajakaraṇîadiyâ ubhotîram *Db*.—310, °madas° *Da*, °matas° ABC.—°suppahîtâ A, °suppatitâ B, suppatâ C, °suppahîṇâ *Da*, suppahîtâ *Db*.—mandavatî (°tim A) ABC, manâvatî *Da*. *Db*: tamadasamghasuppahîtâ 'ti amatam vuccati agadam, tena *ramantîti amatamadâ sappâ, nesam samgho amatamadasamgho*; *tato suṭṭhu pahînâ apagatâ tâ bhekâ mandûtiyo* (read, °kiyo) *manâvati manâsaravasiyo* (or °vatiyo ?) panâdayanti tam thâmam madhurena vassitena ninnâdayanti.—Sappakatth° D, Sappako th° B, Sabbako th° AC.—312, visîyantu A, visîyanti B, visîyanti C, visîyyarum *Da*, visîyarum ti . . . imasmâ kâyâ mamsapesîyo visîyan ti ca visîyantu ito o' ito vidhâvantu.—mam ti pi pâṭho, so ov' attho D.—313, comp. 223.—nikkhame D, °mim A, °mi BC.—Uddâna: Should Bhavati be the name of a Thera whose stanzas are not found in our MSS.?—Sabbako ABC.

PAÑCANIPÂTO.

Bhikkhu sîvathikaṃ gantvâ addasaṃ itthim ujjhitaṃ
apaviddhaṃ susânasmiṃ khajjantiṃ kimihî phuṭaṃ. ‖315‖
yaṃ hi eke jigucchanti mataṃ disvâna pâpakaṃ,
kâmarâgo pâturahû, andho va savatî ahuṃ. ‖316‖
oraṃ odanapâkamhâ tamhâ ṭhânâ apakkamiṃ;
satimâ sampajâno 'haṃ ekamantaṃ upâvisiṃ. ‖317‖
tato me . . . (318, 319 = 269, 270) ‖318-319‖

Râjadatto thero.

Ayoge yuñjam attânaṃ puriso kiccam icchato
caraṃ ce nâdhigaccheyya, taṃ me dubbhagalakkhaṇaṃ.
‖320‖
abbûḷhaṃ aghataṃ vijitaṃ ekañ ce ossajjeyya kalî va siyâ;
sabbâni pi ce ossajjeyya andho va siyâ samavisamassa
adassanato. ‖321‖
yañ hi kayirâ . . . (=226) ‖322‖
yathâpi ruciraṃ pupphaṃ vaṇṇavantaṃ agandhakaṃ,
evaṃ subhâsitâ vâcâ aphalâ hoti akubbato. ‖323‖
yathâpi ruciraṃ pupphaṃ vaṇṇavantaṃ sagandhakaṃ
evaṃ subhâsitâ vâcâ saphalâ hoti sakubbato 'ti. ‖324‖

Subhûto thero.

315, comp. 393.—apaviddhaṃ D*a* D*b*, °ṭṭhaṃ ABC.—puṭaṃ D.—316, vasavatî ABD*a*, vasavatti C. D*b*: yena andho vasati ahaṃ tasmiṃ kalebare tasmiṃ kalebare (sic) vasitvâ navahi dvârehi asuciṃ vasati sandanto asucibhâvassa adassanena andho viya ahosiṃ.—The reading which the commentator tries to explain, was evidently: andho va savatî ahuṃ. The commentary then goes on: keci pan' ettha takkârâgamaṃ katvâ kilesaparivuṭṭhânena avasavattî kilesassa vâ vasantîti (sic) atthaṃ vadanti; apare andho va asatî ahun ti pâliṃ vatvâ kâmarâgena andho eva hutvâ satirahito ahosin ti atthaṃ vadanti. tad ubhayaṃ pâliyaṃ n''atthi.—320, icchito AC, acchito B, icchato D*a*, icchako (''icchanto'') D*b*. Comp. my note at Dîpavaṃsa 21, 2.—321, aghataṃ AB, asataṃ C, agghataṃ D*a*. D*b*: vibâdhanasabhâvatâya aghâni nâma râgâdayo aghâni eva agghataṃ agghatânaṃ (corr. agghagataṃ agghagatânaṃ) vijitaṃ saṃsârappavatti tesaṃ vijayo kusaladhammâbhibhavo agghataṃ (corr. agghagataṃ) vijitan ti anumâsikalopaṃ akatvâ vuttaṃ; anuddhaṭaṃ yena taṃ abbûḷhâghagataṃ vijitaṃ katvâ evambhûto hutvâ kileso asamucchinditvâ 'ti attho.—kalî ca ABC, kalî va D*a*, kali va . . . kâlakaṇṇi viya D*b*.—323, 324 = Dhammap. 51, 52.

Vassati devo yathâ sugîtaṃ, channâ me kuṭikâ sukhâ nivâtâ,
tassaṃ viharâmi vûpasanto, atha ce patthayasi pavassa deva. ‖325‖
vassati devo yathâ sugîtaṃ, channâ me kuṭikâ sukhâ nivâtâ,
tassaṃ viharâmi santacitto — pa — tassaṃ viharâmi vîtarâgo . . . vîtadoso . . . vîtamoho, atha ce patthayasi pavassa devâ 'ti. ‖326–329‖

Girimânando thero.

Yaṃ patthayâno dhammesu upajjhâyo anuggahi
amataṃ abhikaṅkhantaṃ, kataṃ kattabbakaṃ mayâ. ‖330‖
anuppatto sacchikato sayaṃ dhammo anîtiho;
visuddhañâṇo nikkaṅkho byâkaromi tav' antike. ‖331‖
pubbenivâsaṃ jânâmi, dibbacakkhuṃ visodhitaṃ,
sadattho me anuppatto, kataṃ buddhassa sâsanaṃ. ‖332‖
uppamattassa me sikkhâ sussutâ tava sâsane;
sabbo me âsavâ khîṇâ, n' atthi dâni punabbhavo. ‖333‖
anusâsi maṃ ariyavatâ, anukampî anuggahi;
amogho tuyham ovâdo; antevâsi 'mhi sikkhito 'ti. ‖334‖

Sumano thero.

Sâdhu hi kira me mâtâ patodaṃ upadaṃsayi,
yassâhaṃ vacanaṃ sutvâ anusiṭṭho janettiyâ
âraddhaviriyo pahitatto patto sambodhim uttamaṃ. ‖335‖
arahâ dakkhiṇeyyo 'mhi tevijjo amataddaso;
jitvâ Namucino senaṃ viharâmi anâsavo. ‖336‖
ajjhattañ ca bahiddhâ ca ye me vijjiṃsu âsavâ
sabbe asesâ ucchinnâ na ca uppajjare puna. ‖337‖
visâradâ kho bhaginî etaṃ atthaṃ abhâsayi:
api hâ nûna mayi pi vanatho te na vijjati. ‖338‖
pariyantakataṃ dukkhaṃ, antimo 'yaṃ samussayo
jâtimaraṇasaṃsâro, n' atthi dâni punabbhavo 'ti. ‖339‖

Vaḍḍho thero.

Atthâya vata me buddho nadiṃ Nerañjaraṃ agâ,
yassâhaṃ dhammaṃ sutvâna micchâdiṭṭhiṃ vivajjayiṃ. ‖340‖

325 seq. comp. 51.—331, visuddhiñ ABC.—330, comp. 206.—338, abhâsasi AJC, abhâsayi D.—339, pariyantakaṃ D.

yajiṃ uccâvace yaññe, aggihuttaṃ juhiṃ ahaṃ
esâ suddhîti maññanto andhabhûto pathujjano. ‖341‖
diṭṭhigahaṇapakkhanno parâmâsena mohito
asuddhiṃ maññisaṃ suddhiṃ andhabhûto aviddasu. ‖342‖
micchâdiṭṭhi pahînâ me, bhavâ sabbe vidâlitâ,
juhâmi dakkhiṇeyyaggiṃ, namassâmi tathâgataṃ. ‖343‖
mohâ sabbe pahînâ me, bhavataṇhâ padâlitâ,
vikkhîṇo jâtisaṃsâro, n' atthi dâni punabbhavo 'ti. ‖344‖

Nadîkassapo thero.

Pâto majjhantikaṃ sâyaṃ tikkhattuṃ divasass' ahaṃ
otariṃ udakaṃ sotaṃ Gayâya Gayaphagguyâ. ‖345‖
yaṃ mayâ pakataṃ pâpaṃ pubbe aññâsu jâtisu
tan dânîdha pavâhemi: evaṃdiṭṭhi pure ahuṃ. ‖346‖
sutvâ subhâsitaṃ vâcaṃ dhammatthasahitaṃ padaṃ
tathaṃ yathâvakaṃ atthaṃ yoniso paccavekkhisaṃ. ‖347‖
ninhâtasabbapâpo 'mhi nimmalo payato suci
suddho suddhassa dâyâdo putto buddhassa oraso. ‖348‖
ogayh' aṭṭhaṅgikaṃ sotaṃ sabbapâpaṃ pavâhayiṃ,
tisso vijjâ ajjhagamiṃ, kataṃ buddhassa sâsanan ti. ‖349‖

Gayâkassapo thero.

Vâtarogâbhinîto tvaṃ viharaṃ kânane vane
paviddhagocare lûkhe kathaṃ bhikkhu karissasi. ‖350‖
pîtisukhena vipulena pharamâno samussayaṃ
lûkham pi abhisambhonto viharissâmi kânane. ‖351‖
bhâvento satipaṭṭhâne indriyâni balâni ca
bojjhaṅgâni ca bhâvento viharissâmi kânane. ‖352‖
âraddhaviriye pahitatte niccaṃ daḷhaparakkame
samagge sahite disvâ viharissâmi kânane. ‖353‖
anussaranto sambuddhaṃ aggadantaṃ samâhitaṃ
atandito rattidivaṃ viharissâmi kânane 'ti. ‖354‖

Vakkali thero.

Olaggessâmi te citta âṇidvâre va hatthinaṃ,
na taṃ pâpe niyojessaṃ kâmajâla sarîraja. ‖355‖

342, °pakkhandho A, °pakkhando B, °pakkhanto C, °pakkhanno D.—344, ti is wanting in ABC.—348, payato D*a* D*b*, sassato corr. to bhassato A, sassatho B, sassato C.—suddho suddhassa D*a* D*b*, s° buddhassa ABC.—350 seq. comp. 435 seq.—350, pavindagocare B, paviṭṭhagocare ACD ("vissaṭṭhagocare dullabhapaccaye").—355, sarîrajaṃ AC, sarirajaṃ B, sarîraja D*a* D*b*.

tvaṃ olaggo na gacchisi dvâravivaraṃ gajo va alabhanto,
na ca cittakali puna(p)punaṃ pasahan pâparato carissasi. ‖356‖
yathâ kuñjaraṃ adantaṃ navaggahaṃ aṅkusaggaho
balavâ âvatteti akâmaṃ, evaṃ âvattayissan taṃ. ‖357‖
yathâ varahayadamakusalo sârathi pavaro dameti âjaññaṃ,
evaṃ damayissan taṃ paṭiṭṭhito pañcasu balesu. ‖358‖
satiyâ taṃ nibandhissaṃ, payatatto vo damessâmi;
viriyadhuraniggahîto na yito dâraṃ gamissaso cittâ 'ti. ‖359‖

Vijitaseno thero.

Upârambhacitto dummedho saṇâti jinasâsanaṃ:
ârakâ hoti saddhammâ nabhaso pathavî yathâ. ‖360‖
upârambhacitto dummedho saṇâti jinasâsanaṃ:
parihâyati saddhammâ kâḷapakkho va candimâ. ‖361‖
upârambhacitto dummedho saṇâti jinasâsanaṃ:
parisussati saddhammo macchho appodake yathâ. ‖362‖
upârambhacitto dummedho saṇâti jinasâsanaṃ:
na virûhati saddhammo khetto bîjaṃ va pûtikaṃ. ‖363‖
yo ca tuṭṭhena cittena saṇâti jinasâsanaṃ
khepetvâ âsave sabbe sacchikatvâ akuppataṃ,
pappuyya paramaṃ santiṃ parinibbâti anâsavo 'ti. ‖364‖

Yasadatto thero.

Upasampadâ ca me laddhâ, vimutto c' amhi anâsavo,
so ca me bhagavâ diṭṭho, vihâro ca sahâvasiṃ. ‖365‖
bahud eva rattiṃ bhagavâ abbhokâse 'tinâmayi,
vihârakusalo satthâ vihâraṃ pâvisî tadâ. ‖366‖
santharitvâna saṃghâṭiṃ seyyaṃ kapposi Gotamo
sîho selaguhâyaṃ va pahînabhayabheravo. ‖367‖
tato kalyâṇavâkkaraṇo sammâsambuddhasâvako
Soṇo abhâsi saddhammaṃ buddhasetṭhassa sammukhâ ‖368‖
pañca kkhandho pariññâya bhâvayitvâna añjasaṃ
pappuyya paramaṃ santiṃ parinibbissaty anâsavo 'ti. ‖369‖

Soṇo Kuṭikaṇṇo thero.

366, gacchasi ABC, gacchisi Da Db.—pasakka A, vasakaṃ BC, asabhaṃ Da, pasahan ti sarabhasaṃ sâhasavasena Db.—360, payatatto CDa Db, payatto A, paratatto B.—to damissâmi ABC, vo vadapessâmi Da, vo damessâmi Db.—gamissasi Db.—366, vijjhâmayi ABC (vîº C), tinâmayi Da, atinâmayî vîtinâmesi Db. Comp. Mahâvagga V. 13. 9.

Yo ve garûnaṃ vacanaññu dhîro vase ca tamhi janayetha pemaṃ,
so bhattimâ nâma ca hoti paṇḍito ñatvâ ca dhammesu visesi assa. ‖370‖
yaṃ âpadâ uppatitâ uḷârâ na kkhambhayante paṭisaṃkhayantaṃ,
so thâmavâ nâma ca hoti paṇḍito ñatvâ ca dhammesu visesi assa. ‖371‖
yo ve samuddo va ṭhito anejo gambhîrapañño nipuṇatthadassî,
asaṃhâriyo nâma ca hoti . . . ‖372‖
bahussuto dhammadharo ca hoti, dhammassa hoti anudhammacârî,
so tâdiso nâma ca hoti . . . ‖373‖
atthañ ca yo jânâti bhâsitassa atthañ ca ñatvâna tathâ karoti,
atthantaro nâma sa hoti paṇḍito ñatvâ ca dhammesu visesi assâ 'ti. ‖374‖

Kosiyo thero.

Uddânaṃ:

Râjadatto Subhûto ca Girimânanda-Sumano
Vaḍḍho ca Kassapo thero Gayâkassapa-Vukkali ¦
Vijito Yasadatto ca Soṇo Kosiyasavhayo:
saṭṭhi ca pañcagâthâyo, therâ ca ettha dvâdasâ 'ti.

Pañcanipâto.

370, vatamhi AB, ṭâmhi C, vatavamhi D*a*, vasena ca tamhi janayetha peman ti tasmiṃ garûnaṃ vacane ovâde vâseyya D*b*.—371, so thâmavâ dhitimâ ca hoti D.—374, atthantaro BCD*a*, atthandharo A. atthantaro atthakâraṇâ silâdiatthajânanamattam eva upanissayaṃ katvâ paṇḍito hotîti D*b*. Comp. dosantaro, Cullavagga IX. 5. 2.

JUN. 12. 1916

CHANIPÂTO.

Disvâna pâṭihîrâni Gotamassa yasassiṅo
na tâvâhaṃ ñapipatiṃ issâmânena vañcito. ‖375‖
mama saṃkappam aññâya codesi narasârathi,
tato me âsi saṃvego abbhuto lomahaṃsano. ‖376‖
pubbe jaṭilabhûtassa yâ me iddhi parittikâ,
tâhaṃ tadâ niraṃkatvâ pabbajiṃ jinasâsane. ‖377‖
pubbe yaññena santuṭṭho kâmadhâtupurakkhato,
pacchâ râgañ ca dosañ ca mohañ câpi samûhaniṃ. ‖378‖
pubbenivâsaṃ jânâmi, dibbacakkhuṃ visodhitaṃ,
iddhimâ paracittaññû dibbasotañ ca pâpuṇiṃ. ‖379‖
yassa c' atthâya pabbajito agârasmâ anagâriyaṃ,
so me attho anuppatto sabbasaṃyojanakkhayo 'ti. ‖380‖

Uruvelakassapo thero.

Atihitâ vihi, khalagatâ sâli, na ca labhe piṇḍaṃ, katham ahaṃ kassaṃ. ‖381‖
buddham appameyyaṃ anussara, pasanno pîtiyâ phuṭasarîro hohisi satatam udaggo. ‖382‖
dhammam appameyyaṃ —pa— saṃgham appameyyaṃ —*pa*— ‖383–384‖
abbhokâse viharasi, sîtâ homantikâ imâ *rattiyo.*
mâ sîtena pareto vihaññittho; pavisa tvaṃ vihâraṃ phusitaggaḷaṃ. ‖385‖
phusissaṃ catasso appamaññâyo tâhi ca sukhito viharissaṃ;
nâhaṃ sîtena vihaññissaṃ aniñjito viharanto 'ti. ‖386‖

Tekicchakâni thero.

375–376 (except the last four syllables of 376) are wanting in BC.—375, papipâtaṃ A.—377, siddhi ABC, iddhi *Da*, iddhi . . . lâbhasakkârasamayaddhi . . . koci pan' ettha iddhiti [sic] vadanti, tad ayuttan tadâ tassa ajjhânalâbhibhâvato *Db*.—381, *na ca labhe BDa Db, na labhe A, na late C*.—385, phuss° A, phuss° BC, phass° D.—386, phuss° A, phuss° BCD.—386, Tekicchakâri AB, °kiri C, °kâni D. "*attha ca Bhadasâraniṭṭho kâlo imassa therassa uppannattâ tatiyasaṃgîtiyaṃ imâ gâthâ saṃgîtâ 'ti veditabbâ*" D.

Yassa sabrahmacârîsu gâravo n' ûpalabbhati,
parihâyati saddhammâ maccho appodake yathâ. ‖387‖
yassa sabrahmacârîsu . . .
na virûhati saddhamme khette bîjaṃ va pûtikaṃ. ‖388‖
yassa sabrahmacârîsu . . .
ârakâ hoti nibbânâ dhammarâjassa sâsane. ‖389‖
yassa sabrahmacârîsu gâravo upalabbhati,
na vihâyati saddhammâ maccho bavhodake yathâ. ‖390‖
yassa . . .
so virûhati saddhamme khette bîjaṃ va bhaddakaṃ. ‖391‖
yassa . . .
santike hoti nibbânaṃ dhammarâjassa sâsane 'ti. ‖392‖

Mahânâgo thero.

Kullo sîvathikaṃ *gantvâ addasaṃ itthim ujjhitaṃ*
apaviddhaṃ susânasmiṃ khajjantiṃ kimihî phuṭaṃ. ‖393‖
âturaṃ asuciṃ pûtiṃ passa Kulla samussayaṃ
uggharantaṃ paggharantaṃ bâlânaṃ abhinanditaṃ. ‖394‖
dhammâdâsaṃ gahetvâna ñâṇadassanapattiyâ
paccavekkhiṃ imaṃ kâyaṃ tucchaṃ santarabâhiraṃ. ‖395‖
yathâ idaṃ tathâ etaṃ, yathâ etaṃ tathâ idaṃ,
yathâ adho tathâ uddhaṃ, yathâ uddhaṃ tathâ adho. ‖396‖
yathâ divâ tathâ rattiṃ, yathâ rattiṃ tathâ divâ,
yathâ pure tathâ pacchâ, yathâ pacchâ tathâ pure. ‖397‖
pañcaṅgikena turiyena na rati hoti tâdisî
yathâ ekaggacittassa sammâ dhammaṃ vipassato 'ti. ‖398‖

Kullo thero.

Manujassa pamattacârino taṇhâ vaḍḍhati mâḷuvâ viyâ,
so palavatî hurâhuraṃ phalam icchaṃ va vanasmi vânaro. ‖399‖
yaṃ esâ sahatî jammî taṇhâ loke visattikâ,
sokâ tassa pavaḍḍhanti abhivaḍḍhaṃ va bîraṇaṃ. ‖400‖
yo ve taṃ sahatî jammiṃ taṇhaṃ loke duraccayaṃ,
sokâ tamhâ papatanti udabindu va pokkharâ. ‖401‖

393 comp. 315.—394 sq. comp. Dhammap. Atth. p. 316.—396, comp. Suttanipâta 202.—399 seq. see Dhammap. 334 seq.—plavati AD, palati B, balavati C.—vanasmiṃ D.—401, yo ve taṃ D, yo cetaṃ ABC.

taṃ vo vadâmi bhaddaṃ vo yâvant' ettha samâgatâ:
taṇhâya mûlaṃ khâṇutha usîrattho va bîraṇaṃ,
mâ vo naḷaṃ va soto va Mâro bhañji punappunaṃ. ‖402‖
karotha buddhavacanaṃ, khaṇo vo mâ upaccagâ,
khaṇâtîtâ hi socanti nirayamhi samappitâ. ‖403‖
pamâdo rajo, pamâdânupatito rajo;
appamâdena vijjâya abbaho sallam attano 'ti. ‖404‖

Mâlunkyaputto thero.

Paṇṇavîsativassâni yato pabbajito ahaṃ
accharâsaṃghâtamattaṃ pi cetosantiṃ anajjhagaṃ. ‖405‖
aladdhâ cittass' ekaggataṃ kâmarâgena addito
bâhâ paggayha kandanto vihârâ upanikkhamiṃ. ‖406‖
satthaṃ vâ âharissâmi, ko attho jîvitena me,
kathaṃ hi sikkhaṃ paccakkhaṃ kâḷaṃ kubbetha mâdiso. ‖407‖
tadâhaṃ khuraṃ âdâya mañcakasmiṃ upâvisiṃ;
pariṇâmî khuro âsi dhamaniṃ chettuṃ attano. ‖408‖
tato me . . . (409, 410=269, 270) ‖409–410‖

Sappadâsatthero.

Uṭṭhâhi nisîda Kâtiyâna mâ niddâbahulo ahu jâgarassu,
mâ taṃ alasaṃ pamattabandhu kûṭenova jinâtu maccurâjâ. ‖411‖
sayathâpi mahâsamuddavego evaṃ jâtijarâtivattate taṃ,
so karohi sudîpaṃ attano tvaṃ, na hi tâṇaṃ tava vijjatova aññaṃ. ‖412‖
satthâ hi vijesi maggam etaṃ saṅgâ jâtijarâbhayâ atîtaṃ;
pubbâparaṃ attham appamatto anuyuñjassu daḷhaṃ karohi yogaṃ. ‖413‖
purimâni pamuñca bandhanâni saṃghâṭîkhuramuṇḍabhikkhabhojî,
mâ khiḍḍâratiñ ca mâ niddaṃ anuyuñjittha jhiyâya Kâtiyâna. ‖414‖

402, bhaddaṃ vo AD, bhaddanto BC.—403, comp. Dhammap. 315.—404 (=Suttanipâta 333), after rajo A inserts sabbadâ, BC pamâdâ; deest in *Da Db.* abbaho *Da Db*, abbuho AB, appahho C.—405, accharâsaṃghâtam° AC, accharâghâtam° BD*a* D*b*. Comp. Milindap. p. 142.—406, ekaggataṃ *Db.*—vihârâ *Da Db.*—410, Sabbadâsath° A, Sapp° B, Subbadâro th° C, aparassa Sappadâsattherassa *D.*—412, *sayy° ABC, sayathâpi Da Db.*—purisaṃ *ABC, sudîpaṃ Da*, arahattaphalasaṃkhâtaṃ sudîpaṃ attano karohi *Db.*—414, jhâya A, jiyâya BC, jhiyâya D.

jhâyâhi jinâhi Kâtiyâna, yogakkhemapathe sukovido 'si;
pappuyya anuttaraṃ visuddhiṃ parinibbâhisi vârinâ va joti. ‖415‖
pajjotakaro parittaraṃso vâtena vinamyate latâ va;
evam pi tuvaṃ anâdiyâno Mâraṃ Indasagotta niddhunâhi.
so vedayitâsu vîtarâgo kâlaṃ kaṅkha idh' eva sîtibhûto 'ti. ‖416‖

Kâtiyâno thero.

Sudesito cakkhumatâ buddhenâdiccabandhunâ
sabbasaṃyojanâtîto sabbavaṭṭavinâsano ‖417‖
niyyâniko uttaraṇo taṇhâmûlavisosano,
visamûlaṃ âghâtanaṃ chetvâ pâpeti nibbutiṃ, ‖418‖
aññâṇamûlabhedâya kammayantavighâṭano
viññâṇânaṃ pariggahe ñâṇavajiranipâtano ‖419‖
vedanânaṃ viññâpano upâdânappamocano
bhavaṃ aṅgârakâsuṃ va ñâṇena anupassako ‖420‖
mahâraso sugambhîro jarâmaccunivâraṇo
ariyo aṭṭhaṅgiko maggo dukkhûpasamano sivo ‖421‖
kammaṃ kamman ti ñatvâna vipâkañ ca vipâkato
paṭiccuppannadhammânaṃ yathâvâlokadassano
mahâkhemaṃgamo santo pariyosânabhaddako 'ti. ‖422‖

Migajâlo thero.

Jâtimadena matto 'haṃ bhogaissariyena ca
saṇṭhânavaṇṇarûpena madamatto acâri 'haṃ. ‖423‖
nâttano samakaṃ kañci atirekaṃ ca maññisaṃ
atimânahato bâlo patthaddho ussitaddhajo. ‖424‖
mâtaraṃ pitaraṃ câpi aññe pi garusammate
na kañci abhivâdesiṃ mânatthaddho anâdaro. ‖425‖
disvâ vinâyakaṃ aggaṃ sârathînaṃ varuttamaṃ
tapantam iva âdiccam bhikkhusaṃghapurakkhataṃ ‖426‖
mânaṃ madañ ca chaḍḍetvâ vippasannena cetasâ
sirasâ abhivâdesiṃ sabbasattânam uttamaṃ. ‖427‖

416, vinappate A, vinappatte BC, vinamyate D*a* D*b* ("vinamîyati apanîyati").—419, °vipâṭano ABC, °vighâṭano D*a* D*b*.—420, anupassano ABC, anupassako D*a* D*b*.—422, yâthâvâlokadassano A, yathâpâlok° C, yathâvûlok° BD*a*, yâthâvato âlokadassano D*b*.—santo ABC, santo D*a* D*b*.—423, acârihaṃ D, vicarihaṃ A, vicaritaṃ B, picaritaṃ C.

ajjhattañ ca omâno pahîno susamûhato ;
asmimâno samucchinno, sabbo mânavidho hato 'ti. ‖428‖

Jento purohitaputto thero.

Yadâ navo pabbajito jâtiyâ sattavassiko,
iddhiyâ abhibhotvâna pannagindam mahiddhikam ‖429‖
upajjhâyassa udakam Anotattâ mahâsarâ
âharâmi, tato disvâ mam satthâ etad abravî : ‖430‖
Sâriputta imam passa âgacchantam kamandalum
udakumbhakam âdâya ajjhattam susamâhitam. ‖431‖
pâsâdikena vattena kalyâṇairiyâpatho
sâmaṇero 'nuruddhassa iddhiyâ ca visârado, ‖432‖
âjâniyena âjañño sâdhunâ sâdhukârito
vinîto Anuruddhena katakiccena sikkhito : ‖433‖
so patvâ paramam santim sacchikatvâ akuppatam
sâmaṇero sa Sumano mâ mam jaññâ 'ti icchatîti. ‖434‖

Sumano thero.

Vîtarogâbhinîto tvam viharam kânane vane
paviddhagocaro lûkho kathaṃ bhikkhu karissasi. ‖435‖
pîtisukhena vipulena pharitvâna sammsayam
lûkham pi abhisambhonto viharissâmi kânane. ‖436‖
bhâvento satta bojjhaṅge indriyâni balâni ca
jhânasokhummasampanno viharissam anâsavo. ‖437‖
vippamuttam kilesehi suddhacittam anâvilam
abhiṇham paccavekkhanto viharissam anâsavo. ‖438‖
ajjhattañ ca bahiddhâ ca yo me vijjinsu âsavâ
sabbe asesâ ucchinnâ na ca uppajjare puna. ‖439‖
pañca kkhandhâ pariññâtâ tiṭṭhanti chinnamûlakâ,
dukkhakkhayo anuppatto, n' atthi dâni punabbhavo
'ti. ‖440‖

Nhâtakamuni thero.

Akkodhassa kuto kodho dantassa samajîvino
sammadaññâvimuttassa upasantassa tâdino. ‖441‖

428, sabbo ABD*a* D*b*, sabba C.—429, pannagindam D*a* D*b*, sannabhindam A, sannabhinda BC.—434, jaññâ ti icchatîti D*a* D*b*, jaññâ ti icchasîti ABC.—435 seq. comp. 350 seq.—435, pavitthagocaro A, paviddhagocaro (°caro C) BC, paciddho- (corr. to °ddhâ-) gocaro D*a*.—437, jhânasokhummas° D*a* D*b*, jhânasukhamas° A, jhânasukhûmas° C, jhânasukhumas° B.

tass' eva tena pâpiyyo yo kuddhaṃ paṭikujjhati ;
kuddhaṃ appaṭikujjhanto saṃgâmaṃ jeti dujjayaṃ. ‖442‖
ubhinnaṃ atthaṃ carati attano ca parassa ca,
paraṃ saṃkupitaṃ ñatvâ yo sato upasammati. ‖443‖
ubhinnaṃ tikicchantan taṃ attano ca parassa ca
janâ maññanti bâlo 'ti ye dhammassa akovidâ. ‖444‖
uppajjate sace kodho, âvajja kakacûpamaṃ ;
uppajje ce rase taṇhâ, puttamaṃsûpamaṃ sara. ‖445‖
sace dhâvati te cittaṃ kâmesu ca bhavesu ca,
khippaṃ niggaṇha satiyâ kiṭṭhâdaṃ viya duppasun ti. ‖446‖

Brahmadatto thero.

Channaṃ ativassati, vivaṭaṃ nâtivassati :
tasmâ channaṃ vivaretha, evan taṃ nâtivassati. ‖447‖
maccun' abbhâhato loko, jarâya parivârito,
taṇhâsallena otiṇṇo, icchâdhûpâyito sadâ. ‖448‖
maccun' abbhâhato loko parikkhitto jarâya ca,
haññati niccam attâno pattadaṇḍo va takkaro. ‖449‖
âgacchant' aggikhandhâ va maccubyâdhijarâ tayo,
paccuggantuṃ balaṃ n' atthi, javo n' atthi palâyituṃ. ‖450‖
amoghaṃ divasaṃ kayirâ appena bahukena vâ ;
yaṃ yaṃ vijahate rattiṃ tadûnan tassa jîvitaṃ. ‖451‖
carato tiṭṭhato vâpi âsînasayanassa vâ
upeti carimâ ratti, na te kâlo pamajjitun ti. ‖452‖

Sirimaṇḍo thero.

Dipâdako 'yam asuci duggandho parihîrati
nânâkuṇapaparipûro vissavanto tato tato. ‖453‖
migaṃ nilînaṃ kûṭena baliseneva ambujaṃ
vânaraṃ viya lepena bâdhayanti puthujjanaṃ ‖454‖
rûpâ saddâ rasâ gandhâ phoṭṭhabbâ ca manoramâ :
pañca kâmaguṇâ ete itthirûpasmiṃ dissare. ‖455‖

442, pâpiyo the MSS.—444, tikicchantânaṃ ABCD*a*, tikicchantan ti attano ca parassa câ 'ti . . . kodhabyâdhitikicchaya [sic] tikicchantaṃ khamantaṃ puggalaṃ D*b*.—446, niggayha ABC, niggaṇha D*a* D*b*.—447, comp. Cullavagga IX. 1. 4.—vivaṭṭaṃ ABC, vivaṭaṃ D.—449, satthadaṇḍo A, satt° BC, patt° D*a* D*b*.—451, vijahate A, vijahata BC, viharato D*a*, vivahate and viṭahate ("atinâmeti khepeti") D*b*. vivasato?—Sirimandatth° D.—453 (=Suttanip. 204), pariharati ABC, °hîrati D*a* D*b*.—°patipûro D*a* D*b*.

yo etâ upasevanti rattacittâ puthujjanâ,
vaḍḍhenti kaṭasiṃ ghoraṃ âcinanti punabbhavaṃ. ‖456‖
yo vetâ parivajjeti sappasseva padâ siro,
so 'maṃ visattikaṃ loke sato samativattati. ‖457‖
kâmesv âdînavaṃ disvâ nekkhammaṃ daṭṭhu khemato
nissaṭo sabbakâmehi, patto me âsavakkhayo 'ti. ‖458‖
Sabbakâmo thero.

uddânaṃ:

Uruvelakassapo ca thero Tekicchakâni ca
Mahânâgo ca Kullo ca Mâluto Sappadâsako |
Kâtiyâno ca Migajâlo Jento Sumanasavhayo
Nhâtamuni Brahmadatto Sirimaṇḍo Sabbakâmako.
gâthâyo caturâsîti, therâ c' ottha catuddasâ 'ti.

Chanipâto niṭṭhito.

456, comp. Cullavagga XII. 1. 3.—457 (comp. Suttanip. 708), etâ ABC, vetâ *Da Db*.—458, nikkhammaṃ (°maṃ A) ABC nekkhammaṃ *Da Db*.—Uddâna: Mâluto AB, Mâṇuto C. Read, Mâṇukyo?—Sabbadâsako AC, Sapp° B.

SATTANIPÂTO.

Alaṃkatâ suvasanâ mâladhârî vibhûsitâ
alattakakatâpâdâ pâdukâruyha vesikâ ‖459‖
pâdukâ oruhitvâna purato pañjalîkatâ
sâ maṃ saṇhena mudunâ mhitapubbaṃ abhâsatha: ‖460‖
yuvâsi tvaṃ pabbajito, titṭhâhi mama sâsane,
bhuñja mânusake kâme, ahaṃ vittaṃ dadâmi te.
saccan te paṭijânâmi, aggiṃ vâ te harâm' ahaṃ. ‖461‖
yadâ jiṇṇâ bhavissâma ubho daṇḍaparâyanâ,
ubho pi pabbajissâma, ubhayattha kataggaho. ‖462‖
tañ ca disvâna yâcantiṃ vesikaṃ pañjalîkataṃ
alaṃkataṃ suvasanaṃ maccupâsaṃ va oḍḍitaṃ, ‖463‖
tato me . . . (=269, 270) ‖464–465‖

Sundarasamuddo thero.

Pare Ambâṭakârâme vanasaṇḍamhi Bhaddiyo
samûlaṃ taṇhaṃ abbuyha tattha bhaddo jhiyâyati. ‖466‖
ramant' eke mutiṅgehi vîṇâhi paṇavehi ca,
ahañ ca rukkhamûlasmiṃ rato buddhassa sâsane. ‖467‖
buddho ca me varaṃ dajjâ so ca labbhetha me varo,
gaṇhe 'haṃ sabbalokassa niccaṃ kâyagatâsatiṃ. ‖468‖
ye maṃ rûpena pâmiṃsu ye ca ghosena anvagû
chandarâgavasûpetâ na maṃ jânanti te janâ. ‖469‖
ajjhattañ ca na jânâti bahiddhâ ca na passati
samantâvaraṇo bâlo, sa ve ghosena vuyhati. ‖470‖
ajjhattañ ca na jânâti bahiddhâ ca vipassati
bahiddhâphaladassâvî, so pi ghosena vuyhati. ‖471‖
ajjhattañ ca pajânâti bahiddhâ ca vipassati
anâvaraṇadassâvî, na so ghosena vuyhatîti. ‖472‖

Lakuṇṭako thero.

459, mâlabhârî D*a* D*b*.—466, jhiyâyati D*a*, jhîyâyati D*b*, va jhâyati A, jhâyâyati C, ca bhayâyati B.—467, pûpiṃsu A, pâpisu BC, pâmiṃsu ("maññiṃsu") D*a* D*b*.—471, vipassati D*a* D*b*, na passati ABC.

Ekaputto ahaṃ âsiṃ piyo mâtu piyo pitu
bahûhi vatacariyâhi laddho âyâcanâhi ca. ‖473‖
te ca maṃ anukampâya atthakâmâ hitesino
ubho pitâ ca mâtâ ca buddhassa upanâmayuṃ: ‖474‖
kicchâ laddho ayaṃ putto sukhumâlo sukhedhito,
imaṃ dadâma te nâtha jinassa pariçârakaṃ. ‖475‖
satthâ ca maṃ paṭiggayha Ânandaṃ etad abravî:
pabbâjehi imaṃ khippaṃ, hessaty âjâniyo ayaṃ. ‖476‖
pabbâjetvâna maṃ satthâ vihâraṃ pâvisî jino;
anoggatasmiṃ suriyasmiṃ tato cittaṃ vimucci me. ‖477‖
tato satthâ niraṃkatvâ paṭisallânavuṭṭhito
ehi Bhaddâ 'ti maṃ âha; sâ me âs' upasampadâ. ‖478‖
jâtiyâ sattavassena laddhâ me upasampadâ;
tisso vijjâ anuppattâ: aho dhammasudhammatâ 'ti. ‖479‖

Bhaddo thero.

Disvâ pâsâdachâyâyaṃ caṅkamantaṃ narattamaṃ
tattha naṃ upasaṅkamma vandissaṃ purisuttamaṃ. ‖480‖
ekaṃsaṃ cîvaraṃ katvâ saṃharitvâna pâṇiyo
anucaṅkamissaṃ virajaṃ sabbasattânam uttamaṃ. ‖481‖
tato pañho apucchi maṃ pañhânaṃ kovido vidû,
acchambhî ca abhîto 'ca byâkâsiṃ satthuno ahaṃ. ‖482‖
vissajjitesu pañhesu anumodi tathâgato,
bhikkhusaṃghaṃ viloketvâ imam atthaṃ abhâsatha: ‖483‖
lâbhâ Aṅgâna Magadhânaṃ yesâyaṃ paribhuñjati
cîvaraṃ piṇḍapâtañ ca paccayaṃ sayanâsanaṃ
paccuṭṭhânañ ca sâmîciṃ, tesaṃ lâbhâ 'ti c' abravî. ‖484‖
ajjadaggo maṃ Sopâka dassanâyopasaṅkama,
esâ c' eva te Sopâka bhavatu upasampadâ. ‖485‖
jâtiyâ sattavasso 'haṃ laddhâna upasampadaṃ
dhâremi antimaṃ deham: aho dhammasudhammatâ 'ti. ‖486‖

Sopâko thero.

Sare hatthehi bhañjitvâ katvâna kuṭiṃ acchisaṃ,
tena me Sarabhaṅgo 'ti nâmaṃ sammutiyâ ahû. ‖487‖

481, saṃgharitvâna ABD, saṃh° C.—482, apucchî maṃ?—484, Aṅgânaṃ ABC, Augâna D.—486, ajjadaggo A, °daggo C, °dhaggo B, °taggo D*a*, D*b*: ajjataggo (sic) ti dakâro (sic) pachasandhikaro . . . ajjataggo ti pi pâḷiyaṃ.—487, bhañjitvâ ABC, bhañj° D*a* D*b*.

na mayhaṃ kappate ajja sare hatthehi bhañjituṃ,
sikkhâpadâ no paññattâ Gotamena yasassinâ. ‖488‖
sakalaṃ samattaṃ rogaṃ Sarabhaṅgo nâddasaṃ pubbe,
so 'yaṃ rogo diṭṭho vacanakarenâtidevassa. ‖489‖
yen' eva maggena gato Vipassî yen' eva maggena Sikhî ca Vessabhû
Kakusandhakoṇâgamano ca Kassapo ten' añjasena agamâsi Gotamo. ‖490‖
vîtataṇhâ anâdânâ satta buddhâ khayogadhâ,
yeh' ayaṃ desito dhammo dhammabhûtehi tâdihi ‖491‖
cattâri ariyasaccâni anukampâya pâṇinaṃ,
dukkhaṃ samudayo maggo nirodho dukkhasaṃkhayo. ‖492‖
yasmiṃ nibbattate dukkhaṃ saṃsârasmiṃ anantakaṃ
bhedâ imassa kâyassa jîvitassa ca saṃkhayâ
añño punabbhavo n' atthi, suvimutto 'mhi sabbadhîti. ‖493‖

Sarabhaṅgo thero.

uddânaṃ :

Sundarasamuddo thero thero Lakuṇṭabhaddiyo
Bhaddo thero ca Sopâko Sarabhaṅgo mahâ isi :
Sattake pañcakâ therâ, gâthâyo pañcatiṃsatîti.

Niṭṭhito ca Sattanipâto.

488, bhuñjituṃ ABC, bhañj° Da D½.—491, yehayaṃ Da Db, yesâyaṃ ABC.—tâdibhi A.

ATTHANIPÂTO.

Kammaṃ bahukaṃ na kâraye, parivajjeyya janaṃ, na uyyamo;
so ussuko rasânugiddho atthaṃ ríñcati yo sukhâdhivâho. ‖494‖
paṅko 'ti hi naṃ avedayuṃ yâyaṃ vandanapûjanâ kulesu,
sukhumaṃ sallaṃ durubbahaṃ, sakkâro kâpurisena dujjaho. ‖495‖
na parass' upanidhâya kammaṃ maccassa pâpakaṃ
attanâ taṃ na seveyya, kammabandhû hi mâtiyâ. ‖496‖
na paro vacanâ coro, na paro vacanâ muni;
attânañ ca yathâ veti devâpi naṃ tathâ vidu. ‖497‖
paro ca na vijânanti mayam ettha yamâmase;
ye ca tattha vijânanti, tato sammanti medhagâ. ‖498‖
jîvatovâpi suppañño api vittaparikkhayâ,
paññâya ca alâbhena vittavâpi na jîvati. ‖499‖
sabbaṃ suṇâti sotena, sabbaṃ passati cakkhunâ,
na ca diṭṭhaṃ sutaṃ'dhîro sabbaṃ ujjhitum arahati. ‖500‖
cakkhum' assa yathâ andho, sotavâ badhiro yathâ,
paññâv' assa yathâ mûgo, balavâ dubbalo iva,
atha atthe samuppanne suyotha matasâyikan ti. ‖501‖

Mahâkaccâyano thero.

Akkodhano anupanâhî amâyo rittapesuṇo
so ve tâdisako bhikkhu evaṃ pecca na socati. ‖502‖
akkodhano anupanâhî amâyo rittapesuṇo
guttadvâro sadâ bhikkhu evaṃ pecca na socati. ‖503‖
akkodhano . . .
kalyâṇasîlo yo bhikkhu evaṃ pecca na socati. ‖504‖
akkodhano . . .
kalyâṇamitto yo bhikkhu evaṃ pecca na socati. ‖505‖

494, comp. 1052, 1072.—yo BD, deest in AC.—sukhâdivâho AC, sukhâdhivâho B, sukhûdhivâso Dα, sukhûdhivâho Dδ.—496 (=1053), aved° Dα Dδ, paved° ABC. 496, maccassa pâpakaṃ Dα Dδ, paccayupâpakaṃ ABC.—497, veti ABC, voti D.—tathâ vidu Dα Dδ, yathâ v° ABC.—498, seo 275.—501, (=Milindapañha, p. 307) passetha ABC, suyotha Dα Dδ.—504-506, so bhikkhu D.

akkodhano . . .
kalyâṇapaññio yo bhikkhu evaṃ pecca na socati. ‖506‖
yassa saddhâ tathâgate acalâ supatiṭṭhitâ,
sîlañ ca yassa kalyâṇaṃ ariyakantaṃ pasaṃsitaṃ, ‖507‖
saṃghe pasâdo yass' atthi ujubhûtañ ca dassanaṃ,
adaḷiddo 'ti taṃ âhu, amoghan tassa jîvitaṃ. ‖508‖
tasmâ saddhañ ca sîlañ ca pasâdaṃ dhammadassanaṃ
anuyuñjetha medhâvî saraṃ buddhâna sâsanan ti. ‖509‖

Sirimitto thero.

Yadâ paṭhamam addakkhiṃ satthâram akutobhayaṃ,
tato me ahu saṃvego passitvâ purisuttamaṃ. ‖510‖
sirimṃ hatthehi pâdehi yo paṇâmeyya âgataṃ,
etâdisaṃ so satthâraṃ ârâdhetvâ virâdhaye. ‖511‖
tadâhaṃ puttadârañ ca dhanadhaññañ ca chaḍḍayiṃ,
kesamassûni chedetvâ pabbajiṃ anagâriyaṃ. ‖512‖
sikkhâsâjîvasampanno indriyesu susaṃvuto
namassamâno sambuddhaṃ vihâsiṃ aparâjito. ‖513‖
tato me paṇidhî âsi cetaso abhipatthito:
na nisîde muhuttam pi taṇhâsalle anûhate. ‖514‖
tassa mevaṃ viharato passa viriyaparakkamaṃ,
tisso vijjâ anuppattâ, kataṃ buddhassa sâsanaṃ. ‖515‖
pubbenivâsaṃ jânâmi, dibbacakkhuṃ visodhitaṃ,
arahâ dakkhiṇeyyo 'mhi vippamutto nirûpadhi. ‖516‖
tato ratyâ vivasane suriyass' uggamanaṃ pati
sabbaṃ taṇhaṃ visosetva pallaṅkena upâvisin ti. ‖517‖

Mahâpanthako thero.

uddânaṃ:

Mahâkaccâyano thero Sirimitto Mahâpanthako
ete Aṭṭhanipâtamhi, gâthâyo catuvîsatîti.

Aṭṭhanipâto niṭṭhito.

512, yadâhaṃ ABC, tadâhaṃ D*a* D*b*.—512, chaṭṭayiṃ A, channayi BC, chaḍḍiya D*a*, chaḍḍayiṃ ti . . . chaḍḍiyâ 'ti pâṭho, *etc.* D*b*.—515 = 224 etc.—516, see 332, 379.—517 (comp. 628, Suttanipâta 710), vivasâne AB, vasânesu C, vivasane D*a* D*b*.—sûriyuggam° ABC (sur° C), suriyassuggam° D*a* D*b*.—visosetvâ ABC, visodhetvâ D*a*, visodhetvâ sukkhâpetvâ D*b*.—Mahâpant° A, Mahâpaṇṇ° C, Patâpant° B, Mahâpanth° D.—Uddâna: Mahâpant° A, Mahâpaṇḍ° B, Mahâpatth° C.

NAVANIPÂTO.

Yadâ dukkham jarâmaraṇan ti paṇḍito aviddasû yattha sitâ pathajjanâ
dukkham pariññâya sato 'va jhâyati, tato ratiṃ paramataraṃ na vindati. ‖518‖
yadâ dukkhassâvahaniṃ visattikaṃ papañcasaṃghâṭadukhâdhivâhaniṃ
taṇhaṃ pahatvâna sato 'va jhâyati, tato ratiṃ paramataraṃ na vindati. ‖519‖
yadâ sivaṃ dvecaturaṅgagâminaṃ magguttamaṃ sabbakilesasodhanaṃ
paññâya passitvâ sato 'va jhâyati, tato . . . ‖520‖
yadâ asokaṃ virajaṃ asaṃkhataṃ santaṃ padaṃ sabbakilesasodhanaṃ
bhâveti saññojanabandhanacchidaṃ, tato . . . ‖521‖
yadâ nabho gajjati meghadundubhi dhârâkulâ vihaṅgapatho samantato
bhikkhu ca pabbhâragato 'va jhâyati, tato . . . ‖522‖
yadâ nadînaṃ kusumâkulânaṃ vicittavâluyyavaṭaṃsakânaṃ
tîre nisinno sumano 'va jhâyati, tato . . . ‖523‖
yadâ nisîtho rahitamhi kânane devo gajantamhi nadanti dâṭhino
bhikkhu ca pabbhâragato 'va jhâyati, tato . . . ‖524‖
yadâ vitakko uparundhiy' attano nagantare nagavivaraṃ samassito
vîtaddaro vigatakhilo 'va jhâyati, tato . . . ‖525‖

518, ti *desi* in ABC.—518, *sato dha (here and in the following verses)* A, *sato ca*, *sato ti*, *sato va* BC, *sato va* D.—522, °*dudrabhi* ABC (°*bhî* B), °*dundubhî* *Da*, °*dundubhi* *Db*.—524, *nisîve* AC, *nisîve* B, *nisîthe* *Da* *Db*.—525, *vitakhilo* ABC, *vigatakhilo* (°*khile* *Db*) *Da* *Db*.

yadâ sukhî malakhilasokanâsano niraggalo nibbanacho visallo
sabbâsave byantikato 'va jhâyati, tato ratiṃ paramataraṃ na vindatîti. ||526||

Bhûto thero.

uddânaṃ:

Bhûto tathaddaso thero eko khaggavisâṇavâ
Navakamhi nipâtamhi, gâthâyo pi imâ navâ 'ti.

Navanipâto niṭṭhito.

Uddâna: tathaddaso BC, tataddaso A.

D'ÂSANIPÂTO.

Aṅgârino dâni dumâ bhadante phalesino chadanaṃ vippahâya,
te accimanto va pabhâsayanti, samayo mahâvîra bhagî rasânaṃ. ‖527‖
dumâni phullâni manoramâni samantato sabbadisâ pavanti
pattaṃ pahâya phalam âsasânâ; kâlo ito pakkamanâya vîra. ‖528‖
n' evâtisîtaṃ na panâtiuṇhaṃ sukhâ utu addhaniyâ bhadante;
passantu taṃ Sâkiyâ Koḷiyâ ca pacchâmukhaṃ Rohiṇiyaṃ *tarantaṃ*. ‖529‖
âsâya kassako khettaṃ, bîjaṃ âsâya vuppati,
âsâya vâṇijâ yanti samuddaṃ dhanahârakâ.
yâya âsâya tiṭṭhâmi, sâ mo âsâ samijjhatu. ‖530‖
punappunaṃ c' eva vapanti bîjaṃ, punappunaṃ vassati *devarâjâ*,
punappunaṃ khettaṃ kasanti kassakâ, punappunaṃ dhañña m upeti raṭṭhaṃ. ‖531‖
punappunaṃ yâcanakâ caranti, punappunaṃ dânapatî dadanti,
punappunaṃ dânapatî daditvâ punappunaṃ saggam upenti ṭhânaṃ. ‖532‖

527, see Jâtaka Atth. vol. i. p. 87.—accimanto ABC, accimanto ("dîpasikhâvanto viya") *Da Db*.—bhâgirasânaṃ A. *Db*: bhagî rasânaṃ ti atiharasâdînaṃ bhâgî. vuttaṃ h' etaṃ dhammasenâpatinâ: bhâgî vâ bhagavâ atthavasassa dhammarasassâ tiâdî. mahâvîra bhâgîti ca idam pi dvayaṃ *sambodhanavacanaṃ datthabbaṃ*. *Bhâgîrathânaṃ ti pana pâṭho* Bhagîratho nâma âdirâjâ, tabbaṃsajâtatâya Sâkiyâ Bhagîrathâ, tesaṃ Bhagîrathânaṃ upakâratthaṃ iti adhippâyo.—528, savanti ABC, pavanti *Da Db* (gandhaṃ vissajjenti).—phalam âsamânâ A, phalassa C, phalarasamânâ B, phalaṃ âsasânâ *Da*, . . . âsanâ ti âsiṃsantâ gahitukâmâ *Db*.—530, kasato *Da Db*, kassato ABC.—vuppati *Da Db*, vapp° ABC.

vîro have sattayugaṃ puneti yasmiṃ kule jâyati bhûri-paññoḥ;
maññâm' ahaṃ sakkati devadevo; tayâ hi jâto muni saccanâmo. ‖533‖
Suddhodano nâma-pitâ mahesino, buddhassa mâtâ pana Mâyanâmâ
yâ bodhisattaṃ parihariya kucchinâ kâyassa bhedâ tidivasmi modati. ‖534‖
sâ Gotamî kâlakatâ ito cutâ dibbehi kâmehi samaṅgibhûtâ
sâ modati kâmaguṇehi pañcahi parivâritâ devagaṇehi tehi. ‖535‖
buddhassa putto 'mhi asayhasâhino Aṅgîrasass' appaṭimassa tâdino,
pitu pitâ mayhaṃ tuvaṃ 'si Sakka, dhammena me Gotama ayyako 'sîti. ‖536‖

Kâḷudâyî thero.

Purato pacchato vâpi aparo ce na vijjati,
atîva phâsu bhavati ekassa vasato vane. ‖537‖
handa eko gamissâmi araññaṃ buddhavaṇṇitaṃ
phâsuṃ ekavihârissa pahitattassa bhikkhuno. ‖538‖
yogipîtikaraṃ rammaṃ mattakuñjarasevitaṃ
eko atthavasî khippaṃ pavisissâmi kânanaṃ. ‖539‖
supupphite Sîtavane sîtale girikandare
gattâni parisiñcitvâ caṅkamissâmi ekako. ‖540‖
ekâkiyo adutiyo ramaṇîye mahâvane
kadâhaṃ viharissâmi katakicco anâsavo. ‖541‖
evaṃ me kattukâmassa adhippâyo samijjhatu;
sâdhayissâm' ahaṃ yeva, nâññoaññassa kârako. ‖542‖
esa bandhâmi sannâhaṃ, pavisissâmi kânanaṃ,
ne tato nikkhamissâmi appatto âsavakkhayaṃ. ‖543‖
mâlute upavâyante sîte surabhigandhake
avijjaṃ dâlayissâmi nisinno nagamuddhani. ‖544‖
vane kusumasañchanne pabbhâre nûna sîtale
vimuttisukhena sukhito ramissâmi Giribbaje. ‖545‖

533, dhîro BC.—maññâmahaṃ ("maññâmi ahaṃ") D*a* D*b*, maññemahaṃ ABC.—534, Mâyânâpasâ A, Mâyânâmasâ B, Mâyanâmâsâ C, Mâyanâmâ yâ D.—536, dhammena me D, dhammena te ABC.—538, gamissâmi D*a* D*b*, bhavissâmi ABC.

so 'haṃ paripuṇṇasaṃkappo cando pannaraso yathâ
sabbâsavaparikkhîṇo, n'atthi dâni punabbhavo 'ti. ‖546‖

Ekavihâriyo thero.

Anâgataṃ yo paṭigacca passati hitañ ca atthaṃ ahitañ ca, taṃ dvayaṃ
viddesino tassa hitesino vâ randhaṃ na passanti samokkhamâno. ‖547‖
ânâpânasatî yassa paripuṇṇâ subhâvitâ
anupubbaṃ paricitâ yathâ buddhena desitâ,
so 'maṃ lokaṃ pabhâseti abbhâ mutto va candimâ. ‖548‖
odâtaṃ vata me cittaṃ appamâṇaṃ subhâvitaṃ
nibbiddhaṃ paggahîtañ ca sabbâ obhâsato disâ. ‖549‖
jîvatevâpi sappañño api vittaparikkhayâ,
paññâya ca alâbhena vittavâpi na jîvati. ‖550‖
paññâ sutavinicchinî, paññâ kittisilokavaddhanî,
paññâsahito naro idha api dukkhesu sukhâni vindati. ‖551‖
nâyaṃ ajjatano dhammo n' acchero na pi abbhuto:
yattha jâyetha mîyetha; tattha kiṃ viya abbhutaṃ. ‖552‖
anantaraṃ hi jâtassa jîvitâ maraṇaṃ dhuvaṃ;
jâtâ jâtâ marantîdha, evaṃdhammâ hi pâṇino. ‖553‖
na h' etad atthâya matassa hoti yaṃ jîvitatthaṃ paraporisânaṃ
matamhi rudaṇaṃ, na yaso na lokyaṃ, na vaṇṇitaṃ samaṇabrâhmaṇehi. ‖554‖
cakkhuṃ sarîraṃ upahanti roganaṃ, nihîyatî vaṇṇabalaṃ matî ca,
ânandino tassa disâ bhavanti, hitesino nâssa sukhî bhavanti. ‖555‖
tasmâ hi icchevya kule vasanto medhâvino o' ova bahussuto ca,

546, canno raso A, cando paṇṇaraso C, cando pannaraso BD. Dhammap. Aṭṭh. p. 161: cando pannarasî; Suttanipâta 1016: candaṃ yathâ pannaraso.—547, *vâ doest in ABC.*—554, lokyaṃ *Da Db*, sokyaṃ *ABC.*—555, roganaṃ *Da*, ruṇṇaṃ (roganaṃ . . . nihîyati) *Db*, tena A, vaṇṇaṃ BC, —nâssa sunda (corr. to sukhî) A, nâvasathamhi C, nâvassa thumi B, tassa sukhî *Da*, hitesino mittâ dukkhî dukkhitâ bhavanti *Db*.

yesaṃ hi paññâvibhavena kiccaṃ taranti nâvâya nadiṃva puṇṇan ti. ‖556‖

Mahâkappino thero.

Dandhâ mayhaṃ gatî âsi, paribhûto pure ahaṃ,
bhâtâ ca maṃ paṇâmesi : gaccha dâni tuvaṃ gharaṃ. ‖557‖
so 'haṃ paṇâmito santo saṃghârâmassa koṭṭhake
dummano tattha aṭṭhâsiṃ sâsanasmiṃ apekkhavâ. ‖558‖
bhagavâ tattha âgacchi, sîsaṃ mayhaṃ parâmasi,
bâhâya *maṃ gahetvâna saṃghârâmaṃ pavesayi.* ‖559‖
anukampâya me satthâ pâdâsi pâdapuñchaniṃ :
etaṃ suddhaṃ adhiṭṭhehi ekamantaṃ svadhiṭṭhitaṃ. ‖560‖
tassâhaṃ vacanaṃ sutvâ vihâsiṃ sâsane rato,
samâdhiṃ paṭipâdesiṃ uttamatthassa pattiyâ. ‖561‖
pubbenivâsaṃ jânâmi, dibbacakkhuṃ visodhitaṃ,
tisso vijjâ anuppattâ, kataṃ buddhassa sâsanaṃ. ‖562‖
sahassakkhattum attânaṃ nimminitvâna Panthako
nisîdi ambavane ramme yâva kâlappavedanaṃ. ‖563‖
tato me satthâ pâhesi dûtaṃ kâlappavedakaṃ ;
paveditamhi kâlamhi vehâsân upasaṃkamiṃ. ‖564‖
vanditvâ satthuno pâde ekamantaṃ nisîd' ahaṃ ;
nisinnaṃ maṃ viditvâṇa atha satthâ paṭiggahi. ‖565‖
âyâgo sabbalokassa âhutînaṃ paṭiggaho
puññakhettaṃ manussânaṃ paṭiganhittha dakkhiṇan ti. ‖566‖

Cûḷapanthako thero.

Nânâkulamalasampuṇṇo mahâukkârasambhavo
candanikaṃ va paripakkaṃ mahâgaṇḍo mahâvaṇo ‖567‖
pubbaruhirasampuṇṇo gûthakûpe nigâḷhiko
âpopaggharaṇî kâyo sadâ sandati pûtikaṃ. ‖568‖

556, vasante ABD*b*, vasanto CD*a*.—tesaṃ ABC, yesaṃ D.—557-560, comp. Apadâna fol. ño' (Dr. Morris's MS.), Jâtaka Atth. vol. i. p. 114 seq.—557, dandhâ BD, dantâ AC.—558, so ahaṃ pahito santo ABC.—560, suddhaṃ AD*b*, buddhaṃ D*a*, saddhaṃ BC.—563, yâva kâlappavedanâ, Jât. 1. 1.—564, vehâsân AC, veyâsan B, vehâsâd D*a*, vehâsan ti karaṇe nissakkavacanaṃ, vehâsan ti attho. dakâro padasandhikaro D*b*.—567, nânâkula° ("nânâkulehi nânâbhâgehi malehi") D, nânâkala° ABC (nânâka° C).—568, °pe nigâḷhiko A, °pe nigâḷiko B, °pe nigâḷhiko C, °pe nigâḷhito D*a*, guthakupena gâḷhito . . . guthakupena gâḷhito [sic] 'ti pi pâli vaccakupato nikkhanto 'ti attho D*b*.

saṭṭhikaṇḍarasambandho maṃsalopanulepito
cammakañcukasannaddho pûtikâyo niratthako ‖569‖
aṭṭhisaṃghâṭaghaṭito nhârusuttanibandhano
nekesaṃ saṃgatibhâvâ kappeti iriyâpathaṃ. ‖570‖
dhuvappayâto magaṇassa Maccurâjassa santiko,
idh' eva chaḍḍayitvâna yenakâmaṃgamo naro. ‖571‖
avijjâya nivuto kâyo, taṇhâganthena ganthito,
oghasaṃsîdano kâyo, anusayajâlamotthato, ‖572‖
pañcanîvaraṇo yutto, vitakkena samappito,
taṇhâmûlonâmagato, mohacchadanachâdito: ‖573‖
evâyaṃ vattatî kâyo kammayantena yantito.
sampatti ca vipatyantâ, nânâbhavo vipajjati. ‖574‖
ye 'maṃ kâyaṃ mamâyanti andhabâlâ puthujjanâ,
vaḍḍhenti kaṭasiṃ ghoraṃ, âdiyanti punabbhavaṃ. ‖575‖
ye 'maṃ kâyaṃ vivajjenti gûthalittaṃ va pannagaṃ,
bhavamûlaṃ vamitvâna parinibbissanty anâsavâ 'ti. ‖576‖

Kappo thero.

Vivittaṃ appanigghosaṃ vâḷamiganisevitaṃ
sevo senâsanaṃ bhikkhu paṭisallânakâraṇâ. ‖577‖
saṃkârapuñjâ âhatvâ susânâ rathiyâhi ca
tato saṃghâṭikaṃ [a] katvâ lûkhaṃ dhâreyya cîvaraṃ. ‖578‖
nîcaṃ manaṃ karitvâna sapadânaṃ kulâ kulaṃ
piṇḍikâya caro bhikkhu guttadvâro susaṃvuto. ‖579‖
lûkhena pi ca santusse, nâññaṃ patthe rasaṃ bahuṃ;
rasesu anugiddhassa jhâno na ramatî mano. ‖580‖
appiccho c' eva santuṭṭho pavivitto vase muni,
asaṃsaṭṭho gahaṭṭhehi anâgârehi c' âbhayaṃ. ‖581‖
yathâ jaḷo ca mûgo ca attânaṃ dassaye tathâ;
nâtivelaṃ pabhâseyya saṃghamajjhamhi paṇḍito. ‖582‖
na so upavado kañci, upaghâtaṃ vivajjayo,
saṃvuto pâtimokkhasmiṃ mattaññû c' assa bhojano. ‖583‖
suggahîtanimitt' assa cittass' uppâdakovido,
samathaṃ anuyuñjeyya kâlena ca vipassanaṃ. ‖584‖

570, [a]saṃghâṭasaṃghaṭito Da Db.—577 = Milindapañha, p. 371.—578, âhitvâ A, âhatvâ BC, ahatvâ Da, âhatvâ ti âharitvâ Db.—580 = Milindapañha, p. 396.

viriyasâtaccasampanno yuttayogo sadâ siyâ,
na ca appatvâ dukkhass' antaṃ vissâsaṁ eyya paṇḍito. ‖585‖
evaṃ viharamânassa suddhikâmassa bhikkhuno
khîyanti âsavâ sabbe nibbutiñ câdhigacchatîti. ‖586‖

Upaseno Vaṅgantaputto thero.

Vijâneyya sakaṃ atthaṃ, avaloḳeyyâtha pâvacanaṃ,
yañ c'ettha assa paṭirûpaṃ sâmaññaṃ ajjhupagatassa. ‖587‖
mittaṃ idha kalyâṇaṃ sikkhâvipulaṃ samâdânaṃ
sussûsâ ca garûnaṃ: etaṃ samaṇassa paṭirûpaṃ. ‖588‖
buddhesu sagâravatâ dhamme apaciti yathâbhûtaṃ
saṃghe ca cittikâro: etaṃ samaṇassa paṭirûpaṃ. ‖589‖
âcâragocare yutto âjîvo sodhito agârayho
cittassa saṇṭhapanaṃ: etaṃ samaṇassa paṭirûpaṃ. ‖590‖
cârittaṃ atha vârittaṃ iriyâpathiyaṃ pasâdaniyaṃ
adhicitte ca âyogo: etaṃ . . . ‖591‖
âraññakâni senâsanâni pantâni appasaddâni
bhajitabbâni muninâ: etaṃ . . . ‖592‖
sîlañ ca bâhusaccañ ca dhammânaṃ pavicayo yathâbhûtaṃ
saccânaṃ abhisamayo: etaṃ . . . ‖593‖
bhâveyya aniccan ti anattasaññaṃ asubhasaññañ ca
lokamhi ca anabhiratiṃ: etaṃ . . . ‖594‖
bhâveyya ca bojjhaṅge iddhipâdâni indriyabalâni
aṭṭhaṅgamaggam ariyaṃ: etaṃ . . . ‖595‖
taṇhaṃ pajaheyya munî, samûlake âsave padâleyya,
vihareyya vimutto: etaṃ samaṇassa paṭirûpan ti. ‖596‖

Gotamo thero.

uddânaṃ:

Kâḷudâyî ca so thero Ekavihârî ca Kappino
Cûḷapanthako Kappo ca Upaseno ca Gotamo
satt' ime Dasake therâ, gâthâyo c' ettha sattatîti.

Dasanipâto niṭṭhito.

585, na ca appaṭṭhâ dukkhantaṃ D*a*. D*b* has appatvâ, and dukkhantaṃ corrected to dukkhassantaṃ.—588, idha ca A, idha ve B, idheve C, idha D.—°vipulaṃ sam° D.—591, câr° atha vâriththam A, c° âsa vârittaṃ BC, cârittaṃ cârittaṃ (corr. to vâr°) D*a*, cârittan ti caritvâ paripûretabbasîlaṃ cârittan ti viratiyâ akaraṇena paripûretabbasîlaṃ D*b*.—592 and 593 desunt in BC.—595, ca deest in AC.—indriyâni b° ABC.

EKÂDASANIPÂTO.

Kin tav' attho vano lâta Ujjuhâno va pâvuse.
verambhâ ramaṇîyâ te, paviveko hi jhâyinaṃ. ‖597‖
yathâ abbhâni verambo vâto nudati pâvuse,
saññâ me abhikîranti vivekapaṭisaññutâ. ‖598‖
apaṇḍaro anḍasambhavo sîvathikâya nikotacârîko
uppâdayateva me satiṃ sandehasmi virâganissitaṃ. ‖599‖
yañ ca aññe na rakkhanti yo ca aññe na rakkhati,
sa ve bhikkhu sukhaṃ seti kâmesu anapekkhavâ. ‖600‖
acchodikâ puthusilâ gonaṅgulamigâyutâ
ambusevâlasañchannâ te selâ ramayanti maṃ. ‖601‖
vasitaṃ me araññesu kandarâsu guhâsu ca
senâsanesu pantesu vâḷamiganisevito. ‖602‖
ime haññantu vajjhantu dukkhaṃ pappontu pâṇino
saṃkappaṃ nâbhijânâmi anariyaṃ dosasaṃhitaṃ. ‖603‖
paricinṇo mayâ satthâ, kataṃ buddhassa sâsanaṃ,
ohito garuko bhâro, bhavanetti samûhatâ. ‖604‖
yassa c' atthâya pabbajito agârasmâ anagâriyaṃ,
so me attho anuppatto sabbasaṃyojanakkhayo. ‖605‖
nâbhinandâmi maraṇaṃ nâbhinandâmi jîvitaṃ
kâlañ ca paṭikaṅkhâmi nibbisaṃ bhatako yathâ. ‖606‖
nâbhinandâmi maraṇaṃ nâbhinandâmi jîvitaṃ
kâlañ ca paṭikaṅkhâmi sampajâno patissato 'ti. ‖607‖

Saṃkiccathero.

uddânaṃ:

Saṃkiccathero eko va katakicco anâsavo
Ekâdasanipâtamhi, gâthâ ekâdas' eva tâ 'ti.

Ekâdasanipâto niṭṭhito.

607, D*b*: Ujjuhâno va pâvuso ti, Ujjuhâno kiva nâmako pabbato, so pana gahanasaññâbahuso ḍikandaro tahaṃ tahaṃ sandhamâmsalilo vassakâle *asappâyo, tasmâ Ujjuhâno vâ pabbato etarahi pâvasakâle tava kimatthiyo* ti attho. keci pan' ettha ujjuhâno nâma eko sakuṇo sîtantasahati (read, sîtaṃ na sahati?) vassakâle vanagumbe nilîno acchatîti vadanti, tesaṃ mateṇa ujjuhânassa viya sakuṇassa pâvusakâle ko tav' attho vano ti attho.—verambhâ ABC, °mbâ D*a*; D*b*: verambhâ ramaṇîyâ te verambavâtâ vâyantâ kin te ramaṇîyâ ti yojanâ. *keci Verambhâ nâma ekâ pabbatagahâ pabbhâro ti vadanti.*—608, *verambhâ* ABC, verambo D ("verambavâto").—saññâ D*b*, saṃsa D*a*, paññâ ABC.—609, sandehasmiṃ AD, °smiṃ BC.—600, comp. Jâtaka, vol. i. p. 141.—601 = 113, 1070.—603, comp. 640.—606 seq. = Milindapañha, p. 45.

DVÂDASANIPÂTO.

Sîlam ev' idha sikkhetha asmiṃ loke susikkhitaṃ,
sîlaṃ hi sabbasampattiṃ upanâmeti sevitaṃ. ‖608‖
sîlaṃ rakkheyya medhâvî patthayâno tayo sukhe:
pasaṃsaṃ vittilâbhañ ca pecca sagge ca modanaṃ. ‖609‖
sîlavâ hi bahû mitte sañ̃ñamenâdhigacchati,
dussîlo pana mittehi dhaṃsate pâpam âcaraṃ. ‖610‖
avaṇṇañ ca akittiñ ca dussîlo labhate naro,
vaṇṇaṃ kittiṃ pasaṃsañ ca sadâ labhati sîlavâ. ‖611‖
âdi sîlaṃ patiṭṭhâ ca kalyâṇânañ ca mâtukaṃ
pamukhaṃ sabbadhammânaṃ, tasmâ sîlaṃ visodhaye. ‖612‖
velâ ca saṃvaraṃ sîlaṃ cittassa abhibhâsanaṃ
titthañ ca sabbabuddhânaṃ, tasmâ sîlaṃ visodhaye. ‖613‖
sîlaṃ balaṃ appaṭimaṃ, sîlaṃ âvudham uttamaṃ,
sîlam âbharaṇaṃ seṭṭhaṃ, sîlaṃ kavacam abbhutaṃ. ‖614‖
sîlaṃ setu mahesakkho, sîlaṃ gandho anuttaro,
sîlaṃ vilepanaṃ seṭṭhaṃ yena vâti diso disaṃ. ‖615‖
sîlaṃ sambalam ev' aggaṃ, sîlaṃ pâtheyyam uttamaṃ,
sîlaṃ seṭṭho ativâho yena yâti diso disaṃ. ‖616‖
idh' eva nindaṃ labhati peccâpâye ca dummano,
sabbattha dummano bâlo sîlesu asamâhito. ‖617‖
idh' eva kittiṃ labhati pecca sagge ca summano,
sabbattha sumano dhîro sîlesu susamâhito. ‖618‖
sîlam eva idha aggaṃ, paññavâ pana uttamo;
manussesu ca devesu sîlapaññâṇato jayan ti. ‖619‖

Sîlavatthero.

Nîce kulamhi jâto 'haṃ daḷiddo appabhojano;
hînaṃ kammaṃ mamaṃ âsi, ahosiṃ pupphachaḍḍako. ‖620‖
jigucchito manussânaṃ paribhûto ca vambhito
nîcaṃ manaṃ karitvâna vandissaṃ bahukaṃ janaṃ. ‖621‖

613, saṃvaraṃ ABC, saṃvaro D*a*, saṃvara D*b*.—abhibhâsanaṃ ABC, abhibhâsanaṃ ("tosanaṃ") D*a* D*b*.—616, vâti ABC, yâti D*b* ("gacchati"), saṃti D*a*.—619=70.

ath' addasâsiṃ sambuddhaṃ bhikkhusaṃghapurakkhataṃ
pavisantaṃ mahâvîraṃ Magadhânaṃ puruttamaṃ. ‖622‖
nikkhipitvâna byâbhaṅgiṃ vanditaṃ upasaṃkamiṃ;
mam' eva anukampâya aṭṭhâsi purisuttamo. ‖623‖
vanditvâ satthuno pâdo ekamantaṃ ṭhito tadâ
pabbajjaṃ ahaṃ âyâciṃ sabbasattânam uttamaṃ. ‖624‖
tato kâruṇiko satthâ sabbalokânukampako
ehi bhikkhû 'ti maṃ âha; sâ me âs' upasampadâ. ‖625‖
so 'haṃ eko araññasmiṃ viharanto atandito
akâsiṃ satthu vacanaṃ yathâ maṃ ovadî jino. ‖626‖
rattiyâ paṭhamaṃ yâmaṃ pubbajâtiṃ anussariṃ,
rattiyâ majjhimaṃ yâmaṃ dibbacakkhuṃ visodhitaṃ,
rattiyâ pacchime yâme tamokhandhaṃ padâlayiṃ. ‖627‖
tato ratyâ vivasāne suriyass' uggamanaṃ pati
Indo Brahmâ ca âgantvâ maṃ namassiṃsu pañjalî: ‖628‖
namo te purisâjaññā, namo te purisuttama,
yassa te âsavâ khîṇâ; dakkhiṇeyyo 'si mârisa. ‖629‖
tato disvâna maṃ satthâ devasaṃghapurakkhataṃ
sitaṃ pâtukaritvâna imaṃ atthaṃ abhâsatha: ‖630‖
tapena brahmacariyena saṃyamena damena ca
etena brâhmaṇo hoti, etaṃ brâhmaṇam uttamaṃ ti. ‖631‖

Sunîto thero.

uddânaṃ:

Sîlavâ ca Sunîto ca therâ dveto mahiddhikâ
Dvâdasamhi nipâtamhi, gâthâyo catuvîsatîti.

Dvâdasanipâto niṭṭhito.

623, nikkhipitvâna A, nikkhamitvâna BCD).—628=617.—vivasâne corr. to °ne A, vivasâne BC, vivasane D.—suriyassugg° D, suriyugg° ABC.—añjalî ABC, pañjaliṃ D.—Uddâna, dveko A, deko C, deto B.

TERASANIPÂTO.

Yâhu raṭṭhe samukkaṭṭho rañño Aṅgassa paddhagu
sv âjja dhammesu ukkaṭṭho Soṇo dukkhassa pâragu. ‖632‖
pañca chinde pañca jahe pañca c' uttari bhâvaye;
pañcasaṅgâtigo bhikkhu oghatiṇṇo 'ti vuccati. ‖633‖
unnaḷassa pamattassa bâhirâsassa bhikkhuno
sîlaṃ samâdhi paññâ ca pâripûriṃ na gacchati. ‖634‖
yaṃ hi kiccaṃ tad apaviddhaṃ, akiccaṃ pana kayirati;
unnaḷânaṃ pamattânaṃ tesaṃ vaḍḍhanti âsavâ. ‖635‖
yesañ ca susamâraddhâ niccaṃ kâyagatâ sati,
akiccan te na sevanti kicce sâtaccakârino.
satânaṃ sampajânânaṃ atthaṃ gacchanti âsavâ. ‖636‖
ujumaggamhi akkhâte gacchatha mâ nivattatha;
attanâ coday' attânaṃ, nibbânaṃ abhihâraye. ‖637‖
accâraddhamhi viriyamhi satthâ loke anuttaro
vîṇopamaṃ karitvâ me dhammaṃ desesi cakkhumâ. ‖638‖
tassâhaṃ vacanaṃ sutvâ vihâsiṃ sâsane rato,
samataṃ paṭipâdesiṃ uttamatthassa pattiyâ;
tisso vijjâ anuppattâ, kataṃ buddhassa sâsanaṃ. ‖639‖
nekkhamme adhimuttassa pavivekañ ca cetaso,
abyâpajjhâdhimuttassa upâdânakkhayassa ca, ‖640‖
taṇhakkhayâdhimuttassa asammohañ ca cetaso
disvâ âyatanuppâdaṃ sammâ cittaṃ vimuccati. ‖641‖

632, paṭhigu corr. to paṭhagu A, paṭhagu B, paṭṭhagû C, paddhagû D*a* D*b* ("paricârabhûto pakativiseso tassa raṭṭho [sic] kuṭimbiko"). Comp. Suttanipâta 1094: na te Mârassa paddhagu.—633 (=15), cuttari A, vutari B, vuttari C, muttari or vuttari D.—634, bâhirâsayassa A, bâhirâya BC, bâhirâsassa D*a*, bâhirassâsâ ti bâhiresu âyatanesu âsâvato kâmesû avîtarâgassâ ti attho D*b*.—635 sq. = Dhammap. 292 sq.—635, taṃ paviṭṭhaṃ C, apaviṭṭhaṃ AB, tad apaviddhaṃ D*a*, taṃ amapaviddhaṃ D*b*.—637, comp. Dhammap. 379.—atihâraye A.—638, karitvâ me D, karitvâna ABC. Comp. Mahâvagga V. 1. 15 seq.—639, samathaṃ AC, samataṃ BD. Comp. Mahâvagga l. l. § 17.—640 seq. = Mahâvagga l. l. § 27.—640, nikkhame ABC, nekkhamme D.

tassa sammâvimuttassa santacittassa bhikkhuno
katassa paṭicayo n' atthi, karaṇîyaṃ na vijjati. ‖642‖
selo yathâ ekaghano vâtena na samîrati,
evaṃ rûpâ rasâ saddâ gandhâ phassâ ca kevalâ ‖643‖
iṭṭhâ dhammâ aniṭṭhâ ca na ppavedhenti tâdino;
ṭhitaṃ cittaṃ visaññuttaṃ vayañ c' assânupassatîti. ‖644‖

Soṇo Koḷiviso thero.

uddânaṃ:

Soṇo Koḷiviso thero eko yeva mahiddhiko
Terasamhi nipâtamhi, gâthâyo c' ettha terasâ 'ti.

Terasanipâto niṭṭhito.

CUDDASANIPÂTO.

Yadâ ahaṃ pabbajito agârasmâ anagâriyaṃ
nâbhijânâmi saṃkappaṃ anariyaṃ dosasaṃhitaṃ. ‖645‖
ime haññantu vajjhantu dukkhaṃ pappontu pâṇino
saṃkappaṃ nâbhijânâmi imasmiṃ dîghamantare. ‖646‖
mettañ ca abhijânâmi appamâṇaṃ subhâvitaṃ
anupubbaṃ paricitaṃ yathâ buddhena desitaṃ. ‖647‖
sabbamitto sabbasakho sabbabhûtânukampako
mettaṃ cittañ ca bhâvemi abyâpajjharato sadâ. ‖648‖
asaṃhîraṃ asaṃkuppaṃ cittaṃ âmodayâm' ahaṃ,
brahmavihâraṃ bhâvemi akâpurisasevitaṃ. ‖649‖
avitakkaṃ samâpanno sammâsambuddhasâvako
ariyena tuṇhibhâvena upeto hoti tâvade. ‖650‖
yathâpi pabbato selo acalo suppatiṭṭhito,
evaṃ mohakkhayâ bhikkhu pabbato va na vedhati. ‖651‖
anaṅgaṇassa posassa niccaṃ sucigavesino
vâlaggamattaṃ pâpassa abbhâmattaṃ va khâyati. ‖652‖
nagaraṃ yathâ paccantaṃ guttaṃ santarabâhiraṃ,
evaṃ gopetha attânaṃ, khaṇo ve mâ upaccagâ. ‖653‖
nâbhinandâmi . . . (=606, 607) ‖654–655‖
paricinṇo . . . (=604, 605) ‖656–657‖
sampâdeth' appamâdena, esâ me anusâsanî;
handâhaṃ parinibbissaṃ, vippamutto 'mhi sabbadhîti. ‖658‖

Revato thero.

Yathâpi bhaddo âjañño dhure yutto dhurassaho
mathito atibhârena saṃyugaṃ nâtivattati, ‖659‖
evaṃ paññâya ye tittâ samuddo vârinâ yathâ
na pare atimaññanti; ariyadhammo 'va pâṇinaṃ. ‖660‖

646, comp. 603.—652 = 1001, abbhamattaṃ A, abbhâmuttaṃ BC, abbhâmattaṃ Da Dδ.—658 = 1017. In the commentary the Thera is called Khadiravaniya-revata.—659, maddito ti pi pâḷi Dδ.—660, va C, ca BD. Deest in A.

\kâle kâlavasam pattâ bhavâbhavavasam gatâ
narâ dukkham nigacchanti, te 'dha socanti mânavâ. ‖661‖
unnatâ sukhadhammena dukkhadhammena vonatâ
dvayena bâlâ haññanti yathâbhûtam adassino. ‖662‖
yo ca dukkho sukhasmiñ ca majjho sibbanim ajjhagâ,
ṭhitâ to indakhîlo va, na to unnataonatâ. ‖663‖
na h' eva lâbho nâlâbho na yaso na ca kittiyâ
na nindâyam pasamsâya na te dukkho sukhamhi ca ‖664‖
sabbattha te na lippanti udabindu va pokkhare,
sabbattha sukhitâ vîrâ sabbattha aparâjitâ. ‖665‖
dhammena ca alâbho yo yo ca lâbho adhammiko :
alâbho dhammiko seyyo yañ ce lâbho adhammiko : ‖666‖
yaso ca appabuddhînam viññûnam ayaso ca yo :
ayaso ca seyyo viññûnam na yaso appabuddhinam. ‖667‖
dummedhehi pasamsâ ca viññûhi garahâ ca yâ :
garahâ 'va seyyo viññûhi yañ ce bâlappasamsanâ. ‖668‖
sukhañ ca kâmamayikam dukkhañ ca pavivekiyam :
pavivekiyam dukkham seyyo yañ ce kâmamayam
sukham. ‖669‖
jîvitañ ca adhammena dhammena maraṇañ ca yam :
maraṇam dhammikam seyyo yañ ce jîvo adhammikam. ‖670‖
kâmakopapahînâ yo santacittâ bhavâbhave
caranti loke asitâ, n' atthi tesam piyâppiyam. ‖671‖
bhâvayitvâna bojjhange indriyâni balâni ca
pappuyya paramam santim parinibbanti anâsavâ 'ti. ‖672‖

Godatto thero.

uddânam :

Revato c' eva Godatto thorâ dve te mahiddhikâ
Cuddasamhi nipâtamhi, gâthâyo atthavîsatîti.

Cuddasanipâto niṭṭhito.

661, te dha D*a* D*b*, te ca ABC.—663, sukhamhi ABC.—ajjhagâ D*a*, accagâ ABC, *ajjhagâ and accagâ* ("*atikkamimsu*") D*b*.—667, *na yaso* D, *na seyyo* ABC.—668, va BC, dha A, deest D.

SOḶASANIPÂTO.

Esa bhiyyo pasîdâmi sutvâ dhammaṃ mahârasaṃ;
virâgo desito dhammo anupâdâya sabbaso. ‖673‖
bahûni loke citrâni asmiṃ puthuvimaṇḍale
mathenti maññesaṃkappaṃ subhaṃ râgûpasaṃhitaṃ. ‖674‖
rajam upâtaṃ vâtena yathâ megho pasâmaye,
evaṃ sammanti saṃkappâ yadâ paññâya passati. ‖675‖
sabbe saṃkhârâ aniccâ 'ti yadâ paññâya passati,
atha nibbindatî dukkhe: esa maggo visuddhiyâ. ‖676‖
sabbe saṃkhârâ dukkhâ 'ti—sabbe dhammâ anattâ 'ti yadâ
paññâya passati,
atha nibbindatî dukkhe: esa maggo visuddhiyâ. ‖677–678‖
buddhânubuddho yo thero Koṇḍaññho tibbanikkhamo
pahînajâtimaraṇo brahmacariyassa kevalî. ‖679‖
oghapâso daḷho khîlo, pabbato duppadâliyo:
chetvâ khîlañ ca pâsañ ca selaṃ chetvâna dubbhidaṃ
tiṇṇo pâraṃgato jhâyî mutto so Mârabandhanâ. ‖680‖
uddhato capalo bhikkhu mitte âgamma pâpake
saṃsîdati mahoghasmiṃ ummiyâ paṭikujjito. ‖681‖
anuddhato acapalo nipako saṃvutindriyo
kalyâṇamitto medhâvî dukkhass' antakaro siyâ. ‖682‖
kâlâpabbaṅgasaṃkâso . . . (=243, 244) ‖683–684‖
nâbhinandâmi . . . (=606, 607) ‖685–686‖
pariciṇṇo . . . (=604) ‖687‖
yassa c' atthâya pabbajito agârasmâ anagâriyaṃ,
so me attho anuppatto, kiṃ me sandavihârenâ 'ti. ‖688‖

Aññâkoṇḍaññho thero.

Manussabhûtaṃ sambuddhaṃ attadantaṃ samâhitaṃ
iriyamânaṃ Brahmapathe cittass' upasame rataṃ, ‖689‖
yaṃ manussâ namassanti sabbadhammâna pâraguṃ
devâpi taṃ namassanti, iti me arahato sutaṃ, ‖690‖

675, ûpâtaṃ A, upâtaṃ BC. upâta = Sansk. upâtta (from upa-â-dâ)? Comp. the passage of the Saṃyuttaka Nikâya, quoted in the Editor's work, *Buddha, sein Leben, seine Lehre, seine Gemeinde*, p. 434 (p. 429 of the English translation). —vâtena A, vâteni B, vâtetîyaṃ C.—676–678 = Dhammap. 277–279.—679 (comp. 1246), tibbanikkamo BC, tippanikkamo A.—680, duppadâlayo the MSS. —683, annapânasmiṃ ABC.—688, sandavihârinâ ti A, saddhavihârenâ ti B, sandavihârenâ ti C.

sabbasaṃyojanâtîtaṃ vanâ nibbanam âgataṃ
kâmehi nikkhammarataṃ muttasolâ va kañcanaṃ, ‖691‖
sa ve accantaruci nâgo Himavâvaññe siluccaye,
sabbesaṃ nâganâmânaṃ saccanâmo anuttaro: ‖692‖
nâgaṃ vo kittayissâmi, na hi âguṃ karoti so.
soraccaṃ avihiṃsâ ca pâdâ nâgassa te duve. ‖693‖
sati ca sampajaññañ ca caraṇâ nâgassa te pare.
saddhâhattho mahânâgo, upekkhâsetadantavâ. ‖694‖
sati gîvâ, siro paññâ, vîmaṃsâ dhammacintanâ,
dhammakucchi, samâvâso, viveko tassa vâladhi. ‖695‖
so jhâyî assâsarato ajjhattaṃ susamâhito,
gacchaṃ samâhito nâgo, ṭhito nâgo samâhito, ‖696‖
sayaṃ samâhito nâgo, nisinno pi samâhito:
sabbattha saṃvuto nâgo; osâ nâgassa sampadâ. ‖697‖
bhuñjati anavajjâni, sâvajjâni na bhuñjati,
ghâsaṃ acchâdanaṃ laddhâ sannidhiṃ parivajjayaṃ, ‖698‖
saṃyojanaṃ aṇuṃ thûlaṃ sabbaṃ chetvâna bandhanaṃ,
yena yen' eva gacchati anapekkho 'va gacchati. ‖699‖
yathâpi udake jâtaṃ puṇḍarîkaṃ pavaḍḍhati,
nopalippati toyena sucigandhaṃ manoramaṃ: ‖700‖
tath' eva ca loke jâto buddho loke viharati,
nopalippati lokena toyena padumaṃ yathâ. ‖701‖
mahâgini pajjalito anâhâro pasammati
aṅgâresu ca santesu nibbuto 'ti pavuccati. ‖702‖
atthassâyaṃ viññâpanî upamâ viññûhi desitâ,
viññissanti mahânâgâ nâgaṃ nâgena desitaṃ. ‖703‖
vîtarâgo vîtadoso vîtamoho anâsavo
sârîraṃ vijahaṃ nâgo parinibbissaty anâsavo 'ti. ‖704‖

Udâyî thero.

tatr' uddânaṃ bhavati:

Koṇḍañño ca Udâyî ca therâ dve te mahiddhikâ
Soḷasamhi nipâtamhi, gâthâyo dve ca tiṃsa câ 'ti.

Soḷasanipâto niṭṭhito.

691, nibbânam A.—692, accantaruci A, accarusi B, accaruci C.—°vaññe A, caññe B, dhuññe C.—695, samâvâso A, samâtapo B, samâtâpo C.—698, ghâsacchâdanaṃ A, saṃghânacchâdanaṃ C, ghâsaṃ acchâdanaṃ B.—702, santesu BC, samdhesu A.—703, viññapanî?—

VÎSATINIPÂTO.

Yaññatthaṃ vâ dhanatthaṃ vâ ye hanâma mayaṃ pure
avasesaṃ bhayaṃ hoti, vedhanti vilapanti ca. ‖705‖
tassa te n' atthi bhîtattaṃ, bhiyyo vaṇṇo pasîdati;
kasmâ na paridevesi evarûpe mahabbhaye. ‖706‖
n' atthi cetasikaṃ dukkhaṃ anapekkhassa gâmaṇi,
atikkantâ bhayâ sabbe khîṇasaṃyojanassa ve. ‖707‖
khîṇâya bhavanettiyâ diṭṭhe dhamme yathâtathe
na bhayaṃ maraṇe hoti bhâranikkhepane yathâ. ‖708‖
suciṇṇaṃ brahmacariyaṃ me, maggo câpi subhâvito,
maraṇe me bhayaṃ n' atthi rogânam iva saṃkhaye. ‖709‖
suciṇṇaṃ brahmacariyaṃ me, maggo câpi subhâvito,
nirassâdâ bhavâ diṭṭhâ, visaṃ pitvâna chaḍḍitaṃ. ‖710‖
pâragû anupâdâno katakicco anâsavo
tuṭṭho âyukkhayâ hoti mutto âghâtanâ yathâ. ‖711‖
uttamaṃ dhammataṃ patto sabbaloke anatthiko
âdittâ va gharâ mutto maraṇasmiṃ na socati. ‖712‖
yad atthi saṃgataṃ kiñci bhavo ca yattha labbhati,
sabbaṃ anissaraṃ etaṃ, iti vuttaṃ mahesinâ. ‖713‖
yo taṃ tathâ pajânâti yathâ buddhena desitaṃ,
na gaṇhati bhavaṃ kiñci sutattaṃ va ayoguḷaṃ. ‖714‖
na me hoti ahosin ti, bhavissan ti na hoti me;
saṃkhârâ vibhavissanti: tattha kâ paridevanâ. ‖715‖
suddhaṃ dhammasamuppâdaṃ suddhaṃ saṃkhârasantatiṃ
passantassa yathâbhûtaṃ na bhayaṃ hoti gâmaṇi. ‖716‖
tiṇakaṭṭhasamaṃ lokaṃ yadâ paññâya passati
mamattaṃ so asaṃvindaṃ n' atthi me 'ti na socati. ‖717‖

705, yaññ° AB, haññ° C.—hanâma mayaṃ A, harâmamaraṃ B, harâma mayaṃ C.—avasesânaṃ?—710, pitvâna AC, bhitvâ va B.—713, saṃkhataṃ?—The metre is correct if we read: bhavo vâ yattha l°.—anissaraṃ AC, anissayaṃ B.—714, kañci?—717, mamattaṃ A, pamatthaṃ B, pamattaṃ C.

ukkaṇṭhâmi sarîrena, bhaven' amhi anatthiko,
so 'yaṃ bhijjissati kâyo aññe ca na bhavissati. ‖718‖
yaṃ vo kiccaṃ sarîrena taṃ karotha yad' icchatha;
na me tappaccayâ tattha doso pemaṃ ca hohiti. ‖719‖
tassa taṃ vacanaṃ sutvâ abbhutaṃ lomahaṃsanaṃ
satthâni nikkhipitvâna mâṇavâ etad abravuṃ: ‖720‖
kiṃ bhaddante karitvâna, ko vâ âcariyo tava,
kassa sâsanam âgamma labbhate taṃ asokatâ. ‖721‖
sabbaññû sabbadassâvî jino âcariyo mama
mahâkâruṇiko satthâ sabbalokatikicchako. ‖722‖
tenâyaṃ desito dhammo khayagâmî anuttaro,
tassa sâsanam âgamma labbhate taṃ asokatâ. ‖723‖
sutvâna corâ isino subhâsitaṃ nikkhippa satthâni ca âvudhâni ca
tamhâ ca kammâ viramiṃsu eke, eke ca pabbajjam arocayiṃsu. ‖724‖
te pabbajitvâ sugatassa sâsane bhâvetvâ bojjhaṅgabalâni paṇḍitâ
uddhaccitta sumanâ katindriyâ phusiṃsu nibbânapadaṃ asaṃkhataṃ ti. ‖725‖

Adhimutto thero.

Samaṇassa ahâ cintâ Pârâpariyassa bhikkhuno
ekakassa nisinnassa pavivittassa jhâyino: ‖726‖
kim ânupubbaṃ puriso kiṃ vataṃ kiṃ samâcâraṃ
attano kiccakâri 'ssa na ca kiñci vihețhaye. ‖727‖
indriyâni manussânaṃ hitâya ahitâya ca:
arakkhitâni ahitâya rakkhitâni hitâya ca. ‖728‖
indriyân' eva sârakkhaṃ indriyâni ca gopayaṃ
attano kiccakâri 'ssa na ca kiñci vihețhaye. ‖729‖
cakkhundriyañ ce rûpesu gacchantaṃ anivârayaṃ
anâdînavadassâvî, so dukkhâ na hi muccati. ‖730‖
sotindriyañ ca saddesu gacchantaṃ anivârayaṃ
anâdînavadassâvî, so dukkhâ na hi muccati. ‖731‖

718, ukkaṇṭhâmi A, ukkaṇṭhâ me B, ukkaṭṭhâ me C.—719, ca hohiti A, va *sohiti* B, va *socatiti* C.—721, labbhato taṃ A, °yo taṃ C, °to yaṃ B.—723, labbhato (corr. to labbha(to) taṃ A, °yo taṃ BC.—727, ânupubba BC.—kaṃ samâcâraṃ P—kañci P.—729, kañci P.—730, cakkh' ca P

anissaraṇadassâvî gandhe ce paṭisevati,
na so muccati dukkhamhâ gandhesu âdhimucchito. ‖732‖
ambilamadhuraggañ ca tittakaggam anussaraṃ
rasataṇhâya gadhito hadayaṃ nâvabujjhati. ‖733‖
subhâny appaṭikûlâni phoṭṭhabbâni anussaraṃ
ratto râgâdhikaraṇaṃ vividhaṃ vindate dukhaṃ. ‖734‖
manañ c' etehi dhammehi yo na sakkoti rakkhituṃ,
tato naṃ dukkham anveti sabbeh' etehi pañcahi. ‖735‖
pubbalohitasampuṇṇaṃ bahussa kuṇapassa ca
naravîrakataṃ vagguṃ samuggam iva cittitaṃ ‖736‖
kaṭukaṃ madhurassâdaṃ piyanibandhanaṃ dukhaṃ
khuraṃ va madhunâlittaṃ ullittaṃ nâvabujjhati. ‖737‖
itthirûpe itthirase phoṭṭhabbe pi ca itthiyâ
itthigandhesu sâratto vividhaṃ vindate dukhaṃ. ‖738‖
itthisotâni sabbâni sandanti pañcapañcasu ;
tesaṃ âvaraṇaṃ kâtuṃ yo sakkoti viriyavâ, ‖739‖
so atthavâ, so dhammaṭṭho, so dakkho, so vicakkhaṇo,
kareyya ramamâno hi kiccaṃ dhammatthasaṃhitaṃ. ‖740‖
atho sîdati saññuttaṃ vajje kiccaṃ niratthakaṃ,
na taṃ kiccan ti maññitvâ appamatto vicakkhaṇo. ‖741‖
yañ ca atthena saññuttaṃ yâ ca dhammagatâ rati
taṃ samâdâya vatteha, sa hi ve uttamâ rati. ‖742‖
uccâvaceh' upâyehi paresaṃ abhijigîsâti
hantvâ vadhitvâ atha socayitvâ âlopati sâhasâ yo paresaṃ, ‖743‖
tacchanto âṇiyâ âṇiṃ nihanti balavâ yathâ :
indriyân' indriyeh' eva nihanti kusalâ tathâ. ‖744‖
saddhaṃ viriyaṃ samâdhiñ ca satipaññañ ca bhâvayaṃ
pañca pañcahi hantvâna anîgho yâti brâhmaṇo. ‖745‖
so atthavâ so dhammaṭṭho katvâ vâkyânusâsaniṃ
sabbena sabbaṃ buddhassa, so naro sukham edhatîti. ‖746‖

Pârâpariyo thero.

Cirarattaṃ vatâtâpî dhammaṃ anuvicintayaṃ
samaṃ cittassa nâlatthaṃ puccham samaṇabrâhmaṇe : ‖747‖

732, adhimucchito A, °mucito C, °puñcito B.—733, ammilamadh° (corrected to amb°) A, ampilaṃ madh° B, ambilaṃ madh° C.—736, naravir° AB, naravîr° C.—737, kaṭakaṃ AC, kaṭukaṃ B.—740, attavâ C.—741, adho C.—sidatisaññutaṃ B. *atthosîdanasaññuttaṃ ? adhosîdanasaññuttaṃ ?—maññitvâ* A, *saññatvâ* B, saṃñatvâ C.—743, âbhijigîsati A, abhijisati B, abhivattati C.—744, kusalo ?—745, satiṃ paññañ ca ?

ko so pâraṃgato loke, ko patto amatogadhaṃ,
kassa dhammaṃ paṭicchâmi paramatthavijânanaṃ. ‖748‖
antovaṅkagato âsiṃ maccho va ghasam âmisaṃ,
baddho Mahindapâsena Vepacity âsuro yathâ. ‖749‖
aññâmi naṃ na ñuñcâmi asmâ sokaparidavâ,
ko me bandhaṃ muñcaṃ loko sambodhiṃ vedayissati. ‖750‖
samaṇaṃ brâhmaṇaṃ vâ kaṃ âdisantaṃ pabhaṅgunaṃ,
kassa dhammaṃ paṭicchâmi jarâmaccupavâhanaṃ. ‖751‖
vicikicchâkaṅkhâgathitaṃ sârambhabalasaññutaṃ
kodhappattamanatthaddhaṃ abhijappapadâraṇaṃ ‖752‖
taṇhâdhanusamuṭṭhânaṃ dve ca pannarasâyutaṃ
passa orasikaṃ bâlaṃ bhetvâna yadi ṭhati. ‖753‖
anaditṭhînaṃ appahânaṃ saṃkappasaratejitaṃ
tena viddho pavedhâmi pattaṃ va mâluteritaṃ. ‖754‖
ajjhattaṃ me samaṭṭhâya khippaṃ paccati mâmakaṃ,
chaphassâyatanî kâyo yattha sarati sabbadâ. ‖755‖
taṃ na passâmi tekicchaṃ yo me taṃ sallam uddharo
nânârajjena satthena nâññena vicikicchitaṃ. ‖756‖
ko me asattho avaṇo sallaṃ abbhantarâpassayaṃ
ahiṃsaṃ sabbagattâni sallaṃ me uddharissati. ‖757‖
dhammappati hi so 'settho visadosapavâhako
gambhîro patitassa me thalaṃ pâṇi va dassayo. ‖758‖
rahado 'ham asmi ogâḷho ahâriyarajamantiko
mâyâussuyyasârambhathînamiddhamapatthaṭo. ‖759‖
uddhaccameghathanitaṃ saṃyojanavalâhakaṃ
vâhâ vahanti kuddiṭṭhiṃ saṃkappâ râganissitâ. ‖760‖
savanti sabbadhî sotâ, latâ ubbhijja tiṭṭhati:
te soto ko nivâreyya, taṃ latam ko hi checchati. ‖761‖

749, The reading antovaṅk° may be defended; it seems more probable, however, that we should correct andho vaṅkagato; comp. 567, where AC read dantâ instead of dandhâ.—âsi ABC; read, âsiṃ.—Read, asuro.—750, aññâmi B, aññâmi A, aññâmi C.—maccâmi?—752, °gandhitaṃ A, °gadhitaṃ BC.—°manatt° C—kodhappattaṃ manatthaddhaṃ?—abhidhammapadâraṇaṃ C. The first member of this compound is perhaps abhijjhâ.—753, orasikaṃ bâlhaṃ A, odasikaṃ bâlaṃ C, odikaṃ bâjaṃ B.—ṭhati A, ṭṭhati C, tiṭṭhati B, which may be the correct reading.—754, °paratejitaṃ A, °ssaratejitaṃ BC.—maluteritaṃ?—755, *paccati A, paccatî B, paccati C.*—757, avaṇo A, varaṇa BC.—abbhaṃtâra passayaṃ A, abbhantârâ passaṃ B, appantarâ passaṃ C.—758, dhammappatti A, dhammappati BC.—visadosapavâhako A, visatosampav° B, visarotosampav° C.—pâṇiṃ ca A, pâṇi va B, pâṇiva C.—760, uhâriyo° A, âhariya° BC.—°apatthato A, °apathayo B, °apaṭṭharo C.—760, vâhâ A, vahâ BC.—761, ubbijja ABC.—*ohijjati A, ohijjati B, ohejjati C.*

velaṃ karotha bhaddante sotânaṃ sannivâraṇaṃ,
mâ te manomayo soto rukkhaṃ va sahasâ luve. ‖762‖
evaṃ me bhayajâtassa apârâ pâram esato
tâṇo paññâvudho satthâ isisaṃghanisevito ‖763‖
sopânaṃ sukataṃ suddhaṃ dhammasârâmayaṃ daḷhaṃ
pâdâsi vuyhamânassa mâ bhâyîti ca m' abravî. ‖764‖
satipaṭṭhânapâsâdaṃ âruyha paccavekkhisaṃ
yan taṃ pubbe amaññissaṃ sakkâyâbhirataṃ pajaṃ. ‖765‖
yadâ ca maggam addakkhiṃ nâvâya abhirûhanaṃ
anadhiṭṭhâya attânaṃ titthaṃ addakkhim uttamaṃ. ‖766‖
sallaṃ attasamuṭṭhânaṃ bhavanettipabhâvitaṃ
etesaṃ appavattâya desesi maggam uttamaṃ. ‖767‖
dîgharattânusayitaṃ cirarattapatiṭṭhitaṃ
buddho me pânudî gandhaṃ visadosapavâhano 'ti. ‖768‖

Telakâni thero.

Passa cittakataṃ bimbaṃ arukâyaṃ samussitaṃ
âturaṃ bahusaṃkappaṃ, yassa n' atthi dhuvaṃ ṭhiti. ‖769‖
passa cittakataṃ rûpaṃ maṇinâ kuṇḍalena ca
aṭṭhitacena onaddhaṃ saha vatthehi sobhati. ‖770‖
alattakakatâ pâpâ mukhaṃ cuṇṇakamakkhitaṃ,
alaṃ bâlassa mohâya no ca pâragavesino. ‖771‖
aṭṭhâpadakatâ kesâ, nettâ añjanamakkhitâ,
alaṃ bâlassa mohâya no ca pâragavesino. ‖772‖
añjanî 'va navâ cittâ pûtikâyo alaṃkato
alaṃ bâlassa mohâya no ca pâragavesino. ‖773‖
odahi migavo pâsaṃ, nâsâdâ vâkuraṃ migo;
bhutvâ nivâpaṃ gacchâma kandante migabandhake. ‖774‖
chinnâ pâsâ migavassa, nâsâdâ vâkuraṃ migo;
bhutvâ nivâpaṃ gacchâma socante migaluddhake. ‖775‖
passâmi loke sadhane manusse, laddhâna vittaṃ na dadanti mohâ;

762, bhaddari BC.—mâ vo P—764, pâṇaṃ AB, pânaṃ C,—sundaṃ corr. to suddhaṃ A, saddhaṃ B, saddaṃ C.—768, *dîgharassam anussaritaṃ BC.*—769 = Dhammap. 147; comp. the Raṭṭhapâlasuttanta (Majjhima Nikâya).—771, *Instead of pâpâ read pâdâ*, which is the reading of v. 459 and of the Raṭṭhapâla Sutta (Turnour's MS.)—773, añjani va nivâ (corr. to navâ) A, añjanî (°ni B) va naṃvâ BC, añjanî va navâ Raṭṭhapâla Sutta.—774, nâsâdâ vâkuraṃ ABC, nâsâdâ câkaraṃ Raṭṭh. S.—775, nâsaṭâ vâkkhûraṃ (kh is expunged) A, nâsâdâ vâkuraṃ BC.

luddhâ dhanaṃ sannicayaṃ karonti bhiyyo ca kâmo abhipatthayanti. ‖776‖

râjâ pasayha ppathaviṃ vijetvâ sasâgarantaṃ mahim âvasanto

oraṃ samuddassa atittarûpo pâraṃ samuddassa pi patthayetha. ‖777‖

râjâ ca aññe ca bahû manussâ avîtataṇhâ maraṇaṃ upenti,

ûnâ va hutvâna jahanti dehaṃ, kâmehi lokamhi na h' atthi titti. ‖778‖

kandanti naṃ ñâti *pakiriya keso, aho vatâ no amarâ 'ti* câhu ;

vatthena naṃ pârutaṃ nîharitvâ citaṃ samodhâya tato dahanti. ‖779‖

so ḍayhati sûlehi tujjamâno ekena vatthena pahâya bhogo ;

na miyyamânassa bhavanti tâṇâ ñâtî ca mittâ athavâ sahâyâ. ‖780‖

dâyâdukâ tassa dhanaṃ haranti, satto pana gacchati yenakammaṃ ;

na miyyamânaṃ dhanam anveti kiñci puttâ ca dârâ ca dhanañ ca raṭṭhaṃ. ‖781‖

na dîgham âyuṃ labhate dhanena na câpi vittena jaraṃ vihanti ;

appañ hi naṃ jîvitam âhu dhîrâ asassataṃ vipparinâmadhammaṃ. ‖782‖

addhâ dalidâ ca phusanti phassaṃ, bâlo ca dhîro ca tath' eva phuṭṭho :

bâlo hi bâlyâ vadhito va seti, dhîro ca na vedhati phassaphuṭṭho. ‖783‖

tasmâ hi paññâ 'va dhanena seyyo yâya vosânaṃ idhâdhigacchati,

abyositatthâ hi bhavâbhavesu pâpâni kammâni karonti mohâ. ‖784‖

776, luddhâ dhanaṃ A, luddhâ ca naṃ BC.—ca Raṭṭh. S., va corrected to dha A, va BC.—777, pi Raṭṭh. S. ; *deest in* ABC.—780, *etena gattena A, etº* vattena BC, ekena vatthena Raṭṭh. S.—782, hi naṃ ABC, hidaṃ Raṭṭh. S.—783, vadhito va Raṭṭh. S., ca ṭhito va BC, va ṭhito va corr. to dha ṭhito dha A.—784, abyositatthâ ABC, ahotasittâ R. S.

upeti gabbhañ ca parañ ca lokaṃ saṃsâraṃ âpajja paramparâya,
'tass' appapañño abhisaddahanto upeti gabbhañ ca parañ ca lokaṃ. ‖785‖
coro yathâ sandhimukhe gahîto sakammunâ haññati pâpadhammo,
evaṃ pajâ pecca parambhi loke sakammunâ haññati pâpadhammo. ‖786‖
kâmâ hi citrâ madhurâ manoramâ virûparûpena mathenti cittaṃ;
âdînavaṃ kâmaguṇesu disvâ tasmâ ahaṃ pabbajito 'mhi râja. ‖787‖
dumapphalânîva patanti mâṇavâ daharâ ca vuḍḍhâ ca sarîrabhedâ;
etam pi disvâ pabbajito 'mhi râja; apaṇṇakaṃ sâmaññam eva seyyo. ‖788‖
saddhâyâhaṃ pabbajito upeto jinasâsane,
avajjâ mayhaṃ pabbajjâ, anaṇo bhuñjâmi bhojanaṃ. ‖789‖
kâme âdittato disvâ jâtarûpâni satthato
gabbhe vokkantito dukkhaṃ nirayesu mahabbhayaṃ: ‖790‖
etam âdînavaṃ disvâ saṃvegaṃ alabhiṃ tadâ;
so 'haṃ viddho tadâ santo sampatto âsavakkhayaṃ. ‖791‖
pariciṇṇo . . . (=604) ‖792‖
yass' atthâya pabbajito . . . (see 605) . . . sabbasaṃyojanakkhayo 'ti. ‖793‖

Raṭṭhapâlo thero.

Rûpaṃ disvâ sati muṭṭhâ piyanimittaṃ manasikaroto;
sârattacitto vedeti tañ ca ajjhosa tiṭṭhati. ‖794‖
tassa vaḍḍhanti vedanâ anekâ rûpasambhavâ,
abhijjhâ ca vihesâ ca cittam ass' ûpahaññati;
evam âcinato dukkhaṃ ârâ nibbâna vuccati. ‖795‖
saddaṃ sutvâ sati muṭṭhâ . . . (=794, 795; instead of rûpasambhavâ read saddasambhavâ.) ‖796–797‖
gandhaṃ ghatvâ . . . (gandhasambhavâ) ‖798–799‖
rasaṃ bhotvâ . . . (rasasambhavâ) ‖800–801‖

785, pamparâyi R. S.—786 (end of the second line), pâpadhammo AB, R. S.; °mmâ C.—789, avañchâ A, avajjâ BC.—790, satthato A, pattato BC.—794, comp. 98.

phassaṃ phussa . . . (phassasambhavâ) ‖802–803‖
dhammaṃ ñatvâ . . . (dhammasambhavâ) ‖804–805‖
na so rajjati rûpesu; rûpaṃ disvâ patissato
virattacitto vedeti tañ ca n' ajjhosa tiṭṭhati. ‖806‖
yathâssa passato rûpaṃ sevato vâpi vedanaṃ
khiyyati nopaciyyati evaṃ so caratî sato;
evaṃ apacinato dukkhaṃ santiko nibbâna vuccati. ‖807‖
na so rajjati saddesu; saddaṃ sutvâ patissato (. . . gandhesu gandhaṃ ghatvâ . . . rasesu rasaṃ bhotvâ . . . phassesu phassaṃ phussa . . . dhammesu dhammaṃ ñatvâ patissato)
virattacitto vedeti tañ ca n' ajjhosa tiṭṭhati. ‖808, 810, 812, 814, 816‖
yathâssa sunato saddaṃ (ghâyato gandhaṃ, sâyato rasaṃ, phusato phassaṃ, vijânato dhammaṃ) sevato vâpi vedanaṃ
khiyyati nopaciyyati evaṃ so caratî sato;
evaṃ apacinato dukkhaṃ santiko nibbâna vuccati. ‖809, 811, 813, 815, 817‖

Mâluṅkyaputto thero.

Paripuṇṇakâyo surucî sujâto cârudassano
suvaṇṇavaṇṇo 'si bhagavâ, susukkadâṭho 'si viriyavâ. ‖818‖
narassa hi sujâtassa ye bhavanti viyañjanâ
sabbe te tava kâyasmiṃ mahâpurisalakkhaṇâ. ‖819‖
pasannanetto sumukho brahâ uju patâpavâ
majjho samaṇasaṃghassa âdicco va virocasi. ‖820‖
kalyâṇadassano bhikkhu kañcanasannibhattaco:
kin te samaṇabhâvena evaṃ uttamavaṇṇino. ‖821‖
râjâ arahasi bhavituṃ cakkavattirathesabho
câturanto vijitâvî Jambusaṇḍassa issaro. ‖822‖
khattiyâ bhojarâjâno anuyantâ bhavanti te;
râjâbhirâjâ manujindo rajjaṃ kârohi Gotama. ‖823‖

802, phusaṃ A, phussâ B, phusso C.—814, phusaṃ A, phusa C, passa B.—818 *seq.*, *comp. the Selasutta (Sutta Nipâta).*—819, *sabbaṃ te* A.—820, *brahmâ* AB, brahâ corrected to brahmâ C.—822, Jambumaṇḍassa AB, Jambusaṇḍassa C. The Suttanipâta MSS. have both readings; Dr. Morris's MS. of the Apadâna (*fol.* 9*r*' *and* 11*i*) *reads Jambusaṇḍa. Comp. Childers s. v. saṇḍo.*—823, *bhagâ* râjâno A, bhojar° BC, bhojar° and râjar° the Suttanipâta MSS.—râjâbhirâjâ A and the Suttanipâta MSS., râjâdh° BC.

râjâham asmi Selâ 'ti bhagavâ dhammarâjâ anuttaro,
dhammena cakkaṃ vattemi cakkaṃ appaṭivattiyaṃ. ‖824‖
sambuddho paṭijânâsi iti Selo brâhmaṇo dhammarâjâ anuttaro,
dhammena cakkaṃ vattemi iti bhâsasi Gotama. ‖825‖
ko nu senâpatî bhoto sâvako satthur anvayo,
ko imaṃ anuvatteti dhammacakkaṃ pavattitaṃ. ‖826‖
mayâ pavattitaṃ cakkaṃ Selâ 'ti bhagavâ dhammacakkam anuttaraṃ
Sâriputto 'nuvatteti anujâto tathâgataṃ. ‖827‖
abhiññeyyaṃ abhiññâtaṃ, bhâvetabbañ ca bhâvitaṃ,
pahâtabbaṃ pahînaṃ me, tasmâ buddho 'smi brâhmaṇa. ‖828‖
vinayassu mayî kaṅkhaṃ. adhimuccassu brâhmaṇa.
dullabhaṃ dassanaṃ hoti sambuddhânaṃ abhiṇhaso. ‖829‖
yesaṃ ve dullabho loke pâtubhâvo abhiṇhaso,
so 'haṃ brâhmaṇa buddho 'smi sallakatto anuttaro. ‖830‖
Brahmabhûto atitulo Mârasenappamaddano
sabbâmitte vasîkatvâ modâmi akutobhayo. ‖831‖
idaṃ bhonto nisâmetha yathâ bhâsati cakkhumâ
sallakatto mahâvîro, sîho va nadatî vane. ‖832‖
Brahmabhûtaṃ atitulaṃ Mârasenappamaddanaṃ
ko disvâ na ppasîdeyya api kaṇhâbhijâtiko. ‖833‖
yo maṃ icchati anvetu yo vâ n' icchati gacchatu:
idhâhaṃ pabbajissâmi varapaññassa santike. ‖834‖
etañ ce ruccatî bhoto sammâsambuddhasâsanaṃ,
mayam pi pabbajissâma varapaññassa santike. ‖835‖
brâhmaṇâ tisatâ ime yâcanti pañjalîkatâ:
brahmacariyaṃ carissâma bhagavâ tava santike. ‖836‖
svâkkhâtaṃ brahmacariyaṃ Selâ 'ti bhagavâ sandiṭṭhikam akâlikaṃ
yattha amoghâ pabbajjâ appamattassa sikkhato. ‖837‖

824, comp. Milindapañha, p. 183.—825, After Selo A inserts ca, BC va. Neither the one nor the other is found in the Suttanipâta.—bhâsati ABC, bhâsati and bhâsasi the Suttanip. MSS.—829, adhimuñcassa A, °ssu AC. The correct reading, adhimuccassu, is found in the Suttanipâta MSS.—831, sabbamitte ABC, sabbâmitte Suttanip.—836, yâcanti? comp. v. 841.

yan taṃ saraṇaṃ âgamma ito aṭṭhami cakkhuma,
sattarattena bhagavâ dant' amha tava sâsane. ‖838‖
tavaṃ baddho, tavaṃ sutthâ, tavaṃ Mârâbhibhû *muni*,
tavaṃ anusayo chetvâ tiṇṇo târes' imaṃ pajaṃ. ‖839‖
upadhî te samaṭikkantâ, âsavâ te padâlitâ,
sîho va anupâdâno pahînabhayabheravo. ‖840‖
bhikkhavo tisatâ imo tiṭṭhantî pañjalîkatâ;
pâdo vîra pasârehi, nâgâ vandantu satthuno 'ti. ‖841‖

Solo thero.

Yâ taṃ mo hatthigîvâya sukhumâ vatthâ padhâritâ,
sâlînaṃ odano bhutto sucimaṃsûpasecano, ‖842‖
so 'jja bhaddo sâtatiko uñchâpattâgato *rato*
jhâyati anupâdâno putto Godhâya Bhaddiyo. ‖843‖
paṃsukûlî sâtatiko uñchâpattâgate rato
jhâyati anupâdâno putto Godhâya Bhaddiyo. ‖844‖
piṇḍapâtî sâtatiko — pa — tecîvarî sâtatiko — pa — sapadânacârî s° — pa — ekâsanî s° — pa — pattapiṇḍî s° — pa — khalupacchâbhattî s° — pa — âraññiko s° — pa — rukkhamûliko s° — pa — abbhokâsî s° — pa — sosâniko s° — pa — *yathâsanthatiko* s° — pa — *nesajjiko* s° — pa — appiccho s° — pa — santuṭṭho s° — pa — pavivitto s° — pa — asaṃsaṭṭho s° — pa — âraddhaviriyo sâtatiko — pa — ‖845–861‖
hitvâ satapalaṃ kaṃsaṃ sovaṇṇaṃ satarâjikaṃ
aggahiṃ mattikâpattaṃ, idaṃ dutiyâbhisecanaṃ. ‖862‖
ucco maṇḍalipâkâro daḷhamaṭṭâlakoṭṭhako
rakkhito khaggahatthehi uttasaṃ viharîṃ puro. ‖863‖
so 'jja bhaddo anutrâsî pahînabhayabheravo
jhâyati vanam *ogayha* putto Godhâya Bhaddiyo. ‖864‖
sîlakkhandho *patiṭṭhâya satiṃ paññañ* ca bhâvayaṃ
pâpuṇiṃ anupubbena sabbasaṃyojanakkhayan ti. ‖865‖

Bhaddiyo Kâligodhâya putto.

Gaccham vadesi samaṇa ṭhito 'mhi mamañ ca brûsi ṭhitam aṭṭhito 'ti;

838, ti corr. to taṃ A, taṃ B, ti C.—âgamhâ ?—aṭṭhami A, aṭhami B, aṭṭhâmi C.—amhi AB, mapi C, amha Suttanip.—841, tiṭṭhanti the MSS.—842, vatthâ padhâritâ A, vatthadhâritâ C, vattâ mo dhâritâ B. v° pathâritâ (= patthâritâ) ?—862 = 97.—865, satip° ABC.

pucchâmi taṃ samaṇa etam atthaṃ: kasmâ ṭhito tvaṃ aham aṭṭhito 'mhi. ‖866‖
ṭhito ahaṃ Aṅgulimâla sabbadâ sabbesu bhûtesu nidhâya daṇḍaṃ,
tvañ ca pâṇesu asaññato 'si, tasmâ ṭhito 'haṃ tuvam aṭṭhito 'si. ‖867‖
cirassaṃ vata me mahito mahesi mahâvanaṃ samaṇo paccupâdi;
so 'haṃ cajissâmi sahassapâpaṃ sutvâna gâthaṃ tava dhammayuttaṃ. ‖868‖
itv eva coro asim âvudhañ ca sobbhe papâte narake anvakâsi,
avandi coro sugatassa pâde, tatth' eva pabbajjam ayâci buddhaṃ. ‖869‖
buddho ca kho kâruṇiko mahesi yo satthâ lokassa sadevakassa
tam ehi bhikkhû 'ti tadâ avoca; es' eva tassa ahu bhikkhubhâvo. ‖870‖
yo pubbe pamajjitvâna pacchâ so na ppamajjati,
so 'maṃ lokaṃ pabhâseti abbhâ mutto va candimâ. ‖871‖
yassa pâpaṃ kataṃ kammaṃ kusalena pithîyati,
so 'maṃ lokaṃ pabhâseti abbhâ mutto va candimâ. ‖872‖
yo have daharo bhikkhu yuñjatî buddhasâsane,
so 'maṃ lokaṃ pabhâseti abbhâ mutto va candimâ. ‖873‖
disâ hi me dhammakathaṃ suṇantu, disâ hi me yuñjantu buddhasâsane,
disâ hi me te manusse bhajantu ye dhammam evâdapayanti santo. ‖874‖
disâ hi me khantivâdânaṃ avirodhappasaṃsinaṃ
suṇantu dhammaṃ kâlena tañ ca anuvidhîyantu. ‖875‖
na hi jâtu so mamaṃ himse aññaṃ vâ pana kañcinaṃ,
pappuyya paramaṃ santiṃ rakkheyya tasathâvare. ‖876‖

868, mahâvanaṃ C.—paccupâdi AB, macc° C.—sahassaṃ pâpaṃ BC.—869, itv eva A, ice eva BC.—narake anvakâsi (°kâri B) AB, narakandhakâre C.—871-872 = Dhammap. 172-173.—The first words of v. 871 have been corrected in C: yo ca pubbe pamajjitvâ. This is metrically more correct than the original reading of the MSS., and so this stanza is read both in the Dhammapada and in the Aṅgulimâla Suttanta (Majjhima Nikâya).—872 deest in A.—874, yuñjantu A, yuñjanta B, yuñjatu C.—evâdâpayanti A, evâramayanti BC. The Aṅg. Suttanta (Turnour's MS.) has, ye dhamme me vâdapayanti.—876, kañcinaṃ Aṅg. S., kiñcinaṃ ABC.

udakaṃ hi nayanti nettikâ, usukârâ namayanti tejanaṃ,
dâruṃ namayanti tacchakâ, attânaṃ damayanti paṇḍitâ. ‖877‖
daṇḍen' eke damayanti aṅkusehi kasâhi ca ;
adaṇḍena asatthena ahaṃ danto 'mhi tâdinâ. ‖878‖
Ahiṃsako 'ti me nâmaṃ hiṃsakassa pure sato ;
ajjâhaṃ saccanâmo 'mhi, na naṃ hiṃsâmi kañcinaṃ. ‖879‖
coro ahaṃ pure âsiṃ Aṅgulimâlo 'ti vissuto,
vuyhamâno mahoghena buddhaṃ saraṇaṃ âgamaṃ. ‖880‖
lohitapâṇi puro âsiṃ Aṅgulimâlo 'ti vissuto ;
saraṇâgamanaṃ passa ; bhavanetti samûhatâ. ‖881‖
tâdisaṃ kammaṃ katvâna bahuṃ duggatigâminaṃ
phuṭṭho kammavipâkena anaṇo bhuñjâmi bhojanaṃ. ‖882‖
pamâdam anuyuñjanti bâlâ dummedhino janâ,
appamâdañ ca medhâvî dhanaṃ seṭṭhaṃ va rakkhati. ‖883‖
mâ pamâdam anuyuñjetha mâ kâmaratisanthavaṃ,
appamatto hi jhâyanto pappoti paramaṃ sukhaṃ. ‖884‖
svâgataṃ nâpagataṃ, n'etaṃ dummantitaṃ mama ;
saṃvibhattesu dhammesu yaṃ seṭṭhaṃ tad upâgamaṃ. ‖885‖
svâgataṃ nâpagataṃ n'etaṃ dummantitaṃ mama ;
tisso vijjâ anuppattâ, kataṃ buddhassa sâsanaṃ. ‖886‖
araññe rukkhamûle vâ pabbatesu guhâsu vâ
tattha tatth' eva aṭṭhâsiṃ ubbiggamanaso tadâ. ‖887‖
sukhaṃ sayâmi ṭhâyâmi, sukhaṃ kappemi jîvitaṃ
ahatthapâso Mârassa : aho satthânukampito. ‖888‖
brahmajacco puro âsiṃ, udicco ubhato ahuṃ,
so 'jja putto sugatassa dhammarâjassa satthuno, ‖889‖
vîtataṇho anâdâno guttadvâro susaṃvuto ;
aghamûlaṃ vamitvâna patto me âsavakkhayo. ‖890‖
paricinṇo mayâ satthâ, kataṃ buddhassa sâsanaṃ,
ohito garuko bhâro, bhavanetti samûhatâ 'ti. ‖891‖

Aṅgulimâlo thero.

877, see 19, Dhammap. 80.—879, kiñcinaṃ ABC, kañcinaṃ Aṅg. S.—883 sq. = Dhammap. 26 sq.—884, vipulaṃ sukhaṃ Dhammap., Aṅg. S.—885, comp. 9. —nâgataṃ A, nâpagataṃ B, nâvagataṃ C.—na yidaṃ Aṅg. S., nataṃ ABC.—savibh° ABC, paṭibhantesu Aṅg. S.—886, nâpagataṃ A. nâgataṃ C.—na yidaṃ Aṅg. S., nataṃ ABC.—888, satthânukampito AC, °anukappito B. aho satthânukampako ?—889, ahu the MSS.—890, vadhitvâna ABC. Comp. v. 116, 576.

Pahâya mâtâpitaro bhaginîñâtibhâtaro
pañca kâmaguṇe hitvâ Anuruddho 'va jhâyati. ‖892‖
sameto naccagîtehi sammatâḷappabodhano
na tena suddhim ajjhagamâ Mârassa visaye rato. ‖893‖
etañ ca samatikkamma rato buddhassa sâsane
sabbogham samatikkamma Anuruddho 'va jhâyati. ‖894‖
rûpâ saddâ rasâ gandhâ phoṭṭhabbâ ca manoramâ
ete ca samatikkamma Anuruddho 'va jhâyati. ‖895‖
piṇḍapâtapaṭikkanto eko adutiyo muni
esati paṃsukûlâni Anuruddho anâsavo. ‖896‖
vicini aggahî dhovi rajayî dhârayî muni
paṃsukûlâni matimâ Anuruddho anâsavo. ‖897‖
mahiccho ca asantuṭṭho saṃsaṭṭho yo ca uddhato,
tassa dhammâ ime honti pâpakâ saṃkilesikâ. ‖898‖
sato ca hoti appiccho santuṭṭho avighâtavâ
pavivekarato vitto niccam âraddhavîriyo : ‖899‖
tassa dhammâ ime honti kusalâ bodhipakkhikâ
anâsavo ca so hoti, iti vuttaṃ mahesinâ. ‖900‖
mama saṃkappam aññâya satthâ loke anuttaro
manomayena kâyena iddhiyâ upasaṃkami. ‖901‖
yadâ me ahu saṃkappo tato uttari desayi,
nippapañcarato buddho nippapañcam adesayi. ‖902‖
tassâhaṃ dhammam aññâya vihâsiṃ sâsane rato ;
tisso vijjâ anuppattâ, kataṃ buddhassa sâsanaṃ. ‖903‖
pañcapaññâsa vassâni yato nesajjiko ahaṃ,
pañcavîsati vassâni yato middhaṃ samûhataṃ. ‖904‖
nâhu assâsapassâso ṭhitacittassa tâdino ;
anejo santim ârabbha cakkhumâ parinibbuto. ‖905‖
asallînena cittena vedanaṃ ajjhavâsayi ;
pajjotasseva nibbânaṃ vimokkho cetaso ahû. ‖906‖
ete pacchimakâ dâni munino phassapañcamâ ;
nâññe dhammâ bhavissanti sambuddhe parinibbute. ‖907‖
n' atthi dâni punâvâso devakâyasmi jâlini ;
vikkhîṇo jâtisaṃsâro, n' atthi dâni punabbhavo. ‖908‖

892 seqq. va A, ca BC.—893, ajcagida corr. to °agâ A, ajjhanâgamâ BC.—899, vitto A, citto BC.—902, yadâ A, sadâ BC. yathâ ?—906-606 = Mahâparinibbâna Sutta p. 62. ed. Childers.—908, panâvâso C.—jâlani C.

yassa muhutto sahassadâ loko saṃvidito, so Brahmakappo vasî iddhiguṇo catûpapâto kâle passati devatâ so bhikkhu. ‖909‖

annabhâro pure âsiṃ daḷiddo ghâsahârako,
samaṇaṃ paṭipâḷesiṃ upariṭṭhaṃ yasassinaṃ. ‖910‖
so 'mhi Sakyakulo jâto, Anuruddho 'ti maṃ vidû,
upeto naccagîtehi sammatâḷappabodhano. ‖911‖
ath' addasâsiṃ sambuddhaṃ satthâraṃ akutobhayaṃ,
tasmiṃ cittaṃ pasâdetvâ pabbajiṃ anagâriyaṃ. ‖912‖
pabbajivâsaṃ jânâmi yattha me vusitaṃ pure,
Tâvatiṃsesu devesu aṭṭhâsiṃ Sakkajâtiyâ. ‖913‖
sattakkhattuṃ manussindo ahaṃ rajjam akârayiṃ
câturanto vijitâvî Jambusaṇḍassa issaro,
adaṇḍena asatthena dhammena anusâsayiṃ. ‖914‖
ito satta ito satta saṃsârâni catuddasa
nivâsaṃ abhijânissaṃ devaloke ṭhito tadâ. ‖915‖
pañcaṅgiko samâdhimhi santo ekodibhâvito
paṭippassaddhiladdh'amhi, dibbacakkhuṃ visujjhi me. ‖916‖
catûpapâtaṃ jânâmi sattânaṃ âgatiṃ gatiṃ
itthabhâvaññathâbhâvaṃ jhâno pañcaṅgiko ṭhito. ‖917‖
pariciṇṇo mayâ satthâ —pa— samûhatâ. ‖918‖
Vajjînaṃ Veḷuvagâmo ahaṃ jîvitasaṃkhayâ
heṭṭhato veḷugumbasmiṃ nibbâyissaṃ anâsavo 'ti. ‖919‖

Anuruddho thero.

Samaṇassa ahû cintâ pupphitamhi mahâvane
ekaggassa nisinnassa pavivittassa jhâyino: ‖920‖
aññathâ lokanâthamhi tiṭṭhanto purisuttamo
iriyaṃ âsi bhikkhûnaṃ, aññathâ dâni dissato. ‖921‖
sîtavâtaparittânaṃ, hirikopînachâdanaṃ,
mattaṭṭhiyaṃ abhuñjiṃsu santuṭṭhâ itarîtare. ‖922‖
paṇîtaṃ yadi vâ lûkhaṃ appaṃ vâ yadi vâ bahuṃ
yâpanatthaṃ abhuñjiṃsu agiddhâ nâdhimucchitâ. ‖923‖

909 (= 1181), muhuttena ABC.—°guṇacatup° A, °guṇo catûp° A, °guṇo catup° C.—vasatî C.—bhikkhuno ABC.—910, paṭipâdesi the MSS.—upariṭṭhaṃ A, upadhiṭṭhaṃ C, upaṭhi corr. to upadiṭṭhaṃ B.—912, addasâsi the MSS.—913, aṭṭhâsi the MSS.—914, Jambumaṇḍassa AC, paṇḍassa B. Comp. v. 822.—anusâsayi AC, anusâsi B.—915, ito s° ito s° A, ito s° tato s° BC.—916, santo BC, sanito A.—922, mattaṭṭhiyaṃ AC, matthaṭhiyaṃ B.—923, nâvi-(corr. to nâdhi-) mucchitâ A, nâdhimucchitâ BC.

jîvitânaṃ parikkhâre bhesajje atha paccaye
na bâḷhaṃ ussukâ âsuṃ yathâ te âsavakkhaye. ‖924‖
araññe rukkhamûlesu kandarâsu guhâsu ca
vivekam anubrûhantâ vihiṃsu tapparâyanâ, ‖925‖
nîcaniviṭṭhâ subharâ mudû atthaddhamâḷasâ
abyâsekâ amukharâ atthacintâvasânugâ. ‖926‖
tato pâsâdikaṃ âsi gataṃ bhuttaṃ nisevitaṃ,
siniddhâ teladhârâ va ahosi iriyâpatho. ‖927‖
sabbâsavaparikkhîṇâ mahâjhâyî mahâhitâ
nibbutâ dâni te therâ, parittâ dâni tâdisâ. ‖928‖
kusalânañ ca dhammânaṃ paññâya ca parikkhayâ
sabbâkâravarûpetaṃ lujjate jinasâsanaṃ. ‖929‖
pâpakânañ ca dhammânaṃ kilesânañ ca yo utu
upaṭṭhitâvivekâya ye ca saddhammasesakâ ‖930‖
te kilesâ pavaḍḍhantâ âvisanti bahuṃ janaṃ,
kîḷanti maññe bâlehi ummattehi va rakkhasâ. ‖931‖
kileseh' âbhibhûtâ te tena tena vidhâvitâ
narâ kilesavatthûsu sayaṃgâhe va ghosite, ‖932‖
pariccajitvâ saddhammaṃ aññamaññehi bhaṇḍare,
diṭṭhigatâni anventâ idaṃ seyyo 'ti maññare. ‖933‖
dhanañ ca puttaṃ bhariyañ ca chaḍḍeyitvâna niggatâ
kaṭacchubhikkhahetû pi akiccâni nisevare. ‖934‖
udarâvadehakaṃ bhutvâ sayant' uttânaseyyakâ,
kathâ vadenti paṭibuddhâ yâ kathâ satthu garahitâ. ‖935‖
sabbakârukasippâni cittikatvâna sikkhare,
avûpasantâ ajjhattaṃ sâmaññattho 'ti acchati. ‖936‖
mattikaṃ telaṃ cuṇṇañ ca udakâsanabhojanaṃ
gihînaṃ upanâmenti âkaṅkhantâ bahuttaraṃ. ‖937‖
dantapoṇaṃ kapiṭṭhañ ca pupphakhâdaniyâni ca
piṇḍapâte ca sampanne ambe âmalakâni ca, ‖938‖
bhesajjesu yathâ vejjâ, kiccâkicce yathâ gihî,
gaṇikâ va vibhûsâyaṃ, issare khattiyâ yathâ, ‖939‖

926, abyâsokâ A.—atthacintâ° A, atha cintâ° BC.—927, bhuttaṃ A, itthaṃ BC.—nimmitâ C, nimithâ B, siniddhâ A.—928, samâhitâ? Comp. v. 1083.—930, upaṭṭhitâ° A, upathitâ° B, upadhîtâ° C.—ye ca saddhammasesakâ A, yo ca saddhammûrasakâ C, yesa caddhammaseka B. ye ca saddhammasosakâ?—931, bahu j° AB, bahû j° C.—931, kilanti the MSS.—932, narâ A, naga BC.—sasaṃṇgûmo A, sayaṃgâhe BC.—936, °kâruṇa° AB, °kâruṇi° C.—939, issare AC, *issaye* B. *issero?*

nokatikâ vañcanikâ kûṭasakkhî avâṭukâ
bahûhi parikappehi 'âmisaṃ paribhuñjaro. ‖940‖
Icchakappo pariyâyo parikappo 'nudhâvitâ
jîvikatthâ upâyena saṃkaḍḍhanti bahuṃ dhanaṃ. ‖941‖
upaṭṭhapenti pavisaṃ kammato no ca dhammato,
dhammaṃ paresaṃ desenti lâbhato no ca atthato. ‖942‖
saṃghalâbhassa bhaṇḍanti saṃghato paribâhirâ,
paralâbhopajîvantâ ahirikâ 'va na lajjare. ‖943‖
nânayuttâ tathâ eko muṇḍâ saṃghâṭipârutâ
sambhâvanaṃ yev' icchanti lâbhasakkâramucchitâ. ‖944‖
evaṃ nânappayâtamhi ni dâni sukaraṃ tathâ
aphusitaṃ vâ phusituṃ phusitaṃ vânurakkhituṃ. ‖945‖
yathâ kaṇṭakaṭṭhânamhi careyya anupâhano
satiṃ upaṭṭhapetvâna, evaṃ gâmo munî care. ‖946‖
saritvâ pubbake yogî tesaṃ vattaṃ anussaraṃ
kiñcâpi pacchimo kâlo phuseyya amataṃ padaṃ. ‖947‖
idaṃ vatvâ sâlavano samaṇo bhâvitindriyo
brâhmaṇo parinibbâyi isi khîṇapunabbhavo 'ti. ‖948‖
P'ârâpariyo thero.

uddânaṃ:

Adhimutto Pârâpariyo Tolakâni Raṭṭhapâlo
Mâluṅkya-Solo Bhaddiyo Aṅguli dibbacakkhuko |
P'ârâpariyo, das' ete Visamhi suparikittitâ,
gâthâyo dvo satâ honti pañcatâlîsa uttariṃ ti.

niṭṭhito Visatinipâto.

940, avâṭukâ A, apâṭukâ BC.—941, jîvikatthâ A, jîvikaṭṭâ B, jîvikattâ C.—upâyo na A, upâyena BC.—943, na A, va na BC.—945, tathâ BC, katâ A.—947, kiñcâpi AC, kiccâpi B.—Uddâna. The text of BC differs widely from that of A, which I give. The names of Mâluṅkyaputta and Sela are omitted, and so only eight Theras and, as it seems, 190 (?) Gâthâs are counted ("gâthâ satâ ca navuti honti ca puna uttariṃ ti").

TIṂSANIPÂTO.

Pâsâdike bahû disvâ bhâvitatte susaṃvute
isi Paṇḍarasagotto apucchi Phussasavhayaṃ: ‖949‖
kiṃchandâ kimadhippâyâ kimâkappâ bhavissare
anâgatamhi kâlamhi, taṃ me akkhâhi pucchito. ‖950‖
suṇohi vacanaṃ mayhaṃ isi Paṇḍarasavhaya,
sakkaccaṃ upadhârehi, âcikkhissâmy anâgataṃ. ‖951‖
kodhanâ upanâhî ca makkhî thambhî saṭhâ bahû
issukî nânâvâdâ ca bhavissanti anâgate ‖952‖
aññâtamânino dhamme gambhîre tîragocarâ
lahukâ agarû dhamme aññamaññaṃ agâravâ. ‖953‖
bahû âdînavâ loke uppajjissanti 'nâgate;
sudesitaṃ imaṃ dhammaṃ kilisissanti dummatî. ‖954‖
guṇahînâpi saṃghamhi voharanti visâradâ
balavanto bhavissanti mukharâ assutâvino. ‖955‖
guṇavanto pi saṃghamhi voharantâ yathatthato
dubbalâ te bhavissanti hirimanâ anatthikâ. ‖956‖
rajataṃ jâtarûpañ ca khettaṃ vatthuṃ ajeḷakaṃ
dâsîdâsañ ca dummedhâ sâdiyissanti 'nâgate. ‖957‖
ujjhânasaññino bâlâ sîlesu asamâhitâ
unnaḷâ vicarissanti kalahâbhiratâ magâ, ‖958‖
uddhatâ ca bhavissanti nîlacîvarapârutâ;
kuhâ thaddhâ lapâ siṅgî carissanty ariyâ viya. ‖959‖
telasaṇhehi kesehi capalâ añjanakkhikâ
rathiyâya gamissanti dantavaṇṇakapârutâ. ‖960‖
ajegucchaṃ vimuttehi surattaṃ arahaddhajaṃ
jigucchissanti kâsâvaṃ odâtesu samucchitâ. ‖961‖
lâbhakâmâ bhavissanti kusîtâ hînavîriyâ,
kicchantâ vanapattâni gâmantesu vasissare. ‖962‖

953, agaru the MSS.—955, voharantâ [a]visâradâ?—957, vatthuṃ deest in B, khettakañ ca aj° C.—958, vicarissanti A, vivadissanti B, mivadissanti C.—959, siṅgi AC, sigi B.—962, kicchantâ AC, kiccantâ B.—vanapattâni A, panapantâni BC.

yo yo lâbhaṃ labhissanti micchâjîvaratâ sadâ,
to to ca anusikkhantâ bhajissanti asaṃyatâ. ‖963‖
yo yo alâbhino lâbhaṃ, na to pujjâ bhavissare,
supesalo pi to dhîro sevissanti na to tadâ. ‖964‖
milakkhurajanaṃ rattaṃ garahantâ sakaṃ dhajaṃ
titthiyânaṃ dhajaṃ keci dhâressanty avadâtakaṃ. ‖965‖
agâravo ca kâsâvo tadâ tesaṃ bhavissati,
paṭisaṃkhâ ca kâsâve bhikkhûnaṃ na bhavissati. ‖966‖
abhibhûtassa dukkhena sallaviddhassa ruppato
paṭisaṃkhâ mahâghorâ nâgassâsi acintiyâ. ‖967‖
chaddanto hi tadâ disvâ surattaṃ arahaddhajaṃ
tâvad eva bhaṇi gâthâ gajo atthopasaṃhitâ: ‖968‖
anikkasâvo kâsâvaṃ yo vatthaṃ paridahissati
apeto damasaccena, na so kâsâvam arahati. ‖969‖
yo ca vantakasâv' assa sîlesu susamâhito
upeto damasaccena, sa ve kâsâvam arahati. ‖970‖
vipannasîlo dummedho pâkaṭo kâmakâriyo
vibbhantacitto nissukko, na so kâsâvam arahati. ‖971‖
yo ca sîlena sampanno vîtarâgo samâhito
odâtamanasaṃkappo, sa ve kâsâvam arahati. ‖972‖
uddhato unnaḷo bâḷo sîlaṃ yassa na vijjati,
odâtakaṃ arahati, kâsâvaṃ kiṃ karissati. ‖973‖
bhikkhû ca bhikkhuniyo ca duṭṭhacittâ anâdarâ
tâdînaṃ mettacittânaṃ niggaṇhissanti 'nâgato. ‖974‖
sikkhâpentâpi therehi bâlâ cîvaradhâraṇaṃ
na suṇissanti dummedhâ pâkaṭâ kâmakâriyâ. ‖975‖
te tathâ sikkhitâ bâlâ aññamaññaṃ agâravâ
nâdiyissant' upajjhâye khaluṅko viya sârathiṃ. ‖976‖
evaṃ anâgataddhânaṃ paṭipatti bhavissati
bhikkhûnaṃ bhikkhunînañ ca patte kâlamhi pacchime. ‖977‖
purâ âgacchato etaṃ anâgataṃ mahabbhayaṃ
subbacâ hotha sakhilâ aññamaññaṃ sagâravâ. ‖978‖
mettacittâ kâruṇikâ hotha sîlo susaṃvutâ
âraddhaviriyâ pahitattâ niccaṃ daḷhaparakkamâ. ‖979‖

964, pujjâ A, pûjâ BC.—965, dhâriessanty the MSS.—969–970 = Dhammap. 9–10; comp. Jât. vol. ii. p. 198.—976, sârati A, °thi B, °thî C.

pamâdaṃ bhayato disvâ appamâdañ ca khemato
bhâveth' aṭṭhaṅgikaṃ maggaṃ phûsanti amataṃ padaṅ
ti. ‖980‖

Phussathero.

yathâcârî yathâsato satimâ yathâ saṃkappacariyâya appa-
matto
ajjhattarato susamâhitatto eko santusito, tam âhu bhi-
kkhuṃ. ‖981‖
allaṃ sukkhaṃ ca bhuñjanto na bâḷhaṃ suhito siyâ,
ûnûdaro mitâhâro sato bhikkhu paribbaje. ‖982‖
cattâro pañca âlope abhutvâ udakaṃ pive,
alaṃ phâsuvihârâya pahitattassa bhikkhuno. ‖983‖
kappiyatañ ca âdeti cîvaraṃ idamatthikaṃ,
alaṃ phâsuvihârâya pahitattassa bhikkhuno. ‖984‖
pallaṅkena nisinnassa jaṇṇuke nâbhivassati,
alaṃ . . . ‖*985*‖
yo sukhaṃ dukkhato adda, dukkhaṃ addakkhi sallato,
ubhayantarena nâhosi, kena lokasmi kiṃ siyâ. ‖986‖
mâ me kadâci pâpiccho kusîto hînavîriyo
appassuto anâdaro, kena lokasmi kiṃ siyâ. ‖987‖
bahussuto ca medhâvî sîlesu susamâhito
cetosamatham anuyutto api muddhani tiṭṭhatu. ‖988‖
yo papañcam anuyutto papañcâbhirato mago,
virâdhayî so nibbânaṃ yogakkhemaṃ anuttaraṃ. ‖989‖
yo ca papañcaṃ hitvâna nippapañcapathe rato,
ârâdhayî so nibbânaṃ yogakkhemaṃ anuttaraṃ. ‖990‖
gâme vâ yadi vâraññe ninne vâ yadi vâ thale,
yattha arahanto viharanti, taṃ bhûmiṃ râmaṇeyya-
kaṃ. ‖991‖
ramaṇîyâ araññâni, yattha na ramatî jano,
vîtarâgâ ramissanti, na te kâmagavesino. ‖992‖
nidhînaṃ va pavattâraṃ yaṃ passe vajjadassinaṃ

980, phusantaṃ ?—981 (comp. Dhammap. 362) yathâ saṃkappacariyâya A, yaṃ vâ saṃ- (caṃ- B) kappacariyâyi BC.—bhikkhu AC.—982 seq. = Jât. ii. p. 293 seq., Milindap. p. 407.—982, va A, ca BC.—984–985 desunt in C.—984, idhamatthikaṃ B, idamatthikaṃ A.—985 = Milindap. p. 306.—986, adda AB, *dakkhi C.—ubhayantarena AC, ubhayanteyena B.*—987 = (*Milindap. p. 396*), anâdâno BC, anâdaro A. Possibly the reading of the Milindap., anâcâro, is correct.—991–992 = *Dhammap. 98–99.*—991, bhûmi *ABC.*

niggayhavâdiṃ medhâviṃ, tâdisaṃ paṇḍitaṃ bhaje;
tâdisaṃ bhajamânassa seyyo hoti na pâpiyo. ‖993‖
ovadeyyânusâseyya asabbhâ ca nivâraye,
sataṃ hi so piyo hoti asataṃ hoti appiyo. ‖994‖
aññassa bhagavâ buddho dhammaṃ desesi cakkhumâ;
dhamme desiyamânamhi sotam odhesim atthiko. ‖995‖
tam me amogham savanaṃ, vimutto 'mhi anâsavo.
n' eva pubbenivâsâya na pi dibbassa cakkhuno ‖996‖
cetopariyâyaiddhiyâ cutiyâ upapattiyâ
sotadhâtuvisuddhiyâ paṇidhî me na vijjati. ‖997‖
rukkhamûlaṃ va nissâya muṇḍo saṃghâṭipâruto
paññâya uttamo thero Upatisso 'va jhâyati. ‖998‖
avitakkaṃ samâpanno sammâsambuddhasâvako
ariyena tuṇhibhâvena upeto hoti tâvade. ‖999‖
yathâpi pabbato selo acalo supatiṭṭhito,
evaṃ mohakkhayâ bhikkhu pabbato va na vedhati. ‖1000‖
anaṅgaṇassa posassa niccaṃ sucigavesino
vâlaggamattaṃ pâpassa abbhâmattaṃ va khâyati. ‖1001‖
nâbhinandâmi maraṇaṃ nâbhinandâmi jîvitaṃ,
nikkhipissaṃ imaṃ kâyaṃ sampajâno patissato. ‖1002‖
— pa — nibbisaṃ bhatako yathâ. ‖1003‖
ubhayenam idaṃ maraṇam eva nâmaraṇaṃ pacchâ vâ pure vâ;
paṭipajjatha mâ vinassatha, khaṇo ve mâ upaccagâ. ‖1004‖
nagaraṃ yathâ paccantaṃ guttaṃ santarabâhiraṃ
evaṃ gopetha attânaṃ, khaṇo ve mâ upaccagâ,
khaṇâtîtâ hi socanti nirayamhi samappitâ. ‖1005‖
upasanto uparato mantabhâṇî anuddhato
dhunâti pâpake dhamme dumapattaṃ va mâluto. ‖1006‖
upasanto — pa —
abbahi pâpake dhamme dumapattaṃ va mâluto. ‖1007‖

993-994 = Dhammap. 76-77.—995, sodhesiṃ BC.—998, nissâyaṃ A, °ya BC.—ca jhâyati A, cabhayati B, cabhâyati C.—1001 = 652.—1004, idaṃ AC, adaṃ B.—vinayatha BC.—upajjhagâ AC, upaccagâ B.—1005 comp. 403.—upajjhagâ AC, upaccagâ B.—1007, After — pa — BC insert: adho pi pâpamâluto (°luto C) — pa — (— pe —). These may be the corrupted remains of a new stanza, the rest of which we should have to supply from v. 1006; I think it more probable, however, that it is a simple dittography.—appâsi A, labhâmi C, labbhâmi B.

upasanto anâyâso vippasannamanâvilo
kalyâṇasîlo medhâvî dukkhass' antakâro siyâ. ‖1008‖
na vissase ekatiyesu evaṃ agârisu pabbajitesu câpi;
sâdhû pi hutvâna asâdhu honti, asâdhu hutvâ puna sâdhu honti. ‖1009‖
kâmacchando ca byâpâdo thînamiddhañ ca bhikkhuno
uddhaccaṃ vicikicchâ ca pañca te cittakelisâ. ‖1010‖
yassa sakkariyamânassa asakkârena c' ûbhayaṃ
samâdhi na vikampati appamâdavihârino: ‖1011‖
taṃ jhâyinaṃ sâtatikaṃ sukhumadiṭṭhivipassakaṃ
upâdânakkhayârâmaṃ âhu sappuriso iti. ‖1012‖
mahâsamuddo pathavî pabbato anilo pi ca
upamâya na yujjanti satthu varavimuttiyâ. ‖1013‖
cakkânuvattako thero mahâñâṇî samâhito
pathavâpaggi samâno na rajjati na dussati. ‖1014‖
paññâpâramitaṃ patto mahâbuddhi mahâmuni
ajaḷo jaḷasamâno sadâ carati nibbuto. ‖1015‖
pariciṇṇo mayâ satthâ — pa — ‖1016‖
sampâdeth' appamâdena, esâ me anusâsanî;
handâhaṃ parinibbissaṃ, vippamutto 'mhi sabbadhîti. ‖1017‖

Sâriputto thero.

Pisunena ca kodhanena maccharinâ ca vibhûtinandinâ
sakhitaṃ na kareyya paṇḍito; pâpo kâpurisena saṃgamo. ‖1018‖
saddhena ca pesalena ca paññavatâ bahussutena ca
sakhitaṃ hi kareyya paṇḍito; bhaddo sappurisena saṃgamo. ‖1019‖
passa cittakataṃ bimbaṃ — pa — ‖1020‖
bahussuto cittakathî buddhassa paricârako
pannabhâro visaññutto seyyaṃ kappeti Gotamo. ‖1021‖
khîṇâsavo visaññutto saṅgâtîto sunibbuto
dhâreti antimaṃ dehaṃ jâtimaraṇapâragu. ‖1022‖

1009, visâso A, vissaye BC.—pi is wanting in A.—1010, °keḷisâ A, °kilisâ B, °kîlisâ C.—1014, pathavâpaggî AB, paṭhavâpaggi C.—1017 = 658.—1018, 1019, Probably we ought to insert "ca" after kodhanena and paññavatâ.—1019, sakhitaṃ A, sakhihi B, sakhîhi C.—1021, paricâriko the MSS.

yasmiṃ patiṭṭhitâ dhammâ buddhassâdiccabandhuno
nibbânagamane magge, so 'yaṃ tiṭṭhati Gotamo. ‖1023‖
dvâsîtiṃ buddhato gaṇhi, dve sahassâni bhikkhuto:
caturâsîti sahassâni ye 'me dhammâ pavattino. ‖1024‖
appassuto 'yaṃ puriso balivaddo va jîrati,
maṃsâni tassa vaḍḍhanti, paññâ tassa na vaḍḍhati. ‖1025‖
bahussuto appasutaṃ yo sutenâtimaññati,
andho padîpadhâro va tath' eva paṭibhâti maṃ. ‖1026‖
bahussutaṃ upâseyya sutañ ca na vinâsaye;
taṃ mûlaṃ brahmacariyassa; tasmâ dhammadharo siyâ. ‖1027‖
pubbâparaññû atthaññû niruttipadakovido
suggahîtañ ca gaṇhâti atthañ copaparikkhati. ‖1028‖
khantyâ chandikato hoti, ussahitvâ tuleti taṃ,
samaye so padahati ajjhattaṃ susamâhito. ‖1029‖
bahussutaṃ dhammadharaṃ sappaññaṃ buddhasâvakaṃ
dhammaviññâṇam âkaṅkhaṃ taṃ bhajetha tathâvidhaṃ. ‖1030‖
bahussuto dhammadharo kosârakkho mahesino
cakkhu sabbassa lokassa pûjaneyyo bahussuto ‖1031‖
dhammârâmo dhammarato dhammaṃ anuvicintayaṃ
dhammaṃ anussaraṃ bhikkhu saddhammâ na parihâyati. ‖1032‖
kâyamaccheragaruno hiyyamâne anuṭṭhahe
sarîrasukhagiddhassa kuto samaṇaphâsutâ. ‖1033‖
na pakkhanti disâ sabbâ, dhammâ na paṭibhanti maṃ,
gate kalyâṇamittamhi andhakâraṃ va khâyati. ‖1034‖
abbhatîtasahâyassa atîtagatasatthuno
n' atthi etâdisaṃ mittaṃ yathâ kâyagatâ sati. ‖1035‖
ye purâṇâ atîtâ te, navehi na sameti me,
sv ajja eko 'va jhâyâmi vassupeto va pakkhimâ. ‖1036‖
dassanâya atikkante nânâverajjake bahû
mâ vârayittha sotâro, passantu samayo mamaṃ. ‖1037‖

1023, °gamane A, °gamana B, °gamanaṃ C.—1029, chapdikato AB, chandakato C.—tuleti taṃ AC, tulethi taṃ B.—samaye A, samayena BC.—1033 (comp. 114), anuṭṭhahe A, anuddhaso BC.—°giddhassa A, °middhassa BC.—1036, vassupeto A, vasupeto C, vasûpetâ B.

dassanâya atikkante nânâverajjake puthû
karoti satthâ okâsaṃ na nivâreti cakkhumâ. ‖1038‖
paṇṇavîsativassâni sekhabhûtassa me sato
na kâmasaññâ uppajji, passa dhammasudhammataṃ. ‖1039‖
paṇṇavîsativassâni sekhabhûtassa me sato
na dosasaññâ uppajji, passa dhammasudhammataṃ. ‖1040‖
paṇṇavîsativassâni bhagavantaṃ upaṭṭhahiṃ
mettena kâyakammena—mettena vacikammena—mettena
manokammena châyâ va anapâyinî. ‖1041–1043‖
buddhassa caṅkamantassa piṭṭhito anucaṅkamiṃ,
dhamme desiyamânamhi ñâṇaṃ me udapajjatha. ‖1044‖
ahaṃ sakaraṇîyo 'mhi sekho appattamânaso,
satthu ca parinibbânaṃ yo amhaṃ anukampako. ‖1045‖
tadâsi yaṃ bhiṃsanakaṃ, tadâsi lomahaṃsanaṃ
sabbâkâravarûpete sambuddhe parinibbute. ‖1046‖
bahussuto dhammadharo kosârakkho mahesino
cakkhu sabbassa lokassa Ânando parinibbuto. ‖1047‖
bahussuto dhammadharo — pa — andhakâre tamonudo, ‖1048‖
gatimanto satîmanto dhitimanto ca yo isi
saddhammâdhârako thero Ânando ratanâkaro. ‖1049‖
paricinṇo mayâ satthâ — pa —. ‖1050‖

Ânando thero.

uddânaṃ:

Phusso Upatisso Ânando tayo 'ti 'me pakittitâ;
gâthâyo tattha saṃkhâtâ sataṃ pañca ca uttarîti.

niṭṭhito Tiṃsanipâto.

1041–1043, anupâyini A, anupârini B (at v. 1041; 1042–3 desunt), anapâyani and anapâyinî C. Comp. Dhammap. 2.—1044, ñâṇaṃ meva A, ñâṇa me B, ñâṇam eva C.—1046 = Mahâparinibbâna Sutta p. 62.

CATTÂLÎSANIPÂTO.

Na gaṇena purakkhato care, vimano hoti, samâdhi dullabho ;
nânâjanasaṃgaho dukkho iti disvâna gaṇaṃ na rocaye. ‖1051‖
na kulâni upabbaje muni, vimano hoti, samâdhi dullabho ;
so ussuko rasânugiddho atthaṃ riñcati yo sukhâvaho. ‖1052‖
paṅko 'ti hi naṃ avedayuṃ yâyaṃ vandanapûjanâ kulesu,
sukhumaṃ sallaṃ durubbahaṃ, sakkâro kâpurisena dujjaho. ‖1053‖
senâsanamhâ oruyha nagaraṃ piṇḍâya pâvisiṃ,
bhuñjantaṃ purisaṃ kuṭṭhiṃ sakkaccaṃ taṃ upaṭṭhahiṃ. ‖1054‖
so taṃ pakkena hatthena âlopaṃ upanâmayi ;
âlopaṃ pakkhipantassa aṅgulî p' ettha chijjatha. ‖1055‖
kuḍḍamûlañ ca nissâya âlopan taṃ abhuñjisaṃ,
bhuñjamâne ca bhutte vâ jegucchaṃ me na vijjati. ‖1056‖
uttiṭṭhapiṇḍo âhâro pûtimuttañ ca osadhaṃ
senâsanaṃ rukkhamûlaṃ paṃsukûlañ ca cîvaraṃ :
yass' ete abhisambhutvâ, sa ve câtuddiso naro. ‖1057‖
yattha eke vihaññanti âruhanto siluccayaṃ,
tassa buddhassa dâyâdo sampajâno patissato
iddhibalen' upatthaddho Kassapo abhirûhati. ‖1058‖
piṇḍapâtapaṭikkanto selam âruyha Kassapo
jhâyati anupâdâno pahînabhayabheravo. ‖1059‖
piṇḍapâtapaṭikkanto selam âruyha Kassapo
jhâyati anupâdâno ḍayhamânesu nibbuto. ‖1060‖
piṇḍapâtapaṭikkanto selam âruyha Kassapo
jhâyati anupâdâno katakicco anâsavo. ‖1061‖

1052, upabbaje A, uppajje C, upajjhe B.—sukhâvaho A, sukhâvaho so B, sukhâvahâso C. sukhâdhivâho ? Comp. 494.—1053 (= 495), dujjahaṃ A, dadujjahaṃ B, dadujjalaṃhaṃ C.—1054 seq. = Milindap. p. 395.—1055, taṃpakkena A, haṃsakena BC. Perhaps we should read tambakena, comp. Boehtlingk-Roth s.v. tâmra, 2, a.—pettha C, vettha corr. to pettha A, peta B.—1056, kuṭṭamûlaṃ A, kaṭṭhaṃ° C, kaṭṭuṃ° B.—1057, abhisambhûtâ ? Comp., however, M. Senart's note on Mahâvastu I. p. 41, l. 6.—sa ve catuddiso A, sa ve sât° B, saccotuddiso C.—1058, âruhanto A, arûhanto B, aruhanto C.

karerimâlâvitatâ bhûmibhâgâ manoramâ
kuñjarâbhirudâ rammâ te selâ ramayanti maṃ. ‖1062‖
nîlabbhavaṇṇâ rucirâ vârisîtâ sucindharâ
indagopakasañchannâ te selâ ramayanti maṃ. ‖1063‖
nîlabbhakûṭasadisâ kûṭâgâravarûpamâ
vâraṇâbhirudâ rammâ te selâ ramayanti maṃ. ‖1064‖
abhivuṭṭhâ rammatalâ nagâ isibhi sevitâ
abbhunnaditâ sikhîhi te selâ ramayanti maṃ. ‖1065‖
alaṃ jhâyitukâmassa pahitattassa me sato ;
alaṃ me atthakâmassa pahitattassa bhikkhuno ; ‖1066‖
alaṃ me phâsukâmassa pahitattassa bhikkhuno ;
alaṃ me yogakâmassa pahitattassa tâdino. ‖1067‖
ummâpupphavasamânâ gaganâ v' abbhachâditâ
nânâdijaganâkiṇṇâ te selâ ramayanti maṃ. ‖1068‖
anâkiṇṇâ gahaṭṭhehi migasaṃghanisevitâ
nânâdijaganâkiṇṇâ te selâ ramayanti maṃ. ‖1069‖
acchodikâ . . . (=113, 601) ‖1070‖
na pañcaṅgikena turiyena rati me hoti tâdisî
yathâ ekaggacittassa sammâ dhammaṃ vipassato. ‖1071‖
kammaṃ bahukaṃ . . . (=494) ‖1072‖
kammaṃ bahukaṃ na kâraye, parivajjeyya anatthaneyyam etaṃ,
kicchati kâyo kilamati, dukkhito so samathaṃ na vindati. ‖1073‖
oṭṭhapahatamattena attânaṃ pi na passati,
patthaddhagîvo carati, ahaṃ seyyo 'ti maññati. ‖1074‖
aseyyo seyyasamânaṃ bâlo maññati attânaṃ,
na taṃ viññû pasaṃsanti patthaddhamanasaṃ naraṃ. ‖1075‖
yo ca seyyo 'ham asmîti, nâhaṃ seyyo 'ti vâ puna,
hîno 'haṃ sadiso vâ 'ti vidhâsu na vikampati, ‖1076‖

1062, °rudâ AC, °ruddhâ B.—1063 (= 13), vârisitâ A, vâriyitâ BC.—sucindharâ A, sucindarâ BC.—1064, °kuṭṭa° AC, °kuṭa° B.—varaṇâbhirudâ AC, vâraṇâbhirutâ B.—1065, abhivaḍḍhâ C, abhivaḍhâ B.—âgunditâ sikhinibhî C, agundaditâ sikhinibhi B.—1067 (first hemistich), pah° sikkhatho B.—1068, °puppheua samânâ A, °puppho vasamânâ B, °pupphavasâmûnâ C.—vabbhachâditâ A, vambhach° BC.—1071, na deest in BC.—1072 (see 494, 1052), ussukko so A, ussuko so BC (instead of so ussuko).—sukhâvaho A, sukhûvivâhâ B, sukhâvivâho C.—1073, anatthaneyyam A, anuttaneyyam C, anatthameyyam B.—1076, hino taṃ sadiso A, hîno hînasadiso C, hino hitaṃ sadiso B. Comp. Childerss. v. vidhâ.

paññavantaṃ tathâvâdiṃ sîlesu susamâhitaṃ
cetosamathasaṃyuttaṃ taṅ ca viññû pasaṃsare. ‖1077‖
yassa sabrahmacârîsu gâravo n' ûpalabbhati,
ârakâ hoti saddhammâ nabhaso puthavî yathâ. ‖1078‖
yesañ ca hiriottappaṃ sadâ sammâ upaṭṭhitaṃ,
virûḷhabrahmacariyâ, tesaṃ khîṇâ punabbhavâ. ‖1079‖
uddhato capalo bhikkhu paṃsukûlena pâruto
kapi va sîhacammena na so ten' upasobhati. ‖1080‖
anuddhato acapalo nipako saṃvutindriyo
sobhati paṃsukûlena sîho va girigabbhare. ‖1081‖
ete sambahulâ devâ iddhimanto yasassino
dasa devasahassâni sabbe te brahmakâyikâ ‖1082‖
dhammasenâpatiṃ dhîraṃ mahâjhâyiṃ samâhitaṃ
Sâriputtaṃ namassantâ tiṭṭhantî pañjalîkatâ: ‖1083‖
namo te purisâjaññā, namo te purisuttama,
yassa te nâbhijânâma yaṃ pi nissâya jhâyati. ‖1084‖
accheraṃ vata buddhânaṃ gambhîro gocaro sako,
ye mayaṃ nâbhijânâma vâlavedhî samâgatâ. ‖1085‖
taṃ tathâ devakâyehi pûjitaṃ pûjanârahaṃ
Sâriputtaṃ tadâ disvâ Kappinassa sitaṃ ahû. ‖1086‖
yâvatâ buddhakhettamhi ṭhapayitvâ mahâmuniṃ
dhutaguṇe visiṭṭho 'haṃ, sadiso me na vijjati. ‖1087‖
pariciṇṇo mayâ satthâ — pa —. ‖1088‖
na cîvare na sayane bhojane n' upalippati
Gotamo anappameyyo muḷâlipupphaṃ vimalaṃ va ambunâ
nikkhammaninno tibhavâbhinissaṭo. ‖1089‖
satipaṭṭhânagîvo so saddhâhattho mahâmuni
paññâsîso mahâñâṇî sadâ carati nibbuto 'ti. ‖1090‖

Mahâkassapo thero.

uddânaṃ.

Cattâlîsanipâtamhi Mahâkassapasavhayo
eko 'va thero, gâthâyo cattâlîsa duve 'pi câ 'ti.

Cattâlîsanipâto samatto.

1077, tathâ tâdi A, tathâvâdi BC.—1078, comp. 278.—1083, tiṭṭhanti the MSS.—1084, nâbhijânâmi BC.—1089, sayanena BC.—nupalimpati A, na palimpate BC.

PAÑÑÂSANIPÂTO.

Kadâ nu 'haṃ pabbatakandarâsu ekâkiyo addutiyo vihassaṃ
aniccato sabbabhavaṃ vipassaṃ, taṃ me idaṃ taṃ nu kadâ
bhavissati. ‖1091‖
kadâ nu 'haṃ bhinnapaṭandharo muni kâsâvavattho amamo
nirâsayo
râgañ ca dosañ ca tath' eva mohaṃ hantvâ sukhî pavana-
gato vihassaṃ. ‖1092‖
kadâ aniccaṃ vadharoganîḷaṃ kâyaṃ imaṃ maccujarây'
upaddutaṃ
vipassamâno vîtabhayo vihassaṃ eko vane, taṃ nu kadâ
bhavissati. ‖1093‖
kadâ nu 'haṃ bhayajananiṃ dukkhâvahaṃ taṇhâlataṃ
bahuvidhânuvattaniṃ
paññâmayaṃ tikhiṇam asiṃ gahetvâ chetvâ vase, tam pi
kadâ bhavissati. ‖1094‖
kadâ nu paññâmayam uggatejaṃ satthaṃ isînaṃ sahasâ-
diyitvâ
Mâraṃ sasenaṃ sahasâ bhañjissaṃ sîhâsane, taṃ nu kadâ
bhavissati. ‖1095‖
kadâ nu 'haṃ sabbhi samâgamesu diṭṭho bhave dhamma-
garûhi tâdihi
yathâvadassîhi jitindriyehi padhâniyo, taṃ nu kadâ bha-
vissati. ‖1096‖
kadâ nu maṃ tandikhudâpipâsâ vâtâtapâ kîṭasiriṃsapâ vâ
nibâdhayissanti na taṃ Giribbaje attatthiyaṃ, taṃ nu
kadâ bhavissati. ‖1097‖

1092, pavanagato A, savanagato BC.—1093, vitabhayo A, vigatabhayo BC.—1096, yâthâvadassîhi (°ihi B) AB, yathâvadassihî C.—1097, na bâdhiyassanti A, nibbâdhiyassanti BC.—attatthiyaṃ B, atth° AC.

THE UNIVERSITY LIBRARY JUN 12 1916

kadâ nu kho yaṃ viditaṃ mahesinâ cattâri saccâni sududasâni
samâhitatto satimâ agacchaṃ paññâya taṃ, taṃ nu kadâ bhavissati. ‖1098‖
kadâ nu rûpe amite ca sadde gandhe rase phusitabbe ca dhamme
âdittato 'haṃ samathehi yutto paññâya dakkhaṃ, tad idaṃ kadâ me. ‖1099‖
kadâ nu 'haṃ dubbacanena vutto tatonimittaṃ vimano na hessaṃ,
atho pasaṭṭho pi tatonimittaṃ tuṭṭho na hessaṃ, tad idaṃ kadâ me. ‖1100‖
kadâ nu kaṭṭhe ca tiṇe latâ ca khandhe ime 'haṃ amite ca dhamme
ajjhattikân' eva ca bâhirâni ca samaṃ tuleyyaṃ, tad idaṃ kadâ me. ‖1101‖
kadâ nu maṃ pâvusakâlamegho navena toyena sacîvaraṃ vane
isippayâtamhi pathe vajantaṃ ovassate, taṃ nu kadâ bhavissati. ‖1102‖
kadâ mayûrassa sikhaṇḍino vane dijassa sutvâ girigabbhare rutaṃ
paccuṭṭhahitvâ amatassa pattiyâ saṃcintaye, taṃ nu kadâ bhavissati. ‖1103‖
kadâ nu Gaṅgaṃ Yamunaṃ Sarassatiṃ pâtâlakhittaṃ baḷavâmukhañ ca
asajjamâno patareyyam iddhiyâ vibhiṃsanaṃ, taṃ nu kadâ bhavissati. ‖1104‖
kadâ nu nâgo va saṃgâmacârî padâlaye kâmaguṇesu chandaṃ
nibbajjayaṃ sabbasubhaṃ nimittaṃ jhâne yuto, taṃ nu kadâ bhavissati. ‖1105‖

1098, ngaccham AC, âg° B.—1099, dajjam A, chekham C, decchaṃ B.—1103, saṃcintaye A, sacijentuye B, sajentuye C.—1104, comp. Rigveda X. 75, 5.—baḷavâmukhañ ca AB, baḷavâmunañ ca C. Comp. Boehtlingk-Roth s. v. vaḍavâmukha.—asajjamâno A, ajjamâno B, aghaccamâno C.—vibhiṃsanaṃ (corr. to vibh°) A, vibhisanaṃ B, vihiṃsanaṃ C.—1105, nibbajjayaṃ A, nibbajjissaṃ B, nippajjissaṃ C.

kadâ iṇaṭṭo va daḷiddako nidhiṃ ârâdhayitvâ dhanikehi pîḷito
tuṭṭho bhavissaṃ adhigamma sâsanaṃ mahesino, taṃ nu kadâ bhavissati. ‖1106‖
bahûni vassâni tayâmhi yâcito: agâravâsena alaṃ nu te idaṃ;
taṃ dâni maṃ pabbajitaṃ samânaṃ kiṃkâraṇaṃ citta tuvaṃ na yuñjasi. ‖1107‖
nanu ahaṃ citta tayâmhi yâcito: Giribbaje citrachadâ vihaṃgamâ
mahindaghosatthanitâbhigajjino te taṃ ramissanti vanamhi jhâyinaṃ. ‖1108‖
kulamhi mitte ca piye ca ñâtake khiḍḍâratiṃ kâmaguṇañ ca loke
sabbaṃ pahâya idam ajjhupâgato, atho pi tvaṃ citta na mayha tussasi. ‖1109‖
mam' eva etaṃ, na hi taṃ paresaṃ; sannâhakâle paridevitena kiṃ.
sabbam idaṃ calaṃ iti pekkhamâno abhinikkhamiṃ amataṃ padaṃ jigîsaṃ. ‖1110‖
suvuttavâdî dvipadânam uttamo mahâbhisakko naradammasârathi:
cittaṃ calaṃ makkaṭasannibhaṃ iti avîtarâgena sudunnivâriyaṃ. ‖1111‖
kâmâ hi citrâ madhurâ manoramâ aviddasû yattha sitâ puthujjanâ,
te dukkham icchanti punabbhavesino cittena nîtâ niraye niraṃkatâ. ‖1112‖
mayûrakoñcâbhirudamhi kânane dîpîhi byagghehi purakkhato vasaṃ
kâye apekkhaṃ jaha mâ virâye, iti ssu maṃ citta pure niyuñjasi. ‖1113‖

1106, iṇaṭṭâ corr. to °ṭṭo A, inaṭṭho C, iṇaṭho B.—1107, na yuñjasi A, viyuñjasi B, visujjhati C.—1108, mahindaghosatthanitâbhigajjino A, mahindagosattanitâbhivajjino C, mahiddhaghosattanitâbhivajjino B. Read, sumañjughosatthanitâbhigajjino (v. 1130).—1110, sabba idaṃ AB, sabbaṃ idaṃ C.—1111, suvuttavâdî A, suvutt° BC.—sudunnivârayaṃ AB, sudujjanivârayaṃ C.—1112, nirâkatâ AB, nirâkathâ C.—1113, jaha mâ virâye A, jaha padhâraya B, pajahî padhâraya C. jaha mâ vicâraya?

bhâvehi jhânâni ca indriyâni ca balâni bojjhaṅgasamâdhibhâvanâ
tisso ca vijjâ phusa buddhasâsane, iti ssu maṃ citta pure niyuñjasi. ‖1114‖
bhâvehi maggaṃ amatassa pattiyâ niyyânikaṃ sabbadukhakkhayogadhaṃ
atthaṅgikaṃ sabbakilesasodhanaṃ, iti ssu . . . ‖1115‖
dukkhan ti khandhe paṭipassa yoniso, yato ca dukkhaṃ samudeti taṃ jaha,
idh' eva dukkhassa karohi antaṃ, iti ssu . . . ‖1116‖
aniccaṃ dukkhan ti vipassa yoniso suññaṃ anattâ 'ti agghaṃ vadhan ti ca,
manovicâre uparundha cetaso, iti ssu . . . ‖1117‖
muṇḍo virûpo abhisâpam âgato kapâlahattho 'va kulesu bhikkhasu,
yuñjassu satthu vacane mahesino, iti ssu . . . ‖1118‖
susaṃvutatto visikhantaraṃ caraṃ kulesu kâmesu asaṅgamânaso
cando yathâ dosinapuṇṇamâsiyâ, iti ssu . . . ‖1119‖
âraññiko hoti ca piṇḍapâtiko, sosâniko hoti ca paṃsukûliko,
nesajjiko hoti sadâ dhute rato, iti ssu . . . ‖1120‖
ropetvâ rukkhâni yathâ phalesî mûle taruṃ chettu tam eva icchasi,
tath' ûpamaṃ citta idaṃ karosi yaṃ maṃ aniccamhi cale niyuñjasi. ‖1121‖
arûpa dûraṃgama ekacâri na te karissaṃ vacanaṃ idâni'haṃ,
dukkhâ hi kâmâ kaṭukâ mahabbhayâ, nibbânam evâbhimano carissaṃ. ‖1122‖
nâhaṃ alakkhyâ ahirîkatâya vâ na cittahetû na ca dûrakantanâ
âjîvahetû ca ahaṃ na nikkhamiṃ, kato ca te citta paṭissavo mayâ. ‖1123‖
appicchatâ sappurisehi vaṇṇitâ makkhappahânaṃ vûpasamo dukkhassa :

1117, uparûnda A, uparuddha BC.—1118, abhisâsam BC.—va A, ca C, deest in B.—1120, I think that hoti should be corrected throughout into hohi.—1121, icchati?—1123, dûrakantanâ A, durâkattanâ C, durâkantanâ B.

iti ssu maṃ citta tadâ niyuñjasi, idâni tvaṃ gacchasi pubbaciṇṇaṃ. ‖1124‖

taṇhaṃ avijjañ ca piyâpiyañ ca subhâni rûpâni sukhâ ca vedanâ

manâpiyâ kâmaguṇâ ca vantâ, vanto ahaṃ âgamituṃ na ussahe. ‖1125‖

sabbattha te citta vaco kataṃ mayâ, bahûsu jâtîsu na me 'si kopito,

ajjhattasambhavo kataññutâya te, dukkhe ciraṃ saṃsaritaṃ tayâ kate. ‖1126‖

tvañ ñeva no citta karosi brâhmaṇo tvaṃ khattiyâ râjadisî karosi,

vessâ ca suddâ ca bhavâma ekadâ, devattanaṃ vâpi tav' eva vâhasâ. ‖1127‖

tav' eva hetû asurâ bhavâmase, tvaṃmûlakaṃ nerayikâ bhavâmase,

atho tiracchânagatâpi ekadâ, petattanaṃ vâpi tav' eva vâhasâ. ‖1128‖

na nûna dubbhissasi maṃ punappunaṃ muhuṃ muhuṃ vâraṇikaṃ va dassahaṃ;

ummattaken' eva mayâ palobhasi; kiñ câpi te citta virâdhitaṃ mayâ. ‖1129‖

idaṃ pure . . . (=77) ‖1130‖

satthâ ca me lokam imaṃ adhiṭṭhahi aniccato addhuvato asârato;

pakkhanda maṃ citta jinassa sâsane, târehi oghâ mahato suduttarâ. ‖1131‖

na te idaṃ citta yathâpurâṇakaṃ, nâhaṃ alaṃ tuyha vase nivattituṃ;

mahesino pabbajito 'mhi sâsane; na mâdisâ honti vinâsadhârino. ‖1132‖

1124, vupasamo A, vasamo BC.—1125, manopiyâ, BC.—vanto A, vane BC.—na deest in A.—1126, ajjhattasambhavo A, ajjhattasambhavî B, ajjhatthasambhavo C.—1127, brâhmaṇe?—khattiye?—râjadisi corr. to °sî A, râjasidi B, râjasidi C. râja-isî?—1128, asûrâ A, asubhaṃ BC.—1129, nanu dubbhissasî A, na nuna dutissasî (°si C) BC.—câraṇikaṃ va dassahaṃ A, vâraṇikaṃ vassâhaṃ B, vâranika cassâtaṃ C. vâraṇakaṃ va dussahaṃ?—1132, na taṃ alaṃ A, nâhaṃ alaṃ BC.—vase 'nuvattituṃ?

nagâ samuddâ saritâ vasundharâ disâ catasso vidisâ adhodisâ
sabbe aniccâ tibhavâ upaddutâ, kuhiṃ gato citta sukhaṃ ramissasi. ‖1133‖

dhî dhî paraṃ kiṃ mama citta kâhasi; na te alaṃ citta vasânuvattako.
na jâtu bhastaṃ dubhato mukhaṃ chupe; dhir atthu pûraṃ navasotasandani. ‖1134‖

varâhaeṇeyyavigâḷhasevite pabbhârakûṭe pakaṭe 'va sundare
navambunâ pâvusasittakânane tahiṃ guhâgehagato ramissasi. ‖1135‖

sunîlagîvâ susikhâ supekhuṇâ sucittapattacchadanâ vihaṃgamâ
sumañjughosatthanitâbhigajjino te taṃ ramissanti vanamhi jhâyinaṃ. ‖1136‖

vuṭṭhamhi deve caturaṅgule tiṇe sampupphite meghanibhamhi kânane
nagantare viṭapisamo sayissaṃ, taṃ me mudu hohiti tûlasannibhaṃ. ‖1137‖

tathâ tu kassâmi yathâpi issaro; yaṃ labbhatî tena pi hotu me alaṃ;
taṃ taṃ karissâmi yathâ atandito biḷârabhastaṃ va yathâ sumadditaṃ. ‖1138‖

tathâ tu kassâmi yathâpi issaro; yaṃ labbhatî tena pi hotu me alaṃ;
viriyena taṃ mayha vas' ânayissaṃ gajaṃ va mattaṃ kusalaṅkusaggaho. ‖1139‖

tayâ sudantena avaṭṭhitena hi hayena yoggâcariyo va ujjunâ
pahomi maggaṃ paṭipajjituṃ sivaṃ cittânurakkhîhi sadâ nisevitaṃ. ‖1140‖

1134, dhî dhî p° C, dhi dhi p° B, dhitapp° A.—na te alaṃ cittaṃ vassa- (corr. to vasâ-) navattiko A, na te alacchandavasânupattato B, na te acchandavasânuppatto C.—na jâtu bhastaṃ A, nânâsubhantaraṃ B, na jâtu antaraṃ C.—dhîr atthu pûraṃ navasotasandani A, varatthu puraṃ na- (ta- C) vasotaṃ saudanî (°ti C) BC.—135, °kuṭṭe A, °kaṭe B, °kûṭe C.—pâvusasitti° A, pâvisisatti° C, pâvusicitti° B.—tahiṃ A, tati B, tamtî C.—°gehagato A, lokamito C, lokato B.—1136, °ghosatthanitâbhigajjino A, °ghosattanikâbhigajjino BC. Comp. 1108.—1137, meghanibhamhi A, °nitamhi B, °dhanimhi C.—viṭṭapisamo A, vitabhisamo BC.—1138, taṃ taṃ k° C, taṃ k° B, taṃ nâyan (corr. to nâhan) taṃ k° A.—biḷârasastaṃ (corr to °bhastaṃ) A, bhiḷâratavasaṃ B, bhilâratassâ va C.—sum° A, sam° BC.—1140, avaṭṭhitena A, avattitena BC.

ârammaṇe taṃ balasâ nibandhisaṃ nâgaṃ va thambhamhi daḷhâya rajjuyâ,
taṃ me suguttaṃ satiyâ subhâvitaṃ anissitaṃ sabbabhavesu hehisi. ‖1141‖
paññâya chetvâ vipathânusârinaṃ yogena niggayha pathe nivesiya
disvâ samudayaṃ vibhavañ ca sambhavaṃ dâyâdako hehisi aggavâdino. ‖1142‖
catubbipallâsavasaṃ adhiṭṭhitaṃ gâmaṇḍalaṃ va parinesi citta maṃ
nanu saññojanabandhanacchidaṃ saṃsevase kâruṇikaṃ mahâmuniṃ. ‖1143‖
migo yathâ seri sucittakânane rammaṃ giriṃ pâvisi abbhamâlinaṃ,
anâkule tattha nage ramissasi, asaṃsayaṃ citta parâbhavissasi. ‖1144‖
ye tuyha chandena vasena vattino narâ ca nârî ca anubhonti yaṃ sukhaṃ,
aviddasû Mâravasânuvattino bhavâbhinandî tava citta sevakâ 'ti. ‖1145‖

Tâlapuṭo thero.

uddânaṃ:

Paññâsamhi nipâtamhi eko Tâlapuṭo suci,
gâthâyo tattha paññâsa puna pañca ca uttarîti.

Paññâsanipâto samatto.

1141, balasâ A, balavasâ BC.—1142, vipatânusârinaṃ A, vivathânusârinaṃ (°sârinî C) BC.—nivesiyaṃ (corr. to °ya) A, nivesaya B, nivesayi C.—disvâ samudayaṃ A, disâ samuddaṃ (°dda B) BC.—1143, catubbipallâsavasaṃ A, catuvipallâsamayaṃ C, catutthavipallâsacasaṃ B.—nanu A, anu BC.—1144, seri sucitta° A, serî suvitta° B, seri suvitta° C.—pâvisi C, pâvîsi B, pâvusa A.—°mâlinaṃ A, °mâlinî C, °mâlini B.—1145, sevakâ BC, sâvakâ A.—Tâlamuṭṭho corr. to Tâlapuṭo A, Bhâlapuṭo B, Kâlaphuṭo C.—Uddâna: Tâlapuṭo AB, Kâlaphuṭo C.

SAṬṬHIKANIPÂTO.

Âraññakâ piṇḍapâtikâ uñchâpattâgate ratâ
dâlemu Maccuno senaṃ ajjhattaṃ susamâhitâ. ‖1146‖
âraññakâ piṇḍapâtikâ uñchâpattâgate ratâ
dhunâma Maccuno senaṃ naḷâgâraṃ va kuñjaro. ‖1147‖
rukkhamûlikâ sâtatikâ uñchâpattâgate ratâ
dâlemu . . . susamâhitâ. ‖1148‖
rukkhamûlikâ sât. uñch. r.
dhunâma . . . kuñjaro. ‖1149‖
aṭṭhikaṅkalakuṭike maṃsanhâruppasibbite
dhir atthu pûre duggandhe paragatte mamâyase ‖1150‖
gûthabhaste taconaddhe uraganḍapisâcini
nava sotâni te kâye yâni sandanti sabbadâ. ‖1151‖
tava sarîraṃ navasotaṃ duggandhaṃ kariparibandha,
bhikkhu parivajjayate taṃ mîḷhaṃ va yathâ sucikâmo. ‖1152‖
evañ ce taṃ jano jaññâ yathâ jânâmi taṃ ahaṃ,
ârakâ parivajjeyya gûthaṭṭhânaṃ va pâvuse. ‖1153‖
evam etaṃ mahâvîra yathâ samaṇa bhâsasi,
ettha c' eke visîdanti paṅkamhi va jaraggavo. ‖1154‖
âkâsamhi haliddâya yo maññetha rajetave
aññena vâpi raṅgena, vighâtudayam eva taṃ. ‖1155‖
tadâkâsasamaṃ cittaṃ ajjhattaṃ susamâhitaṃ;
mâ pâpacitte âhari aggikkhandhaṃ va pakkhimâ. ‖1156‖
passa cittakataṃ bimbam —pa— ‖1157‖
tadâsi yaṃ bhiṃsanakaṃ, tadâsi lomahaṃsanaṃ
anekâkârasaṃpanne Sâriputtamhi nibbute. ‖1158‖

1150, pure the MSS. Comp. 279.—paragatte mamâyase A, paratatthe pamâyase B, paramanne mamâyase C.—1151, gudhabhaste AB, guthabhatthe C.—uraganḍip° A, uragaṇhap° C, ureganhap° B.—1152, tava sarîraṃ A, bhavassadîsaṃ (°disaṃ C) BC.—navaṃ sotaṃ BC.—kariparibandha A, kariparipaṇhi B, paripaṇhiya C. Possibly the first member of this compound is karîsa.—va BC, ca A.—1155, haliddhiyâ A, va haliddhiyâ BC. haliddâya?—°uddayam A, uddassam BC.—1156, âsîdi? comp. 1173, 1204.—1158 comp. 1046.

aniccâ vata saṃkhârâ — pa — ‖1159‖
sukhumaṃ paṭivijjhanti vâlaggam usunâ yathâ
ye pañca khandhe passanti parato no ca attato. ‖1160‖
ye ca passanti saṃkhâre parato no ca attato,
paccabyâdhiṃsu nipuṇaṃ vâlaggaṃ usunâ yathâ. ‖1161‖
sattiyâ viya omaṭṭho . . . (=39, 40.) ‖1162–1163‖
codito bhâvitattena sarîrantimadhârinâ
Migâramâtu pâsâdaṃ pâdaṅguṭṭhena kampayiṃ. ‖1164‖
na yidaṃ sithilam ârabbha na yidaṃ appena thâmasâ
nibbânam adhigantabbaṃ sabbaganthapamocanaṃ. ‖1165‖
ayañ ca daharo bhikkhu, ayam uttamaporiso
dhâreti antimaṃ dehaṃ jetvâ Mâraṃ savâhanaṃ. ‖1166‖
vivaram anupatanti vijjutâ Vebhârassa ca Paṇḍavassa ca,
nagavivaragato ca jhâyati putto appaṭimassa tâdino. ‖1167‖
upasanto uparato pantasenâsano muni
dâyâdo buddhaseṭṭhassa Brahmunâ abhivandito. ‖1168‖
upasantaṃ uparataṃ pantasenâsanaṃ muniṃ
dâyâdaṃ buddhaseṭṭhassa vanda brâhmaṇa Kassapaṃ. ‖1169‖
yo ca jâtisataṃ gacche sabbâ brâhmaṇajâtiyo
sotthiyo vedasampanno manussesu punappunaṃ, ‖1170‖
ajjhâyako pi ce assa tiṇṇaṃ vedâna pâragû,
etassa vandanây' ekaṃ kalaṃ n' agghati soḷasiṃ. ‖1171‖
yo so aṭṭha vimokkhâni purebhattaṃ apassayi
anulomaṃ paṭilomaṃ, tato piṇḍâya gacchati: ‖1172‖
tâdisaṃ bhikkhuṃ mâhari, mâttânaṃ khaṇi brâhmaṇa,
abhippasâdehi manaṃ arahantamhi tâdine,
khippaṃ pañjaliko vanda mâ te vijaṭi matthakaṃ. ‖1173‖
na so passati saddhammaṃ saṃsârena purakkhato,
acaṅkamaṃ jimhapathaṃ kumaggam anudhâvati. ‖1174‖
kimî va mîḷhasallitto saṃkhâre adhimucchito
pagâḷho lâbhasakkâre tuccho gacchati Poṭṭhilo. ‖1175‖
imañ ca passa âyantaṃ Sâriputtaṃ sudassanaṃ
vimuttaṃ ubhatobhâge ajjhattaṃ susamâhitaṃ. ‖1176‖

1161, paccabyâdhiṃsu A, pañcabyâdhisu BC.—1164, kampayi BC.—1165, appena thâmasâ A, appejhânayâmasâ B, ajjhânathâmasâ C.—sabbagandhasamocanaṃ AB, samevaṇaṃ C.—1167 = 41.—nabhavivaragato jhâyati ABC.—1171, etaṃ BC, ekaṃ A.—1172, apassayi AC, aph° B.—1173, mâsîdi? comp. 1156, 1189.—viphali matthakaṃ?—1174, na so A, neso BC.—acaṃkamaṃ C, acaṅgamaṃ B, ajjhagamaṃ A.

visallaṃ khîṇasaṃyogaṃ tevijjaṃ maccuhâyinaṃ
dakkhiṇeyyaṃ manussânaṃ puññakhettam anuttaraṃ. ‖1177‖
ete sambahulâ devâ iddhimanto yasassino
dasa devasahassâni sabbe brahmapurohitâ
Moggallânaṃ namassantâ tiṭṭhantî pañjalîkatâ: ‖1178‖
namo te purisâjañña, namo te purisuttama,
yassa te âsavâ khîṇâ, dakkhiṇeyyo 'si mârisa. ‖1179‖
pûjito naradevena uppanno maraṇâbhibhû
puṇḍarîkaṃ va toyena saṃkhâre nopalippati. ‖1180‖
yasse muhutte sabassadhâ loko saṃvidito, sa Brahmakappo
vasî iddhiguṇe cutûpapâte kâle passati devatâ sa bhikkhu. ‖1181‖
Sâriputto va paññâya sîlena upasamena ca,
yo pi pâraṃgato bhikkhu etâvaparamo siyâ. ‖1182‖
koṭisatasahassassa attabhâvaṃ khaṇena nimmine,
ahaṃ vikubbanâsu kusalo vasîbhûto 'mhi iddhiyâ. ‖1183‖
samâdhivijjâvasi pâramîgato Moggallânagotto asitassa sâsane
dhîro samucchindi samâhitindriyo nâgo yathâ pûtilataṃ va bandhanaṃ. ‖1184‖
pariciṇṇo . . . (=604, 605) ‖1185–1186‖
kîdiso nirayo âsi yattha Dussî apaccatha
Vidhuraṃ sâvakam âsajja Kakusandhañ ca brâhmaṇaṃ. ‖1187‖
satam âsi ayosaṅkû sabbe paccattavedanâ:
îdiso nirayo âsi yattha Dussî apaccatha
Vidhuraṃ sâvakam âsajja Kakusandhañ ca brâhmaṇaṃ. ‖1188‖
yo etam abhijânâti bhikkhu buddhassa sâvako,
tâdisaṃ bhikkhum âsajja Kaṇha dukkhaṃ nigacchasi. ‖1189‖

1177, maccuhâyinaṃ C, pacc° AB.—1178, tiṭṭhanti the MSS.—1181 (= 909), devatâ sa AC, d° ca B.—1182, etâvap° A, etovap° C, ekovap° B.—1187, Dûssî A, rûpi BC.—Vidhûraṃ the MSS., comp. Hardy's Manual (2nd edition), p. 75, Jât. vol. i. p. 46. Mr. Trenckner writes Vidhura, see Milindapañha, p. 202, 372. —1188, sataṃ A, mataṃ C, amataṃ B.—Dussî A, rûpi BC.—Vidhûraṃ AC, Vidhuraṃ B.

majjhe sâgarasmiṃ tiṭṭhanti vimânâ kappaṭṭhâyino
veḷuriyavaṇṇâ rucirâ accimanto pabhassarâ,
accharâ tattha naccanti puthû nânattavaṇṇiyo, ‖1190‖
yo etam abhi° — pa — Kaṇha dukkhaṃ nigacchasi. ‖1191‖
yo ve buddhena codito bhikkhusaṃghassa pekkhato
Migâramâtu pâsâdaṃ pâdaṅguṭṭhena kampayi, ‖1192‖
yo etam abhi° . . . ‖1193‖
yo Vejayantapâsâdaṃ pâdaṅguṭṭhena kampayi
iddhibalen' upatthaddho saṃvejesi ca devatâ, ‖1194‖
yo etam abhi° . . . ‖1195‖
yo Vejayantapâsâde Sakkaṃ so paripucchati:
api âvuso jânâsi taṇhakkhayavimuttiyo;—
tassa Sakko viyâkâsi pañhaṃ puṭṭho yathâtathaṃ, ‖1196‖
yo etam abhi° . . . ‖1197‖
yo Brahmânaṃ paripucchati Sudhammâyaṃ abhitosabhaṃ:
ajjâpi te âvuso sâ diṭṭhi yâ te diṭṭhi pure ahû;
passasi vîtivattantaṃ Brahmaloke pabhassaraṃ;— ‖1198‖
tassa Brahmâ viyâkâsi pañhaṃ puṭṭho yathâtathaṃ:
na me mârisa sâ diṭṭhi yâ me diṭṭhi pure ahû; ‖1199‖
passâmi vîtivattantaṃ Brahmaloke pabhassaraṃ;
so 'ham ajja kathaṃ vajjaṃ: ahaṃ nicco 'mhi sassato;—
‖1200‖
yo etam abhi° . . . ‖1201‖
yo Mahâneruno kûṭaṃ vimokkhena apassayi,
vanaṃ Pubbavidehânaṃ ye ca bhûmisayâ narâ,— ‖1202‖
yo etam abhi° . . . ‖1203‖
na ve aggi cetayati ahaṃ bâlaṃ dahâmîti,
bâlo ca jalitaṃ aggiṃ âsajja naṃ paḍayhati; ‖1204‖
evam eva tuvaṃ Mâra âsajja naṃ tathâgataṃ
sayaṃ dahissam attânaṃ bâlo aggiṃ va samphusaṃ. ‖1205‖
apuññaṃ pasavî Mâro âsajja naṃ tathâgataṃ;
kiṃ nu maññasi pâpima na me pâpaṃ vipaccati. ‖1206‖
karato te miyyate pâpaṃ cirarattâya Antaka;
Mâra nibbinda buddhamhâ, âsaṃ mâ kâsi bhikkhusu. ‖1207‖

1198, paripucchati BC, pucchati A.—Sudhammâ[naṃ] (naṃ is expunged) yaṃ A, Sudhammâyaṃ B, Sudhammânaṃ C.—ṭhitosabhaṃ A, abhitosabhaṃ BC.—1202, aphassayi corr. to apassayi A, apassayi C, aphassaya B.—1205, dahissas' attânaṃ?—samphusaṃ A, sampuyaṃ B, sammbuyaṃ C.—1206, passavi B, passâmi AC.—1207, karato te ciyyate?

iti Mâraṃ atajjesi bhikkhu Bhesakaḷâvane,
tato so dummano yakkho tatth' ev' antaradhâyatîti. ||1208||
itthaṃ sudaṃ âyasmâ Mahâmoggallâno thero gâthâyo
abhâsitthâ 'ti.

uddânaṃ bhavati:

Saṭṭhikamhi nipâtamhi Moggallâno mahiddhiko
eko 'va thero, gâthâyo aṭṭhasaṭṭhi bhavanti tâ 'ti.

Saṭṭhiko nipâto.

1208, antaradhâyathâ 'ti? Comp. Dhammap. Atth. p. 256 and the end of the Padhânasutta (Suttanipâta). —Uddâna: eko va thera, the MSS.—bhavanti te ti AB, bh° to ti C.

MAHÂNIPÂTO.

Nikkhantaṃ vata maṃ santaṃ agârasmâ anagâriyaṃ
vitakkâ upadhâvanti pagabbhâ Kaṇhato ime: ‖1209‖
uggaputtâ mahissâsâ sikkhitâ daḷhadhammino
samantâ parikireyyuṃ sahassaṃ apalâyinaṃ. ‖1210‖
sace pi ettakâ bhiyyo âgamissanti itthiyo,
n'eva maṃ byâdhayissanti; dhammesv amhi patiṭṭhito. ‖1211‖
sakiṃ hi me sutaṃ etaṃ buddhassâdiccabandhuno
nibbânagamanaṃ maggaṃ, tattha me nirato mano. ‖1212‖
evam evaṃ viharantaṃ pâpima upagacchasi;
tathâ Maccu karissâmi: na me maggaṃ udikkhasi. ‖1213‖
aratiṃ ratiṃ ca pahâya sabbaso gehasitañ ca vitakkaṃ
vanathaṃ na kareyya kuhiñci, nibbanathâ avanatho sa hi bhikkhu. ‖1214‖
yam idha pathaviñ ca vihâsaṃ rûpagataṃ jagatogadhaṃ kiñci,
parijiyyati sabbam aniccaṃ: evaṃ samecca caranti muttantâ. ‖1215‖
upadhîsu janâ gadhitâse diṭṭhasute paṭighe ca mute ca;
ettha vinodaya chandam anejo; yo h'ettha na lippati muni tam âhu. ‖1216‖
aṭṭhasaṭṭhisitâ savitakkâ puthujjanatâya adhammanivitthâ;
na ca vaggagatissa kuhiñci, no pana padullagâhî sa bhikkhu. ‖1217‖

1209, agârâ A, agârasmiṃ BC.—1210, daḷhavammino?—1211, etthato BC, etthatâ corr. to ettakâ A.—1212, sutaṃ etaṃ A, etaṃ sutaṃ BC.—1213, pâpimâ BC.—1214, aratiṃ ca ratiṃ ca?—sa bhikkhu A, pahi bh° BC.—1215, pathaviñ ca A, paṭhavi C, pathavi ca B.—muttantâ corr. to mutantâ A; muttantâ BC.—1217, vaggagatassa A, vaggagatissa BC. vaṅkagati 'ssa?—padullagâhî A, padullibhâni B, padullibhânu C.

Dabbo cirarattaṃ samâhito akuhako nipako apihâlu
santaṃ padam ajjhagamâ muni, paṭiccaparinibbuto kaṅkhati kâlaṃ. ‖1218‖
mânaṃ pajahassu Gotama mânapathañ ca jahassu asesaṃ;
mânapathamhi samucchito vippaṭisârî hutvâ cirarattaṃ. ‖1219‖
makkhena makkhitâ pajâ mânahatâ nirayaṃ patanti,
socanti janâ cirarattaṃ mânahatâ nirayaṃ upapannâ. ‖1220‖
na hi socati bhikkhu kadâci maggajino sammâ paṭipanno,
kittiñ ca sukhañ cânubhoti, dhammadaso 'ti tam âhu tathattaṃ. ‖1221‖
tasmâ akhilo idham amânavâ nîvaraṇâni pahâya visuddho
mânañ ca pahâya asesaṃ vijjây' antakaro samitâvî. ‖1222‖
kamarâgena ḍayhâmi, cittaṃ me pariḍayhati;
sâdhu nibbâpanaṃ brûhi anukampâya Gotama. ‖1223‖
saññâya vipariyesâ cittan te pariḍayhati;
nimittaṃ parivajjehi subhaṃ râgûpasaṃhitaṃ. ‖1224‖
asubhâya cittaṃ bhâvehi ekaggaṃ susamâhitaṃ,
sati kâyagatâ ty atthu, nibbidâbahulo bhava. ‖1225‖
animittañ ca bhâvehi, mânânusayam ujjaha,
tato mânâbhisamayâ upasanto carissasi. ‖1226‖
tam eva vâcaṃ bhâseyya yây' attânaṃ na tâpaye
pare ca na vihiṃseyya; sâ ve vâcâ subhâsitâ. ‖1227‖
piyavâcam eva bhâseyya yâ vâcâ paṭinanditâ
yaṃ anâdâya pâpâni paresaṃ bhâsate piyaṃ. ‖1228‖
saccaṃ ve amatâ vâcâ, esa dhammo sanantano;
sacce atthe ca dhamme ca âhu santo patiṭṭhitâ. ‖1229‖
yaṃ buddho bhâsatî vâcaṃ khemaṃ nibbânapattiyâ
dukkhass' antakiriyâya, sa ve vâcânam uttamâ. ‖1230‖
gambhîrapañño medhâvî maggâmaggassa kovido
Sâriputto mahâpañño dhammaṃ deseti bhikkhunaṃ. ‖1231‖
saṃkhittena pi deseti vitthârena pi bhâsati,
sâlikâye va nigghoso paṭibhânaṃ udîyyati. ‖1232‖

1219, mânapathamhi A, mânaṃ tasmiṃ C, mânathasmiṃ B.—1221, dhammadaso A, °raso BC.—tatattaṃ A, tathatthaṃ B, tatthaṃ C.—1222, idha pa[nata]navâ (nata is expunged) A, idham amânavâ B, idha mânavâ C.—1224, vipariyâsâ?—Comp. Suttanipâta 339 seq.—1225, asubhâyaṃ AB, °ya C.—1227 seq., see the Subhâsitasutta (Suttanipâta).—1232, uddhiyyati corr. to udîyyati A, urissati B, udissati C. udrîyati?

tassa taṃ desayantassa suṇantâ madhuraṃ giraṃ
sarena rajanîyena savanîyena vaggunâ
udaggacittâ muditâ sotaṃ odhenti bhikkhavo. ‖1233‖
ajja pannarase visuddhiyâ bhikkhû pañcasatâ samagatâ
saṃyojanabandhanacchidâ anîghâ khîṇâpunabbhavâ isî. ‖1234‖
cakkavattî yathâ râjâ amaccaparivârito
samantâ anupariyeti sâgarantaṃ mahiṃ imaṃ, ‖1235‖
evaṃ vijitasaṃgâmaṃ satthavâhaṃ anuttaraṃ
sâvakâ payirupâsanti tevijjâ maccuhâyino, ‖1236‖
sabbe bhagavato puttâ, palâpo ettha na vijjati;
taṇhâsallassa hantâraṃ vande âdiccabandhunaṃ. ‖1237‖
parosahassaṃ bhikkhûnaṃ sugataṃ payirupâsati
desentaṃ virajaṃ dhammaṃ nibbânaṃ akutobhayaṃ. ‖1238‖
suṇanti dhammaṃ vipulaṃ sammâsambuddhadesitaṃ;
sobhati vata sambuddho bhikkhusaṃghapurakkhato. ‖1239‖
nâganâmo 'si bhagavâ, isînaṃ isisattamo,
mahâmegho va hutvâna sâvake abhivassasi. ‖1240‖
divâvihârâ nikkhamma satthudassanakamyatâ
sâvako te mahâvîra pâde vandati Vaṅgiso. ‖1241‖
ummaggapathaṃ Mârassa abhibhuyya carati pabhijja khilâni;
taṃ passatha bandhanapamuñcakaraṃ asitaṃ va bhâgaso pavibhajja. ‖1242‖
oghassa hi nittharaṇatthaṃ anekavihitaṃ maggaṃ akkhâsi,
tasmiñ ca amate akkhâte dhammadasâ ṭhitâ asaṃhîrâ. ‖1243‖
pajjotakaro ativijjha sabbaṭṭhitînam atikkamam addâ,
ñatvâ ca sacchikatvâ ca aggaṃ so desayi dasaddhânaṃ. ‖1244‖
evaṃ sudesite dhamme ko pamâdo vijânataṃ dhammaṃ,
tasmâ hi tassa bhagavato sâsane appamatto sadâ namassam anusikkhe. ‖1245‖
buddhânubuddho yo thero Koṇḍañño tibbanikkhamo,
lâbhî sukhavihârânaṃ vivekânaṃ abhiṇhaso, ‖1246‖

1237, palâpo BC, palâso A.—1242, carati A, °si BC.—°pamuñja° A, °pamuñca° BC.—pavibhajja A, pavibhajjaṃ B, paṭibhajjaṃ C.—1244, sabbaṭṭhitînaṃ A, sabbamitinaṃ BC.—dasaddhânaṃ A, dasaṭṭhânaṃ C, dasaṭhânaṃ B.—1246 (comp. 679), Koṇḍañño the MSS.—tippanikkamo A, tibbanikkamo BC.

yaṃ sâvakena pattabbaṃ satthusâsanakârinâ,
sabb' assa taṃ anuppattaṃ appamattassa sikkhato. ||1247||
mahânubhâvo tevijjo cetopariyakovido
Koṇḍañño buddhadâyâdo pâde vandati satthuno. ||1248||
nâgassa passe âsînaṃ muniṃ dukkhassa pâraguṃ
sâvakâ pariyupâsanti tevijjâ maccuhâyino. ||1249||
cetasâ anupariyeti Moggallâno mahiddhiko
cittaṃ nesaṃ samanvesaṃ vippamuttaṃ nirûpadhiṃ. ||1250||
evaṃ sabbaṅgasampannaṃ muniṃ dukkhassa pâraguṃ
anekâkârasampannaṃ payirupâsanti Gotamaṃ. ||1251||
cando yathâ vigatavalâhake nabhe virocati vîtamalo va bhânumâ,
evam pi Aṅgîrasa tvaṃ mahâmuni atirocasî yasasâ sabbalokaṃ. ||1252||
kâveyyamattâ vicarimha pubbe gâmâ gâmaṃ purâ puraṃ,
ath'addasâmi sambuddhaṃ sabbadhammânapâraguṃ. ||1253||
so me dhammam adesesi muni dukkhassa pâragû;
dhammaṃ sutvâ pasîdimha, saddhâ no udapajjatha. ||1254||
tassâhaṃ vacanaṃ sutvâ khandhe âyatanâni ca
dhâtuyo ca viditvâna pabbajiṃ anagâriyaṃ. ||1255||
bahûnaṃ vata atthâya uppajjanti tathâgatâ
itthînaṃ purisânañ ca ye te sâsanakârakâ. ||1256||
tesaṃ kho vata atthâya bodhiṃ ajjhagamâ muni
bhikkhûnaṃ bhikkhunînañ ca ye niyâmagataṃdasâ. ||1257||
sudesitâ cakkhumatâ buddhenâdiccabandhunâ
cattâri ariyasaccâni anukampâya pâṇinaṃ, ||1258||
dukkhaṃ dukkhasamuppâdaṃ dukkhassa ca atikkamaṃ
ariyaṭṭhaṅgikaṃ maggaṃ dukkhûpasamagâminaṃ. ||1259||
evam ete tathâ vuttâ, diṭṭhâ me te yathâtathâ;
sadattho me anuppatto, kataṃ buddhassa sâsanaṃ. ||1260||
svâgataṃ vata me âsi mama buddhassa santike;
saṃvibhattesu dhammesu yaṃ seṭṭhaṃ tad upâgamiṃ. ||1261||
abhiññâpâramippatto sotadhâtuvisodhito
tevijjo iddhippatto 'mhi cetopariyakovido. ||1262||

1248, °pariya° A, °pariyâya° BC.—1249, nagassa A.—1250, sampanneyyaṃ C, sampanneyaṃ B.—1253, ath' addasâsiṃ?—1257, bodhi the MSS.—ajjhagamâ A, ajjhagâ B, ajjhûpagâ C.—1261, savibhattesu the MSS. Comp. v. 9.—ûpâgami A, upâgami BC.—1262, °pariya° AB, °pariya° corrected to °pariyâya° C.

pucchâmi satthâram anomapaññam ditthêva dhamme yo vicikicchânam chetvâ:
Aggâlave kâlam akâsi bhikkhu ñâto yasassî abhinibbutatto; ||1263||
Nigrodhakappo iti tassa nâmam tayâ katam bhagavâ brâhmanassa,
so tam namassam acari mutyapekho âraddhaviriyo dalhadhammadassî: ||1264||
tam sâvakam Sakka mayam pi sabbe aññâtum icchâma samantacakkhu:
samavatthitâ no savanâya sotam, tuvam nu satthâ tvam anuttaro 'si. ||1265||
chind' eva no vicikiccham, brûhi me tam, parinibbutam vedaya bhûripañña,
majjheva no bhâsa samantacakkhu Sakko va devâna sahassanetto. ||1266||
ye keci gandhâ idha mohamaggâ aññânapakkhâ vicikicchatthânâ,
tathâgatam patvâ na te bhavanti, cakkhum hi etam paramam narânam. ||1267||
no ce hi jâtu puriso kilese vâto yathâ abbhaghanam vihâne,
tamo 'v' assa nibbuto sabbaloko, jotimanto pi na pabhâseyyum. ||1268||
dhîrâ ca pajjotakarâ bhavanti, tam tam aham dhîra tath' eva maññe,
vipassinam jânam upâgamimha; parisâya no âvikarohi Kappam. ||1269||
khippam giram eraya vaggu vaggum hamso va paggayha sanikam nikûjam

1263 seqq., comp. the Kappasutta (or Nigrodhasutta, in the Suttanipâta).—1263, pucchâma? (so read the Suttanipâta MSS.).—chetvâ the MSS. jettâ and chetvâ the Suttanipâta MSS. chettâ?—1264, tayâ A, tassâ BC.—soham namassam acari (corr. to acara) mutyapekho A, soham nâmassam acari mutyasakho B, soham namassam acari muttisakho C.—1265, hetum (for sotam) the MSS.—1266, chinda A, chinde ca BC, chindeva Sutta Nip.—1268, vihane A, visûne BC, vihâne Sutta Nip.—nivuto (nîvuto)?—pabhâseyyum A, pabhâpeyyum or °yyu B, pabhâseyyam C. The Suttanipâta reads: na jotimanto pi narâ tapeyyum. This seems to me the correct reading.—1269, vipassanam A.

bindussarena suvikappitena; sabbeva te ujjugatâ suṇoma. ‖1270‖

pahînajâtimaraṇaṃ asesaṃ niggayha dhonaṃ vadessâmi dhammaṃ;

na kâmakâro hi puthujjanânaṃ, saṃkheyyakâro 'va tathâgatânaṃ. ‖1271‖

sampannaveyyâkaraṇaṃ tavedaṃ samujjapaññassa samuggahîtaṃ;

ayam añjali pacchimo suppaṇâmito; mâ mohayi jânam anomapaññe. ‖1272‖

paroparaṃ ariyadhammaṃ viditvâ mâ mohayi jânam anomaviriya;

vârim yathâ ghammanighammatatto vâcâbhikaṅkhâmi, sutaṃ pavassa. ‖1273‖

yadatthiyaṃ brahmacariyaṃ acâri Kappâyano kacci 'ssa taṃ amoghaṃ;

nibbâyi so âdu saupâdiseso; yathâ vimutto ahu taṃ suṇoma. ‖1274‖

acchecchi taṇhaṃ idha nâmarûpe 'ti bhagavâ, taṇhâya sotaṃ dîgharattânusayitaṃ

atâri jâtimaraṇaṃ asesaṃ ice abravî bhagavâ pañcasetṭho. ‖1275‖

esa sutvâ pasîdâmi vaco te isisattama,

amoghaṃ kira me puṭṭhaṃ, na maṃ vañcesi brâhmaṇo. ‖1276‖

yathâvâdî tathâkârî ahû buddhassa sâvako,

acchecchi Maccuno jâlaṃ tataṃ mâyâvino daḷhaṃ. ‖1277‖

addasa bhagavâ âdiṃ upâdânassa Kappiyo,

1270, jaraya A, etassa BC.—*vaggum* deest in the Theragâtha MSS.—*ujjugatâ* A, ujjagatâ BC.—1271, vadissâmi BC, paṭivediyâmi A, vadessâmi and vadissâmi Suttanip.—ti (instead of hi, which is the reading given by Prof. Fausböll) BC, hoti A.—*For va Prof. Fausböll gives ca.*—1272, *samujjup*° A, sammujjap° B, sammujjap° C.—The Suttanipâta MSS. read samujjapaññassa and samujjupaññassa.—1273, paroparaṃ ABC, paravaraṃ, varâvaraṃ, *varovaraṃ the MSS. of the Suttanipâta.*—°*vîra* A, °*viriya BC*, °*vira* and °viriya the S. N. MSS.—1274, sa ABC and the Paris MSS., ssa Phayre MS.—adu saupâdiseso BC and the Phayre MS. of the Suttanipâta, anupâdiseso A, âdu saupâdisese the Paris MSS. of the S. N. Comp. Dhammap. Atth. p. 96, line 25.—1275, acchijji A, acchajja C, acchijja B, acchecchi the Phayre MS. of the S. N.—atâri A and the Phayre MS., attari C, atthayi B.—1277, acchijji A, acchinna *BC*.—mayâvino *ABC*.—1278, âdi the MSS., âdi and âdiṃ the Suttanipâta MSS.

accagâ vata Kappâyano maccudheyyaṃ suduttaraṃ. ‖1278‖
taṃ devadevaṃ vandâmi puttaṃ te dvipaduttama
anujâtaṃ mahâvîraṃ nâgaṃ nâgassa orasan ti. ‖1279‖
ittham sudaṃ âyasmâ Vaṅgîsotherogâṭhâyo abhâsitthâ 'ti.

Mahânipâto niṭṭhito.

Sattatimhi nipâtamhi Vaṅgîso paṭibhâṇavâ
eko 'va thero, n' atth' aññho, gâthâyo ekasattati.|
sahassaṃ honti tâ gâthâ tîṇi saṭṭhisatâni ca,
therâ ca dve satâ saṭṭhi cattâro ca pakâsitâ.|
sîhanâdaṃ naditvâna buddhaputtâ anâsavâ
khemantaṃ pâpuṇitvâna aggikkhandhâ va nibbutâ 'ti.

Niṭṭhitâ Theragâthâyo.

Uddâna: saṭṭhisat° A, satis° B, sattas° C.—cattâro ca A, pañcapaññe BC.

THE

THERÎ-GÂTHÂ.

EDITED BY

RICHARD PISCHEL.

PROFESSOR OF SANSKRIT AT THE UNIVERSITY OF KIEL.

PREFACE.

In preparing the present text of the Therîgâthâ I have made use of the following manuscripts :—

L. The Phayre MS. in the India Office Library, London. 19 leaves, 9 lines. Burmese writing.

P. MS. of the Bibliothèque Nationale at Paris, fonds Pâli, No. 91. 16 leaves, 9 lines. Burmese writing. The MS. also contains the Theragâthâ, the Itivuttakaṃ, and several other texts of the Khuddakanikâya. For a collation of this MS. I am indebted to Professor Oldenberg, to whom it was sent from Paris.

S. MS. lent by Mr. Subhûti. 12 leaves, 9 lines. Sinhalese writing.

B. MS. lent to me by Mr. Subhûti. 20 leaves, 8 lines. Burmese writing. Dated Sakkarâj 1128.

C. MS. of the commentary of the thera Dhammapâla, called Paramatthadîpanî (Padaratitthavihâravâsinâ âcariya-Dhammapâlatherena katâ therîgâthânaṃ atthasaṃvaṇṇanâ), lent to me by Mr. Subhûti. 146 leaves, 8 lines. Burmese writing. In this commentary the whole text of the Therîgâthâ is embodied at full length, and *it is this text alone which I have marked with C in the foot-notes.* In his gloss the commentator not seldom has different readings which I have marked with Cy. Sometimes these readings alone represent the original text, but it is not always easy to say which the commentator's readings really may have been. In a great many cases the various readings of the gloss prove to be mere blunders of the copyist. I have not

thought it necessary to give all these readings in detail, but have contented myself with mentioning in the notes all that seemed really important to me. A few times the commentator quotes the text of a gâthâ from the Apadâna, from which work he cites long passages throughout his commentary. In these cases (stanzas 63ff. 236ff.), I have marked the Apadâna text with C^1, while C^2 is there = C.

Ample as these materials are, they are nevertheless not sufficient for constituting a quite satisfactory text. The MSS. very often agree in serious blunders, and there can be no doubt that they all go back to one and the same archetype. The Phayre MS. (L) is in every respect by far the best of them all; with it not seldom Cy agrees, which even beats L in some cases. L and the MS. used by the commentator (Cy) may go back directly to the archetype, while BCPS form a secondary group, in which every single MS. abounds with its particular blunders, clerical and worse, apart from the blunders which are common to all. B has been carefully corrected by a second hand. Since S seems to have been copied from a MS. in Burmese writing, the archetype of this group may also have been written in Burmese characters. It is due to the defects of the MSS., that in a few cases all my efforts to restore the original text of the gâthâs have been in vain.

In the Notes I have given extracts from the commentary as far as they seemed to me important for the history of the therîs, and necessary for the understanding of the text. In these extracts I have tacitly corrected most of the very numerous blunders of the MS. From some of Dhammapâla's interpretations it will be seen that he had already before him a corrupt text; sometimes he has wholly misunderstood it, but generally his interpretations are correct, and they have been of great value to me. Indeed, without the commentary I should hardly have ventured to publish this text at all. In a stanza quoted at the end of the MSS. BLS, and printed below in the notes on page 174, the number of gâthâs is stated to be 494, that of the therîs 101. The last number agrees with the actual state of things, if the stanzas 2 and

20, which are said to have been spoken by Buddha to the therîs Muttâ and Nandâ, are reckoned as gâthâs of the therîs themselves (a proceeding all the more objectionable, as particular gâthâs [11, 82–86] are assigned to these very therîs), and if we do not number at all the therîs to whom stanzas 127–132 are ascribed, but attribute all these stanzas together with stanzas 112–116 to Paṭâcârâ. Dhammapâla's account of these gâthâs is that the first four stanzas 127–130 were originally spoken by Paṭâcârâ in order to console the five hundred women before their pabbajjâ, and that all six gâthâs were afterwards uttered severally by these women when they had become bhikkhunîs. Since they had received their admonition by Paṭâcârâ, the five hundred bhikkhunîs were afterwards called the five hundred Paṭâcârâs (cp. p. 192). Now to thirty of these therîbhikkhunîs the stanzas 117–121 are ascribed, and as these thirty bhikkhunîs are numbered as such, we should expect that the five hundred bhikkhunîs also should have been numbered as five hundred. This, however, has not been done, from the obvious reason that all the therîs are included in this number; cp. Notes, p. 175 f. and *Hardy*, Manual of Buddhism, p. 308 ff. (1st edition). This seems to me to be the only possible way of accounting for the number of 101 therîs. Still greater difficulties are caused by the traditional number of the gâthâs. The old versus memorialis, the authenticity of which is beyond reasonable doubt, states their number as 494, while my text contains 522, a plus of 28. We may presume that these 28 gâthâs are those which were afterwards added by the saṅgîtikâras when they united the therîgâthâs into one body (Notes, p. 176). That such additions have been made, is frankly admitted by Dhammapâla himself, cfr. notes on st. 362–364, 366, 400–402, 403. To these seven gâthâs one would be inclined to add the gâthâs 309–311, 448, 449, 460, 461, 479–482, 494, 514-522. All these gâthâs seem to betray a later hand, and if we separate them from the rest, we get the number of gâthâs mentioned in the versus memorialis. There remains, however, one difficulty. If we assume that to the name of therîgâthâs are only entitled stanzas spoken

by therîs, or persons connected with them, the stanzas 119, 120, 320–322, 324, and the first verse of st. 121 cannot have belonged to the original collection, nor can the first verses of stanzas 465 and 485 have come down to us in their original shape. To assume this, however, seems to me very hazardous. We have reason to suppose that gâthâs 291–311, 312–337 are very old compositions. They indeed bear the stamp of the oldest Indian âkhyâna, as recently described by Professor Oldenberg.[1] Many of these verses are only intelligible to an auditory already acquainted with the subject, or under the supposition that by the bards a sort of commentary in prose was added: *gâthâsambandhadassanavasena*. I should therefore not hesitate to recognize as old even the gâthâs added by the saṅgîtikâras. How then the difference between my text and the versus memorialis is to be explained, I must leave to others to decide.

My very best thanks are due to Mr. Subhûti, who liberally lent to me three out of the five MSS. I have used, and to Dr. R. Rost, who, with his never-ceasing kindness, has been the mediator between Mr. Subhûti and myself.

R. PISCHEL.

KIEL, *June*, 1883.

[1] Zeitschrift der deutschen morgenländischen Gesellschaft, 37, 54ff., especially p. 77–82.

THERÎ-GÂTHÂ.

Namo tassa bhagavato arahato sammâsambuddhassa.

sukhaṃ supâhi therîke katvâ coḷena pârutâ |
upasanto hi te râgo sukkhaḍâkaṃ va kumbhiyaṃ. ||1||
ittham sudaṃ aññatarâ therî apaññâtâ bhikkhunî gâthaṃ abhâsitthâ ti. ||

Mutte muccassu yogehi cando Râhuggaho iva |
vippamuttena cittena anaṇâ bhuñjâhi piṇḍakaṃ. ||2||
ittham sudaṃ bhagavâ Muttaṃ sikkhamânaṃ imâya gâthâya abhiṇhaṃ ovadati. ||

Puṇṇe pûrassu dhammehi cando pannarase-r-iva |
paripuṇṇâya paññâya tamokkhandhaṃ padâlaya. ||3||
Puṇṇâ. ||

Tisse sikkhassu sikkhâya mâ taṃ yogâ upaccagum |
sabbayogavisaṃyuttâ cara loke anâsavâ. ||4||
Tissâ. ||

Tisse yuñjassu dhammehi khaṇo taṃ mâ upaccagâ |
khaṇâtîtâ hi socanti nirayamhi samappitâ. ||5||
aññatarâ Tissâ. ||

1, L adds ti.—2, BLP therike, PS colena, P pâdutâ.—3, P the, S dukkha°, P ca.—4, L añatarâ, P añatarâ theri, B asañâtâ, L apañâtâ, P asañâkâ, S asaññatâ.—5, P °ni.—6, P mucchassu, S idha.—7, S °muttona, BCP aṇaṇâ, S anna.—8, P puttaṃ, PS °mânâyaṃ.—9, P imâyaṃ ga°, S gâtâya.—10, BLS purassu, P phu°, S puṇṇarase.—11, S° punnâya, L pañâya, P sañâya, B 1. hd., PS °layaṃ.—13, S bhikkhassu.—14, P °visayuttâ.—15, *om. cdd.*—16, yuñcassu, C ta.—17, B °hitâ, P °titâ, P niyiampi, S sappitâ.—18, *om. cdd.*

Dhîre nirodhaṃ phusehi saññâvûpasamaṃ sukhaṃ |
ârâdhayâhi nibbânaṃ yogakkhemaṃ anuttaraṃ. ||6||

Dhîrâ. ||

dhîrâ dhîrehi dhammehi bhikkhunî bhâvitindriyâ |
dhârehi antimaṃ dehaṃ jetvâ Mâraṃ savâhanaṃ. ||7||

aññatarâ Dhîrâ. ||

saddhâya pabbajitvâna Mitte mittaratâ bhava |
bhâvehi kusale dhamme yogakkhemassa pattiyâ. ||8||

Mittâ. ||

saddhâya pabbajitvâna Bhadre bhadraratâ bhava |
bhâvehi kusale dhamme yogakkhemaṃ anuttaraṃ. ||9||

Bhadrâ. ||

Upasame tare oghaṃ maccudheyyaṃ suduttaraṃ |
dhârehi antimaṃ dehaṃ jetvâ Mâraṃ savâhanaṃ. ||10||

Upasamâ. ||

sumuttâ sâdhu mutta mhi tîhi khujjehi muttiyâ |
udukkhalena musalena patinâ khujjakena ca |
mutta mhi jâtimaraṇâ bhavanetti samûhatâ. ||11||

Muttâ. ||

chandajâtâ avasâye manasâ ca phuṭâ siyâ |
kâmesu appaṭibaddhacittâ uddhaṃsotâ ti vuccati. ||12||

Dhammadinnâ. ||

karotha buddhasâsanaṃ yaṃ katvâ nânutappati |
khippaṃ pâdâni dhovitvâ ekamante nisîdatha. ||13||

Visâkhâ. ||

dhâtuyo dukkhato disvâ mâ jâti punar âgami |
bhave chandaṃ virâjetvâ upasantâ carissasi. ||14||

Sumanâ. ||

1, C dhire, BL khire, PS tisse, BCLP phussehi, S pussuehi, PL sañâ° and so always ñ instead of ññ, if not stated otherwise, C paña°, PS °vupa°.—2, P ârâdhapasahi.—3, *om. cdd.*—4, BLP dhirâ *cdd.* dhirehi, PS °ni, P °tinadrayâ.—5, BLPS jitvâ, S °vâhana.—6, LP dhirâ.—7, B saddhâ pabbajji°, C pabbajji°, P pappajji°.—8, P bhâveti.—10, B °jji°, P pappajji° bhanedra.—11, S attaraṃ.—12, bhadra.—13, BS ogha, P macchuthe°, S maccuyya.—14, P °haṇaṃ.—16, BCPS tihi, S mujjehi.—17, P mûsalena pahinâ.—18, L mutti, P mha, P jâhi°, LS samuhatâ.—20, *cdd.* avasâyi, S va, B puṭâ.—21, BCL °bandha°, P appattibandha°, S appatibandhitvâ uddhasotâ.—23, karodha.—24, S dibba pâ°, S nisi°.—26, jâni punan, B punan, S punnâgami.—27, P vibhâjetvâ, BCP carissati.

kâyena saṃvutâ âsiṃ vâcâya uda cetasâ |
samûlaṃ taṇham abbuyha sîtibhûta mhi nibbutâ. ||15||

Uttarâ. ||

sukhaṃ tvaṃ vuḍḍhike sehi katvâ coḷena pârutâ |
upasanto hi te râgo sîtibhûtâ si nibbutâ. ||16||

Sumanâ vuḍḍhapabbajitâ. ||

piṇḍapâtaṃ caritvâna daṇḍam olubbha dubbalâ |
vedhamânehi gattehi tatth' eva nipatiṃ chamâ |
disvâ âdînavaṃ kâye atha cittaṃ vimucci me. ||17||

Dhammâ. ||

hitvâ ghare pabbajitvâ hitvâ puttaṃ pasuṃ piyaṃ |
hitvâ râgañ ca dosañ ca avijjañ ca virâjiya |
samûlaṃ taṇham abbuyha upasanta mhi nibbutâ. ||18||

Saṅghâ. ||

ekikâ theriyo samattâ. ||

âturaṃ asuciṃ pûtiṃ passa Nande samussayaṃ |
asubhâya cittaṃ bhâvehi ekaggaṃ susamâhitaṃ ||19||
animittañ ca bhâvehi mânânusayam ujjaha |
tato mânâbhisamayâ upasantâ carissasi. ||20||

itthaṃ sudaṃ bhagavâ Nandaṃ sikkhamânaṃ imâhi
gâthâhi abhiṇhaṃ ovadati. ||

ye ime satta bojjhaṅgâ maggâ nibbânapattiyâ |
bhâvitâ te mayâ sabbe yathâ buddhena desitâ. ||21||
diṭṭho hi me so bhagavâ antimo 'yaṃ samussayo |
vikkhîṇo jâtisaṃsâro n' atthi dâni punabbhavo. ||22||

Jentî. ||

1, P kârena, LP (S ?) âsi.—2, BCS taṇhaṃ, P ampuyha, S sambuyha, C nibbûtâ.—4, LP vuḍhike, S telena, P pâruto.—5, P the rogo sati°, L tâ mhi, S °tâ na nibbuti, B nibbûti, C °bhûta mhi nibbûtâ.—6, LP vuḍha°, BCL °pabbajjitâ, P °pappajjitâ. - 7, S dubbhalâ.—8, P vedhammâ°, S veda°, BCP nipati, S nipatî.—9, BCL âdi°, P âdinava, P cittaṃ mucchi, S vimutti.—10, B Dhamma.—11, C pabbajitâ, L pabbajjitvâ, P pappajjitvâ, BP pasum, C pasu, S samum, C ppiyaṃ.—12, P yâgañ.—13, B taṇhaṃ, P appuyha, C nibbûtâ.—14, S Saṃghâ.—15, B ekiko.—16, *cdd.* asuci corr. 2. hd. BC, L putiṃ, PS pûti, B 1. hd. C puti, B. 2. hd. putiṃ, PS saya, S nante.—17, P asubhâra, S ekagge.—18, BCS, °ttaṃ, S *om.* ca, P ujjassa, S ujjahâ.—19, P sarissasi, CS carissati.—20, P suddaṃ, S *om.* sikkhamânaṃ.—22, BL pojjha°, P °ṅgo.—24, LB 2. hd. antimâyaṃ, P samusayo, B samussâyo.—25, L vikhîṇo, BCPS vikkhiṇo, S °sârâ.—26, BPS Jenti, C Jentâ.

sumuttike sumuttikâ sâdhu muttika mhi musalassa |
ahiriko me chattakaṃ vâ pi ukkhalikâ me daḷiddabhâvâ ti. ||23||
râgañ ca ahaṃ dosañ ca vicchindantî viharâmi |
sâ rukkhamûlaṃ upagamma aho sukhan ti sukhato jhâyâmi. ||24||

aññatarâ therîbhikkhunî apaññâtâ. ||

yâva Kâsijanapado suṅko me tattako ahu |
taṃ katvâ nigamo agghaṃ agghe 'naggghaṃ ṭhapesi maṃ. ||25||
atha nibbind' ahaṃ rûpe nibbindañ ca virajj' ahaṃ |
mâ puna jâtisaṃsâraṃ sandhâveyyaṃ punappunaṃ |
tisso vijjâ sacchikatâ kataṃ buddhassa sâsanaṃ. ||26||

Aḍḍhakâsî. ||

kiñ câpi kho mhi kisikâ gilânâ bâḷhadubbalâ |
daṇḍam olubbha gacchâmi pabbataṃ abhirûhiya. ||27||
saṃghâṭiṃ nikkhipitvâna pattakaṃ ca nikujjiya |
sele khambhesiṃ attânaṃ tamokkhandhaṃ padâliya. ||28||

Cittâ. ||

kiñ câpi kho mhi dukkhitâ dubbalâ gatayobbanâ |
daṇḍam olubbha gacchâmi pabbataṃ abhirûhiya. ||29||
nikkhipitvâna saṃghâṭiṃ pattakaṃ ca nikujjiya |
nisinnâ c' amhi selamhi atha cittaṃ vimucci me |
tisso vijjâ anuppattâ kataṃ buddhassa sâsanaṃ. ||30||

Mettikâ. ||

câtuddasî pañcaddasî yâ ca pakkhassa aṭṭhamî |
pârihârikapakkhañ ca aṭṭhaṅgasusamâgataṃ |

1, C *om.* sâdhu mutti.—2, BCPS 1. hd. vâsi, BC 2. hd. vâpi, L me lidda°, S dalidda°, B daḷhi°, C 2. hd. daddubhâvâ.—4, L ci, BPS vichindati, C vicchindi, L vichindanti, B vihanâmi, P visânâmi, S visânami.—5, BPS dukkha°, BL ûpa°, S alo, CP sukham, B 1. hand, P sâyâmi, S sayâmi.—7, P añathara, S theri°, B °bhikkhûnî, LS °ni, P °nam, L apañâtâ, BP asañâtâ, S asañîtâ.—8, S yava, P suko, S sumko, CPS tatthako.— 9, C negamo, S agghenagghya, BC 1. hd., P thapesi (B 2. hd. ṭha°).—10, P *om. from* haṃ *to* ca, L °daṃ, S nibbimddañ.—11, L amâ, B jâtisâraṃ, C °saṃsâro, S santâressaṃ, BC °ppunnaṃ.—13, LP Aḍha°, BLS °kâsi, P °kâmi.—14, P kimikâ gî°, L baḷha°.—15, B daṇḍâm, P odubbha, PS °ruhiya.—16, BLPS saṃghâti, C saṅghâti, P nikkhâ°, C nikkhîpetvâna.—17, BLPS khambhesi, C 1. hd. gabbhesi, 2. hd. khabbhesi, L °khandhaṃ, BS padâlayaṃ, CLP padâlaya, cfr. st. 44, 172.—20, P dukkhâtâ, B gatâyoppa°, C °yoppannâ.—21, P daṇḍâm.—22, LP saṃghâti, S °kañ.—23, P selhamhi, P vimucchi.—26, P °si, S °cadasî, P °si, S va, L aṭhamî, P aṭhapi.—27, C pâṭihârika°, S °hâriya°, L aṭhaṅgaṃ, P aṭhaṅkaṃ, P °supa°, S °mâhitaṃ.

uposathaṃ upagacchiṃ devakâyâbhinandinî. ‖31‖
sâjja ekena bhattena muṇḍâ saṃghâṭipârutâ |
devakâyaṃ na patthe 'haṃ vineyya hadaye daraṃ. ‖32‖

Mittâ. ‖

uddhaṃ pâdatalâ amma adho ce kesamatthakâ ‖
paccavekkhassu 'maṃ kâyaṃ asuciṃ pûtigandhikaṃ. ‖33‖
evaṃ viharamânâya sabbo râgo samûhato |
pariḷâho samucchinno sîtibhûta mhi nibbutâ. ‖34‖

Abhayamâtâ. ‖

Abhaye bhiduro kâyo yattha sattâ puthujjanâ |
nikkhipissâm' imaṃ dehaṃ saṃpajânâ satîmatî. ‖35‖
bahûhi dukkhadhammehi appamâdaratâya me |
taṇhakkhayo anuppatto kataṃ buddhassa sâsanan ti. ‖36‖

Abhayattherî. ‖

catukkhattuṃ pañcakkhattuṃ vihârâ upanikkhamiṃ |
aladdhâ cetaso santiṃ citte avasavattini. ‖37‖
tassâ me aṭṭhamî ratti taṇhâ mayhaṃ samûhatâ |
bahûhi dukkhadhammehi appamâdaratâya me |
taṇhakkhayo anuppatto kataṃ buddhassa sâsanaṃ. ‖38‖

Sâmâ. ‖

dukanipâto. ‖

paṇṇavîsati vassâni yato pabbajitâya me |
nâbhijânâmi cittassa samaṃ laddhaṃ kudâcanaṃ. ‖39‖
aladdhâ cetaso santiṃ citte avasavattini |
tato saṃvegaṃ âpâdiṃ saritvâ jinasâsanaṃ. ‖40‖
bahûhi dukkhadhammehi appamâdaratâya me |
taṇhakkhayo anuppatto kataṃ buddhassa sâsanaṃ |

1, BCPS °gacchi, BPS °ni, C °nandani.—2, P hajja, C sajja, S ekabha°, P attena, C saû°, P °pâdutâ, B 1. hd., S °pâduhâ.—3, C devatâyaṃ, P patte, C °yye, P rada.—4, C Mettâ.—5, C ve, P se, L °mattakâ.—6, C °vekkhasu, S asucî, BCP asuci, BCLP puti°.—7, P sappo rogo.—8, S parilâho, LP siti°, LS nibbuti, C nibbûtâ, B nibbûti,.—10, C abhayo, L bhidûro, P bhâdage, S *om.* bhi°, L yatta, S satthâ.—11, L °pisâm', C sampa°, BCLP sati°, BLPS °matâ, C °mati.—12, B bahuhi, L *om.* dukkha, P °yatâya.—13, C taṇhâkhayo, P °kkhiyo.—14, L °ttheri, P ayattherî.—15, BCPS °mi.—16, *cdd.* santi, C asava°, S °nî.—17, P tayâ me aṭhami, L aṭha°.—19, B nupatto.—20, S Samâ.—21, P dutanihato, S dukavâto.—22, L °visa°, P pappa° or pappha°, *cdd.* °jjitâya.—23, S abhi°, PS °jânâma.—24, P bhavanti, BCS santi, L °vattinî, BP °vatthini, S °vatthinî.—25, P to, *cdd.* âpâdi.—26, LP bahuhi.

ajja me sattamî ratti yato taṇhâ visositâ. ‖41‖

aññatarâ Sâmâ. ‖

catukkhattuṃ pañcakkhattuṃ vihârâ upanikkhamiṃ |
aladdhâ cetaso santiṃ citte avasavattini. ‖42‖
sâ bhikkhuniṃ upâgacchiṃ yâ me saddhâyikâ ahu |
sâ me dhammaṃ adesesi khandhâyatanadhâtuyo. ‖43‖
tassâ dhammaṃ suṇitvâna yathâ maṃ anusâsi sâ |
sattâhaṃ ekapallaṅke nisîdiṃ pîtisukhasamappitâ |
aṭṭhamiyâ pâde pasâresiṃ tamokkhandhaṃ padâliya. ‖44‖

Uttamâ. ‖

ye ime satta bojjhaṅgâ maggâ nibbânapattiyâ |
bhâvitâ te mayâ sabbe yathâ buddhena desitâ. ‖45‖
suññatassânimittassa lâbhinî 'haṃ yad icchitaṃ |
orasâ dhîtâ buddhassa nibbânâbhiratâ sadâ. ‖46‖
sabbe kâmâ samucchinnâ ye dibbâ ye ca mânusâ |
vikkhîṇo jâtisaṃsâro n' atthi dâni punabbhavo. ‖47‖

aññatarâ Uttamâ.‖

divâvihârâ nikkhamma Gijjhakûṭamhi pabbate |
nâgaṃ ogâha-m-uttiṇṇaṃ nadîtîramhi addasaṃ. ‖48‖
puriso aṅkusam âdâya dehi pâdan ti yâcati |
nâgo pasârayi pâdaṃ puriso nâgam âruhi ‖49‖
disvâ adantaṃ damitaṃ manussânaṃ vasaṃ gataṃ |
tato cittaṃ samâdhemi khalu tâya vanaṃ gatâ. ‖50‖

Dantikâ. ‖

amma Jîvâ ti vanamhi kandasi attânaṃ adhigaccha Ubbiri. |
cûḷâsîtisahassâni sabbâ Jîvasanâmikâ |
etamh' âḷâhane daḍḍhâ tâsaṃ kam anusocasi. ‖51‖

1, LP sattami, S rattî, P yâtâ, B 1. hd., S taṇhâdhisositâ.—2, LP añatarâ.—3, *cdd.* °kkhami.—4, *cdd.* santi, P assavattini.—5, L bhikkhûni, BP bhikkhûnî, S bhikkhuni, BCLS upâgacchi, P uhagacchi.—6, L dhammam, P dhamma desesi, BS dhamma padesesi.—7, B 1. hd., P dhamma, S suni°, BCPS yâ.—8, LP °pallaṅkena, S °pallaṃke, BLP nisidi, CS nisîdi, C *om.* pîti, LP pitisukhasama°, S pîtisukhasuma°, B 1. hd. °sumappitâ.—9, LP aṭha°, C °mîyâ, BP passâresi, S °resi, L tamokha°, CLP padâlaya, S °layaṃ.—11, S °ṅge, B °ṅgo, S °sattiyâ.—12, S bhâvihâ, P sappe.—13, C suññatassani°, CLP (S ?) lâbhini, C icchakaṃ, LP dhitâ, S dhita.—14, S nibbâ.—16, L vikhîṇo, P sikkhiṇo, S vikhiṇo.—17, S uttâmâ.—18, LP °kuṭa°, B pabbato, P pappate.—19. *cdd.* °tiramhi, S addasa.—20, B 1. hd., S aṅgasam, C pâdaṃ, P ta.—23, C samâdepi, S samâdemi, P vana.—24, L adds in brackets hatthâro, BPS add hatthârohadhitâ.—25, BLP Jivâ, S attânâ, P Uppiri, C Ubbhiri.—26, BCLP culâ°, L °sitisahasâni, B °sahasâni, BLPS Jiva°, B 1. hd., S °panâmikâ.—27, BCL âḷahane, S âlavane, LP daḍhâ, S kamm, P anusocati, S ° casî.

abbuhi vata me sallaṃ duddasaṃ hadayanissitaṃ |
yaṃ me sokaparetâya dhîtu sokaṃ byapânudi. ||52||
sâjja abbûḷhasallâhaṃ nicchâtâ parinibbutâ |
buddhaṃ dhammañ ca saṅghañ ca upemi saraṇaṃ muniṃ. ||53||

Ubbirî. ||

kiṃ me katâ Râjagahe manussâ madhuṃ pîtâ va acchare |
ye Sukkaṃ na upâsanti desentiṃ buddhasâsanaṃ. ||54||
tañ ca appaṭivâniyaṃ asecanakam ojavaṃ |
pivanti maññe sappañño valâhakam iv' addhagû. ||55||
sukkâ sukkehi dhammehi vîtarâgâ samâhitâ |
dhârehi antimaṃ dehaṃ jetvâ Mâraṃ savâhanaṃ. ||56||

Sukkâ. ||

n' atthi nissaraṇaṃ loke kiṃ vivekena kâhasi |
bhuñjâhi kâmaratiyo mâhu pacchânutâpinî. ||57||
sattisûlûpamâ kâmâ khandhânaṃ adhikuṭṭanâ |
yaṃ tvaṃ kâmaratiṃ brûsi arati dâni sâ mamaṃ. ||58||
sabbattha vihatâ nandi tamokkhandho padâlito |
evaṃ jânâhi pâpima nihato tvam asi antaka. ||59||

Selâ. ||

yaṃ taṃ isîhi pattabbaṃ ṭhânaṃ durabhisaṃbhavaṃ |
na taṃ dvaṅgulipaññâya sakkâ pappotum itthiyâ. ||60||
itthibhâvo no kiṃ kayirâ cittamhi susamâhite |
ñâṇamhi vattamânamhi sammâ dhammaṃ vipassato. ||61||

1, P appuhi, P pallaṃ, L °nisitaṃ, P °nasitaṃ.—2, S ya, P vitu, BPS mokaṃ, P byâhanudi, B byâ°.—3, LSBC sajja, BCLS abbuḷha°, P abbuḷapallâ, P niccâtâ, L para°.—4, S buddha, BCS saṃghañ, P upepi, CP muni ti, BS munî ti.—6, LS Ubbiri, P Uppiri.—7, L kiṃ, BPSC[1] ki, S manussâ ca madhubbatâ accha (sic), P madhu pitâ ca ajjhare, BC[2] madhu, BCL pitâ, BC[2] ca, C[1] acche, C[2] accha.—8, C[1] *om.* ye, BPS desenti, C[1.2] desanti, C[1] amataṃ padaṃ.—9, C[1] appati° P asevanaṃkaṃ, S ocavaṃ.—10, C[1] pañe, C[1] valâhagâm iv' antagû (corr. from °bhû), B addhabhu, P °kam i bandhasû.—11, *edd.* vita°, S °hitaṃ.—12, P dhâyehi.—14, P n' atthi raṇaṃ, BPS ki, P kâmâsi, S kâhasa.—15, S mâ tu, L °ânû°, P °ânabhâpini, LS °pini.—16, S satthi° *edd.* °su°, P °lupaha, C °lu°.—17, CP °rati, S °ratî, L brubhî, P phrûsi, S aratî, P arati ni sâ, C mama.—18, L sabbatta, B nandî, LP tamokha°.—19, S eva, S pâpîma, P nisâto, BP andhakâ, S atthakâ.—20, L selo.—21, C yan, L yaṃn, BCP isihi, S dutihi, P pattappaṃ thâ°, S tâ°, LP dûra°, L °saṃmbhavaṃ, S °sambha°.—22, P ta, B 1. hd. CP °sañâya, S °sañâya, P sappotum, S sabbotum, P ittiyâ.—23, B 1. hd., PS ki, B karirâ, L citthamhi.—24, P ñânamha, L samma, P °pasato.

sabbattha vihatâ nandi tamokkhandho padâlito |
evaṃ jânâhi pâpima nihato tvam asi antaka. ||62||
Somâ. ||

tikanipâto niṭṭhito. ||

putto buddhassa dâyâdo Kassapo susamâhito |
pubbenivâsaṃ yo vedî saggâpâyañ ca passati. ||63||
atho jâtikkhayaṃ patto abhiññâvosito muni |
etâhi tîhi vijjâhi tevijjo hoti brâhmaṇo. ||64||
tatheva Bhaddâ Kapilânî tevijjâ maccuhâyinî |
dhâreti antimaṃ dehaṃ jetvâ Mâraṃ savâhanaṃ. ||65||
disvâ âdînavaṃ loke ubho pabbajitâ mayaṃ |
ty amha khîṇâsavâ dantâ sîtibhûta mha nibbutâ ti. ||66||
Bhaddâ Kapilânî. ||

catukkanipâto niṭṭhito. ||

paṇṇavîsati vassâni yato pabbajitâ ahaṃ |
accharâsaṃghâtamattaṃ pi citass' upasam' ajjhagaṃ. ||67||
aladdhâ cetaso santiṃ kâmarâgen' avassutâ |
bâhâ paggayha kandantî vihâraṃ pâvisiṃ ahaṃ. ||68||
sâ bhikkhuniṃ upâgacchiṃ yâ me saddhâyikâ ahu |
sâ me dhammaṃ adesesi khandhâyatanadhâtuyo. ||69||
tassâ dhammaṃ suṇitvâna ekamante upâvisiṃ |
pubbenivâsaṃ jânâmi dibbacakkhuṃ visodhitaṃ. ||70||

1, L sabbatta, L nandî, L and P in corr. tamokha°.—2, S pâpîma, P anakâ, S atthakâ.—4, BLP tikka°, L nithi°.—5, B 1. hd. C¹, PS sutto, B 1. hd., S puttassa.—6, B 1. hd., S yojeti, CP vedi.—7, P °ñâtepito, S °tesiso, C¹ 1. hd. abhiñâte pi bho muni, 2. hd. abhiññâvopibho, C² °vopite.—8, B etâhî, S tehi, C¹ tihi, L tevijjâ, LP bra°.—9, CS bhadda, LP Kâpi°, *cdd.* °lâni, C¹ paccu°, *cdd.* °yini.—10, C² dhârehi, B pavâ°.—11, *cdd.* âdi°, L pabbajji°, P pappa°, S pabbari°, BC² mayhaṃ.—12, B 1. hd. thambhâ, corr. 2. hd., C¹ 1. hd. tumhâ, 2. hd. ty amhâ, C² amhâ, L ty ama, PS amhâ, *cdd.* khinâ°, C¹ S siti°, CS mhi, B nibbatâ, C² nibbûtâ, C¹ *om.* ti.—13, S bhadda, LP kâpi°, *cdd.* °lâni.—15, *cdd.* °visa°, BCL °jjitâ, P pappajito.—16, L acchurâ°, CL °saṃghâta°, L °matta, S mattam, P ajjhâ°.—17, B ceta, P setaso, BCPS santi.—18, S bâhu, P paggayu, CPS °nti, BCPS pâvisi.—19, L bhikkhani, P bhikkhûnî, S bhikkhuni, B bhikkhuni, C bhikkhunî, *cdd.* °gacchi, BP vissâsikâ, S vassâsikâ, C 1. hd. ahuṃ.—20, L dhammam, L khandâ°.—21, S suni° CP °vîsi, BS °visi.—22, S pubbesi°, BLPS °cakkhu, P visodhikaṃ.

ceto paricca ñâṇañ ca sotadhâtu visodhitâ |
iddhi pi me sacchikatâ patto me âsavakkhayo |
cha me 'bhiññâ sacchikatâ kataṃ buddhassa sâsanaṃ. ||71||

aññatarâ bhikkhunî apaññâtâ. ||

mattâ vaṇṇena rûpena sobhaggena yasena ca |
yobbanena c' upatthaddhâ aññâ samatimaññi 'haṃ. ||72||
vibhûsetvâ imaṃ kâyaṃ sucittaṃ bâlâlapanaṃ |
aṭṭhâsiṃ vesidvâramhi luddo pâsam iv' oḍḍiya. ||73||
pilandhanaṃ vidaṃsentî guyhaṃ pakâsikaṃ bahuṃ |
akâsiṃ vividhaṃ mâyaṃ ujjagghantî bahuṃ janaṃ. ||74||
sâjja piṇḍaṃ caritvâna muṇḍâ saṃghâṭipârutâ |
nisinnâ rukkhamûlamhi avitakkassa lâbhinî. ||75||
sabbe yogâ samucchinnâ ye dibbâ ye ca mânusâ |
khepetvâ âsave sabbe sîtibhûta mhi nibbutâ. ||76||

Vimalâ purâṇaganikâ.||

ayonisomanasikârâ kâmarâgena additâ |
ahosiṃ uddhatâ pubbe citte avasavattini. ||77||
pariyuṭṭhitâ kilesehi sukhasaññânuvattinî |
samaṃ cittassa nâlabhiṃ râgacittavasânugâ. ||78||
kisâ paṇḍu vivaṇṇâ ca satta vassâni câri 'haṃ |
nâhaṃ divâ vâ rattiṃ vâ sukhaṃ vindiṃ sudukkhitâ. ||79||
tato rajjuṃ gahetvâna pâvisiṃ vana-m-antaraṃ |
varaṃ me idha ubbandhaṃ yañ ca hînaṃ pun' âcare. ||80||
daḷhapâsaṃ karitvâna rukkhasâkhâya bandhiya |

1, L sodhâtu' S sosodhâtu.—2, S pi pe.—3, BP abhiññâ, S abhiññâ.—4, L bhaña°, L bhakkhuni, P °kkhûni, S °ni, L bhapañâtâ, P añâtâ, S asaññâtâ, B asañatâ.—5, S patta, P sasena.—6, P yoppa°, L uppata°, P supattha°, S vupa°, B 1. hd. sañâcapamatimañitaṃ, corr. 2. hd., S °atipaññi.—7, L vî°, S °bhu°, C °sitvâ, P sû°, B 2. hd. C bâlalâpanaṃ, P bâlahepanaṃ.—8, LP aṭhâ° *cdd.* °âsi, PS vepi°, S °bâraṃhi luddho pâyâmi dhoṭṭiyo, B luddho, B. 1. hd. idh' oḍḍiyo, 2. hd iv' oḍḍiyâ, C iv' aṭṭiyaṃ, L iv' oṭṭiyaṃ, P iv' oṭṭiyo.—9, BP cîraṃsanti, S ciraṃsanti, B 1. hd., S bhuyhaṃ, P bhûyhaṃ.—10, *cdd.* akâsi, B ujjagghya°, C ujjhagghanti, P ujjhâgghâ, S °nti, PS bahu.—11, BP sv âjja, C piṇḍañ, C saṅghâ°.—12, B avitakkâya, S avitikkaya, BCLS lâbhini, P lâbhi dâni.—13, P dhippâ, B mânasâ.—14, C siti°, S mpi, C °ûtâ, P °ûti.—15, L pû°, P °gaṇakâ, S °ganikâ.—16, BC °manasî, P râgo na, B aḍḍitâ, CLPS aṭṭitâ.—17, *cdd.* ahosi, BPS uddhatâ, S °ttinî.—18, LP °yuṭhi°, P °sañana°, BCPS °vattini.—19, L citasâ, C nâma lâbhi, BL âlabhi. PS âlâbhi, S râgaṃcitta°, P °gâtâ.—21, L va, S ca, P ratti, S rattî, BPS vinda, CL vindi.—22, P rajjaṃ, BC pâvîsi, S pâvisî, LP pâvisi, P manaṃ, S ganaṃ, P antayaṃ.—23, CP varam, BCLP hinaṃ B 1. hd., L mun', S muṇî (?) care.—24, C daḷhaṃ, L °pâsi, P daḷapâsaṃ, P yukkha° pa°, S °yâ, C *om.* bandhiya.

pakkhipiṃ pâsaṃ gîvâyaṃ atha cittaṃ vimucci me. ||81||

Sîhâ. ||

âturaṃ asuciṃ pûtiṃ passa Nande samussayaṃ |
asubhâya cittaṃ bhâvehi ekaggaṃ susamâhitaṃ. ||82||
yathâ idaṃ tathâ etaṃ yathâ etaṃ tathâ idaṃ |
duggandhaṃ pûtikaṃ vâti bâlânaṃ abhinanditaṃ. ||83||
evaṃ etaṃ avekkhantî rattindivam atanditâ |
tato sakâya paññâya abhinibbijja dakkhisaṃ. ||84||
tassâ me appamattâya vicinantiyâ yoniso |
yathâbhûtaṃ ayaṃ kâyo diṭṭho santarabâhiro. ||85||
atha nibbind' ahaṃ kâye ajjhattañ ca virajj' ahaṃ |
appamattâ visaṃyuttâ upasanta mhi nibbutâ. ||86||

Nandâ. ||

aggiṃ candañ ca sûriyañ ca devatâ ca namassi 'haṃ |
nadîtitthâni gantvâna udakaṃ oruhâmi 'haṃ. ||87||
bahûvatasamâdânâ aḍḍhaṃ sîsassa olikhiṃ |
chamâya seyyaṃ kappemi rattibhattaṃ na bhuñji 'haṃ. ||88||
vibhûsamaṇḍanaratâ nhâpanucchâdanehi ca |
upakâsiṃ imaṃ kâyaṃ kâmarâgena additâ. ||89||
tato saddhaṃ labhitvâna pabbajiṃ anagâriyaṃ |
disvâ kâyaṃ tathâbhûtaṃ kâmarâgo samûhato. ||90||
sabbe bhavâ samucchinnâ icchâ ca patthanâ pi ca |
sabbayogavisaṃyuttâ santiṃ pâpuṇiṃ cetaso. ||91||

Nanduttarâ therî. ||

saddhâya pabbajitvâna agârasmâ anagâriyaṃ |
vicari 'haṃ tena tena lâbhasakkâraussukâ. ||92||

1, *cdd.* pakkhipi, LP givâ°, P citta.—2, BP sihâ.—3, BCLP asuci, S asucî, L putiṃ, B puti, C sutiṃ, PS pûti, S naṃde.—5, P yathâ idha.—6, *cdd.* putî°, S bânaṃ, L abhinannitaṃ, S abhitanditaṃ.—7, LP evaṃ evaṃ, S evamm evaṃ avakkhanti, P °nti, LP ratti divaṃ, P atantitâ.—8, L °nibbijjhu, LPS dakkhiyaṃ, B dakkhitaṃ C rakkhasi.—9, B appattâya.—10, S yathâbhataṃ ahaṃ. LP diṭho, B 1. hd., PS antaradhâyino, B 2. hd. antarabâhino.—11, CP nibbindi 'haṃ, S virajj 'aha, B ataṃ.—12, P °yutto, C °santâ hi, BC nibbûtâ.—14, BCP aggi, P sa°, PS surî°, LPS va, C na ca masi taṃ, S namassa.—15, L naditattani, PS nadi°, P gantâna, S gaṃtvâna, B orûhâmi tâ.—16, *cdd.* bahu°, B 1. hd., S °dhadhâ°, P aḍhaṃ, C ada, *cdd.* sisassa olikhi.—17, S teyaṃ, B seyaṃ, P first hand bhuñjissaṃ, C abhuñji.—18, S vibhu°, S nâpa°.—19, *cdd.* °kâsi, BC aḍḍitâ, LPS aṭṭitâ.—20, L labhitvâ, CPS pabbaji, B °jji, BCP anâ°, S *om. from* disvâ *to* vicari *excl.*—21, BCP yathâ° C samo°.—22, L patta°.—23, P sappa°, BCP santi, P pa°, *cdd.* °ni.—25, B pabbajji°, L agârasvâ anâ°.—26, S tena teṇa, B, C 2. hd., P ssukkâ.

riñcitvâ paramaṃ atthaṃ hînam atthaṃ asevi 'haṃ |
kilesânaṃ vasaṃ gantvâ sâmaññatthaṃ nirajji 'haṃ. ‖93‖
tassâ me ahu saṃvego nisinnâya vihârake |
ummaggapaṭipanna mhi taṇhâya vasam âgatâ. ‖94‖
appakaṃ jîvitaṃ mayhaṃ jarâ byâdhi ca maddati |
purâyaṃ bhijjati kâyo na me kâlo pamajjituṃ. ‖95‖
yathâbhûtam apekkhantî khandhânaṃ udayabbayaṃ |
vimuttacittâ uṭṭhâsiṃ kataṃ buddhassa sâsanaṃ. ‖96‖

Mittakâlî. ‖

agârasmiṃ vasantî 'haṃ dhammaṃ sutvâna bhikkhuno |
addasaṃ virajaṃ dhammaṃ nibbânaṃ padam accutaṃ. ‖97‖
sâhaṃ puttadhîtarañ ca dhanadhaññañ ca chaḍḍiya |
kese chedâpayitvâna pabbajiṃ anagâriyaṃ. ‖98‖
sikkhamânâ ahaṃ santiṃ bhâventî maggam añjasaṃ |
pahâsiṃ râgadosañ ca tadekaṭṭhe ca âsave. ‖99‖
bhikkhunî upasampajja pubbajâtim anussariṃ |
dibbacakkhuṃ visodhitaṃ vimalaṃ sâdhu bhâvitaṃ. ‖100‖
saṅkhâre parato disvâ hetujâte palokine |
pahâsiṃ âsave sabbe sîtibhûta mhi nibbutâ. ‖101‖

Sakulâ. ‖

dasa putte vijâyitvâ asmiṃ rûpasamussaye |
tato 'haṃ dubbalâ jiṇṇâ bhikkhuniṃ upasaṅkamiṃ. ‖102‖
sâ me dhammam adesesi khandhâyatanadhâtuyo |
tassâ dhammaṃ suṇitvâna kese chetvâna pabbajiṃ. ‖103‖
tassâ me sikkhamânâya dibbacakkhuṃ visodhitaṃ |
pubbenivâsaṃ jânâmi yattha me vusitaṃ pure. ‖104‖

1, B rajjitvâ, C 1. hd. ricchitvâ, L riñjitvâ, P riccitvâ, L rijjitvâ, *edd.* hinaṃ, B attaṃ, S âsevi, B âsevitaṃ.—2, S °âna, P vasa, P gantâ, S gaṃtvâ, B °ttaṃ, S nirujjijhi.—4, P âto (?)—5, P jivi°, C vi ma°.—6, P puyâ, P kâmoyâ, P samijjituṃ.—7, PS °bhutam, C ave°, BCPS °nti. P °yapa°. 8, LP uṭhâ°, *edd.* °si, P kata (?).—9, *edd.* °kâli.—10, C °smâ, L °smi. BCPS °nti.—11, BCPS nibbâna.—12, C puttañ ca dhitañ ca, LS °dhita°, P °dhitha°, C chaṭṭiyaṃ, L chaṭṭaṃyâ, P chaṭṭiya, S chaṭṭhiḍḍhiyaṃ.—13, BLPS pabbajji, S °jji va ana°, B anâ°.—14, B °mâna, L santî, PS santi, BCP °nti, S bhavenni, B añjûsaṃ, CLPS añjusaṃ.—15, *edd.* pahâsi, L °dosaṃ saṃ ca, BP °saṃ. LP °kaṭhe.—16, L bhikkhûni, P °ûnî, S °uni, S° pajji, BCP anussari, L °ssarî, S assari.—17, *edd.* °cakkhu.—18, CS saṃkhâre.—19, *edd.* pahâsi, CLPS siti°, P nibbûtâ.—20, Cy Pakulâ, but three times corr. from Sakulâ, S Kusalâ.—21, P asmi.—22, C ciṇṇâ, BLPS bhikkhuni, C °nî, S °saṃka°, *edd.* °kami.—23, B dhamma de°, P dhamma pade°, L °yatanâ°, S suni°, C kese hitvâna, *edd.* pabbaji.—26, S vasitaṃ.

animittañ ca bhâvemi ekaggâ susamâhitâ |
anantarâvimokkhâsiṃ anupâdâya nibbutâ. ||105||
pañca kkhandhâ pariññâtâ tiṭṭhanti chinnamûlakâ |
ṭhitivatthuj' aneja mhi n' atthi dâni punabbhavo. ||106||

Soṇâ. ||

lûnakesî paṅkadharî ekasâṭî pure cariṃ |
avajje vajjamatinî vajje câvajjadassinî. ||107||
divâvihârâ nikkhamma Gijjhakûṭamhi pabbate |
addasaṃ virajaṃ buddhaṃ bhikkhusaṅghapurakkhataṃ.
||108||
nihacca jânuṃ vanditvâ saṃmukhâ pañjali ahaṃ |
ehi Bhadde ti avaca sâ me âs' ûpasampadâ. ||109||
ciṇṇâ Aṅgâ ca Magadhâ Vajjî Kâsî ca Kosalâ |
anaṇâ paṇṇâsavassâni raṭṭhapiṇḍaṃ abhuñji 'haṃ. ||110||
puññaṃ ca pasaviṃ bahuṃ sappañño vat' âyam upâsako |
yo Bhaddâya cîvaram adâsi muttâya sabbagandhehi. ||111||

Bhaddâ purâṇaniganṭhî. ||

naṅgalehi kasaṃ khettaṃ bîjâni pavapaṃ chamâ |
puttadârâni posentâ dhanaṃ vindanti mânavâ. ||112||
kim ahaṃ sîlasampannâ satthu sâsanakârikâ |
nibbânaṃ nâdhigacchâmi akusîtâ anuddhaṭâ. ||113||
pâde pakkhâlayitvâna udake su karom' ahaṃ |
pâdodakañ ca disvâna thalato ninnam âgataṃ |
tato cittaṃ samâdhemi assaṃ bhadraṃ va jâniyaṃ. ||114||

2, *cdd.* °si B °daya, B nibbûtâ, C nibbûti.—4, B thitivatthuṃ jane jammi, C titavatthujareja mhi (2 hd. ṭhita°), L dhîtavatthu jane jammi, P thiti°, S thitivattuṃ janejamehi.—6, CS luna°, CLS °kesi, P °kepi, S paṃka°, CS °dhari, B ekaṃsâti, C ekasâti, P °sâṭi, S °satthi, BCPS cari.—7, BP °matîni, CLS °matini, B 1. hd., S vajje tivajja°, BCPS °dassini.—8, BC °kuṭamhi.—9, C °saṃghaṃ°, S °saṃgha°, P °kkhita, S °kkhitaṃ.—10, BS nihajja, BCLP jâṇuṃ, BS añjalî, LP añcali.—11, S bhadde hi, C ti maṃ, P davaca, B upasaṃpadâ, L ûpasaṃmpadâ.—12, BPS Magadhâ ca, BCS Vajji, BCP Kâsi.—13, BCP aṇaṇâ, S aṇanâ, S pannâ°, B 1. hd., S khuddapiṇḍaṃ, P ratha°, L abhuñj' ahaṃ.—14, S muññaṃ, B vata, C 1. hd. ca 2. hd. vata, S vatâ, BP pasavi, C passavi, S pasavî, B 1. hd., C. 1. hd., S sabbañño, P ubhâsako.—15, C cîvaraṃ, C vippamuttâya.—16, S Saddhâ, B 1. hd. purâṇaganhî, 2. hd. purâṇaṃ niganhî, L purâṇaniganhî, P °niganhi, S purâṇaganhi.—17, P. kasa, C bijâni, P pi°, B 1. hd. passava, 2. hd. pavassaṃ, CP pavasaṃ, L pavapi, S pasavâ, P samâ, S camâ.—18, BC posento, BPS vindati, BCLP mâṇavâ.—19, C ahâ, S haṃ.—20, S nâḍi° *cdd.* akusitâ, BCL anuddhatâ, P anandatâ.—21, S pakkhala°, B karomaṃ.—22, C °kaṃ, P thalako.—23, BL samâdhesi, CPS desi, C asso bhadro va jâniyo, 2. hd. corr. bhadraṃ. Afterwards, however, the accus. is explained. L bhassaṃ adraṃ, P asaṃ, P jâniya.

tato dîpaṃ gahetvâna vihâraṃ pâvisiṃ ahaṃ |
seyyaṃ olokayitvâna mañcakamhi upâvisiṃ. ||115||
tato sûciṃ gahetvâna vaṭṭiṃ okassayâm' ahaṃ |
padîpasseva nibbânaṃ vimokkho ahu cetaso. ||116||

Paṭâcârâ. ||

musalâni gahetvâna dhaññaṃ koṭṭenti mânavâ |
puttadârâni posentâ dhanaṃ vindanti mânavâ. ||117||
karotha buddhasâsanaṃ yaṃ katvâ nânutappati |
khippaṃ pâdâni dhovitvâ ekamante nisîdatha |
cetosamatham anuyuttâ karotha buddhasâsanaṃ. ||118||
tassâ tâ vacanaṃ sutvâ Paṭâcârâya sâsanaṃ |
pâde pakkhâlayitvâna ekamantaṃ upâvisuṃ |
cetosamatham anuyuttâ akaṃsu buddhasâsanaṃ. ||119||
rattiyâ purime yâme pubbajâtim anussaruṃ |
rattiyâ majjhime yâme dibbacakkhuṃ visodhayuṃ |
rattiyâ pacchime yâme tamokkhandhaṃ padâlayuṃ. ||120||
uṭṭhâya pâde vandiṃsu katâ te anusâsanî |
Indaṃ va devâ tidasâ saṃgâme aparâjitaṃ |
purakkhitvâ vihissâma tevijja mhâ anâsavâ. ||121||

et' imâ tiṃsamattâ therîbhikkhuniyo Paṭâcârâya santike aññaṃ byâkaṃsu. ||

duggatâhaṃ pure âsiṃ vidhavâ ca aputtikâ |
vinâ mittehi ñâtîhi bhattacoḷassa nâdhigaṃ. ||122||
pattaṃ daṇḍaṃ ca gaṇhitvâ bhikkhamânâ kulâ kulaṃ |
sîtuṇhena ca ḍayhantî satta vassâni câri 'haṃ. ||123||
bhikkhuniṃ puna disvâna annapânassa lâbhiniṃ |
upasaṃkamma avocaṃ pabbajiṃ anagâriyaṃ. ||124||

1, LP dipaṃ, B 1. hd., PS vihâre, BCLP °visi, S pâvisî.—2, P seyaṃ, CL °vîsi, BPS °visi.—3, LS suciṃ, BCP suci, C gahetvâ, BPS vatti, C vaṭṭi, L °yâmaṃ, BPS °yo ahaṃ.—4, B 1. hd. padipaye ca, C parisaye va, P padirayeva, S padapaye ca.—6, P mûsa°, BPS koṭenti, BCLP mâṇavâ.—7, BC posento, P vindati, BCLP mâṇavâ, S mâravâ.—9, P nisîdata, S nisî°.—10, P buddhaṃ sâ°.—11, S tassâ kâmâ.—12, P upâvisu, C upâviṃsu.—13, S anuyuktâ, C kataṃ buddha°.—14, B pûrime râme, C pubbe°, BCPS °ssaraṃ.—15, L majjhiyome, B °cakkhu, P visoda°.—17, LP uṭhâ°, BP vandisu, CLS °sâsani, P °sâsanaṃ.—18, B 1. hd., S yaṃgâme, C saṅ°, P sagâme (?)—19, BL pûra°, C 1. hd. visâriyâma, 1 hd. vihariyâma, CL tevijjâ.—20, BP tisa°, S °mattâ ca, BCPS theri°, P °niro, S °niyo pana pa°, P padaṭâ°, but *da del.*, CL °carâya.—22, B dugga, S dukkaṭâ, L pûre, BPS âsi, C asi.—23, P jinâ, B mittepahi, CL ñâtihi, B bhadda°, L atta°, S bhaddacola° nâvibhaṃ, B nâdhibhaṃ, C nâdhikaṃ.—24, C °aṅi, S daṇḍiñi, S kusalâ kusalaṃ.—25, *edd.* situ°, S °nhena, P paḍa°, CPS °nti.—26, P °ni, S °ṇi, BC °ûnî, P annaṅpâ° (?) S °pa°, BCPS °bhini.—27, B 2. hd., P °gamma, C °saka°, *edd.* avoca, PS °ji, C °jji, BP anâ°, C *om.* an.

sâ ca maṃ anukampâya pabbâjesi Paṭâcârâ |
tato maṃ ovaditvâna paramatthe niyojayi. ||125||
tassâhaṃ vacanaṃ sutvâ akâsiṃ anusâsaniṃ |
amogho ayyâya ovâdo tevijja mhi anâsavâ. ||126||

Candâ. ||

pañcanipâto samatto. ||

yassa maggaṃ na jânâsi âgatassa gatassa vâ |
taṃ kuto âgataṃ puttaṃ mama putto ti rodasi. ||127||
maggaṃ ca kho 'ssa jânâsi âgatassa gatassa vâ |
na naṃ samanusocesi evaṃdhammâ hi pâṇino. ||128||
ayâcito tato 'gacchi ananuññâto ito gato |
kuto pi nûna âgantvâ vasitvâ katipâhakaṃ. ||129||
ito pi aññenâgato tato aññena gacchati |
peto manussarûpena saṃsaranto gamissati |
yathâgato tathâ gato kâ tattha paridevanâ. ||130||
abbuhi vata me sallaṃ duddasaṃ hadayanissitaṃ |
yâ me sokaparetâya puttasokaṃ byapânudi. ||131||
sâjja abbûḷhasallâhaṃ nicchâtâ parinibbutâ |
buddhaṃ dhammañ ca saṅghañ ca upemi saraṇaṃ muniṃ. ||132||

pañcasatâ Paṭâcârâ. ||

puttasoken' ahaṃ aṭṭâ khittacittâ visaññinî |
naggâ pakiṇṇakesî ca tena tena vicâri 'haṃ. ||133||
vîthisaṅkârakûṭesu susâne rathiyâsu ca |
acariṃ tîṇi vassâni khuppipâsâsamappitâ. ||134||

1, P sâ sa, P°kammâya.—2, S oṃvadi°.—3, *cdd.* akâsi, BC anusâsani, P °sâsanaṃ, S °sâsanî. -4, B 1. hd., S âmode haṃ, L tevijjâ, B 1. hd., P samattho.—7, BC *om.* na.—8, B 2. hd., CP sattaṃ.—9, CS maggañ, P sa kho, L sa, B 1. hd., C 1. hd., PS ya, B 2. hd. sâ, C jânâmi athassa.—10, S taṃ. C °dhammâ naṃ pâpino, S pâni°.—11, L ayâciko, L nânuñâto, S anuññâto,—12, B 1. hd. ci, 2 hd. si, BCLP nuna, L visitvâ, C °hataṃ.—13, C °aga°, S câto.—14, P saṃsarântâ, BS °ntâ.—16, C abbhuhi. P khuddasaṃ.—17, P °nuri, S °nudî, BC byâ°.—18, B sajja, C sambuḷha², BL abbuḷha°, P abbaḷha°, S abbûlha°, P °pallâ, P nicchatâ.—19, P buddha, *cdd*, saṃghañ, BL muni, P muna, S munî, C munan ti.—20, P °sathâ.—21, BP °sokenâhaṃ, B aṭḍa, P visañini, S visassinî.—22, B 1. hd., PS sakiṇṇa°, B 2. hd., P °kepi, B 1. hd., C °kesi, BPS vicari, S vicarî ahaṃ.—23, L vithi°, BP vasi°, S vasî°, S saṃkâra°, BC °kuṭesu, L sâne, C susâna, S rathighâsu va.—24, LP acari, CS acarî, B âcari, BCP tiṇi, S tini, B nuppi°, LS °pâsa°, P °pâca°, C °pâsâ°.

ath' addasâmi sugataṃ nagaraṃ Mithilaṃ gataṃ |
adantânaṃ dametâraṃ sambuddham akutobhayaṃ. ‖135‖
saṃ cittaṃ paṭiladdhâna vanditvâna upâvisiṃ |
so me dhammam adesesi anukampâya Gotamo. ‖136‖
tassa dhammaṃ suṇitvâna pabbajiṃ anagâriyaṃ |
yuñjantî satthu vacane sacchâkâsiṃ padaṃ sivaṃ. ‖137‖
sabbe sokâ samucchinnâ pahînâ etadantikâ |
pariññâtâ hi me vatthû yato sokâna sambhavo. ‖138‖

Vâsiṭṭhî. ‖

daharâ tuvaṃ rûpavatî ahaṃ pi daharo yuvâ |
pañcaṅgikena turiyena ehi Kheme ramâmase. ‖139‖
iminâ pûtikâyena âturena pabhaṅgunâ |
addiyâmi harâyâmi kâmataṇhâ samûhatâ. ‖140‖
sattisûlûpamâ kâmâ khandhânaṃ adhikuṭṭanâ |
yaṃ tvaṃ kâmaratiṃ brûsi arati dâni sâ mamaṃ. ‖141‖
sabbattha vihatâ nandi tamokkhandho padâlito |
evaṃ jânâhi pâpima nihato tvam asi antaka. ‖142‖
nakkhattâni namassantâ aggiṃ paricaraṃ vane ‖
yathâbhuccaṃ ajânantâ bâlâ suddhiṃ amaññatha. ‖143‖
ahañ ca kho namassantî sambuddhaṃ purisuttamaṃ |
parimuttâ sabbadukkhehi satthu sâsanakârikâ. ‖144‖

Khemâ. ‖

alaṃkatâ suvasanâ mâlinî candanokkhitâ |
sabbâbharaṇasañchannâ dâsîgaṇapurakkhatâ ‖145‖
annaṃ pânaṃ ca âdâya khajjaṃ bhojjaṃ anappakaṃ |
gehato nikkhamitvâna uyyânam abhihârayiṃ. ‖146‖

1, BLP addassâmi, S °asâsi, P pithi°, S °lâ, BP gati, C 1. hd. pathi.—2, P antâ°, S °tâna, BCPS °metânaṃ.—3, P *perhaps* sa cittaṃ, C sañ cittaṃ, BL °visi, P °vîsi, C °visî, S upavîsati.—4, CP anukammâya.—5, S suṇi°, BC °ji, L pabbajjiṃ, P pappâji, S pabbajjî.—6, P yuñcanti, C yujjanti, BS °nti, P vatthu, CP °kâsi, P pada, B sîvaṃ.—7, BLPS sabba°, BCLP pahînâ.—8, LP °ñâtâ, S °ññâtâ bhi, LC vatthu, B vattha, P vattha, S vatta, P sokânaṃ.—9, L °siṭhî, P siṭhi, S °siṭṭhi, C °seṭhî.—10, BCP °vati, S °vataṃ aham, P dayaro.—11, P ramâpase.—12, LP puti°, P âtuyena, S pabhaṃguṇâ.—13, BCLP aṭṭi°, S aṭṭhi°, P samuhatâ.—14, C satthi°, S °sulû°, *edd.* khandhâsaṃ.—15, BCP °rati, S °ratî, P brumi, BS brûmi, S aratî.—16, P sabbatta (?) LS nandî, C °ndhâ.—17, S pâpîma, P api, S antakâ.—18, BS °ttâdi, BCL aggi, P agginâ, S aggi.—19, P °bhucca, C °ccaṃ, S °buddhaṃ, BCPS pajâ°, P pâlâ, *edd.* suddhi, C amañattha.—20 BCPS °nti, S sambandhaṃ.—23, C alañkatâ, S bâlinî, BCP °ni.—24, CP °sacchannâ, S °sañcannâ, BCLP dâsi°, S dâsîgana°, L °puraṇkhatâ, BC pûra°.—25, CL annapâ°, S °nañ ca, B khejjaṃ, C khajja.—26, C uyyânaṃ, *edd.* °hârayi.

tattha ramitvâ kîḷitvâ âgacchantî sakaṃ gharaṃ |
vihâraṃ dakkhiṃ pâvisiṃ Sâkete Añjanaṃ vanaṃ. ||147||
disvâna lokapajjotaṃ vanditvâna upâvisiṃ |
so me dhammam adesesi anukampâya cakkhumâ. ||148||
sutvâ ca kho mahesissa saccaṃ sampaṭivijjh' ahaṃ |
tatth' eva virajaṃ dhammaṃ phusayiṃ amataṃ padaṃ.
||149||
tato viññâtasaddhammâ pabbajiṃ anagâriyaṃ |
tisso vijjâ anuppattâ amoghaṃ buddhasâsanaṃ. ||150||

Sujâtâ. ||

ucce kule ahaṃ jâtâ bahuvitte mahaddhane |
vaṇṇarûpena sampannâ dhîtâ Majjhassa atrajâ. ||151||
patthitâ râjaputtehi seṭṭhiputtehi gijjhitâ |
pitu me pesayi dûtaṃ detha mayhaṃ Anopamaṃ. ||152||
yattakaṃ tulitâ esâ tuyhaṃ dhîtâ Anopamâ |
tato aṭṭhaguṇaṃ dassaṃ hiraññaṃ ratanâni ca. ||153||
sâhaṃ disvâna sambuddhaṃ lokajeṭṭhaṃ anuttaraṃ |
tassa pâdâni vanditvâ ekamantaṃ upâvisiṃ. ||154||
so me dhammam adesesi anukampâya Gotamo |
nisinnâ âsane tasmiṃ phusayiṃ tatiyaṃ phalaṃ. ||155||
tato kesâni chetvâna pabbajiṃ anagâriyaṃ |
sâjja me sattamî ratti yato taṇhâ visositâ. ||156||

Anopamâ. ||

buddha vîra namo ty atthu sabbasattânam uttama |
yo maṃ dukkhâ pamocesi aññañ ca bahukaṃ janaṃ. ||157||
sabbadukkhaṃ pariññâtaṃ hetutaṇhâ visositâ |
ariyaṭṭhaṅgiko maggo nirodho phusito mayâ. ||158||

1, LP kiḷi°, S kîli°, BCPS °nti.—2, C vihârarukkhaṃ pâvîsi, BLPS dakkhi, LS pâvîsi, B pâvisi, P pâcisi, BCP Añjanavanaṃ, S ajjunava°.—3, L °vîsi, PS °visi.—4, P anukammâya.—5, P sa kho, C apaṭi°.—6, BL tath', L phusayi, P phassari, S passayî, BC 1. hd. phassayi, C 2. hd. phussayi, P apadaṃ padaṃ.—7, P viñâtâ sad°, BCP pabbaji, S °jî, BL P 1. hand anâgâ°.—10, S bahucitte.—11, BCLP dhitâ, B Mejjhassa, S anujâ.—12, PS pattitâ, LP sethi°, and so always ṭh instead of ṭṭh, if not stated otherwise.—13, B 1. hd., S pesassi, C dutaṃ, LP Anomapaṃ.—14, BCP yatthakaṃ, PS kulikâ, B tulikâ, LP dhitâ.—15, S desaṃ, B dessaṃ.—16, P dvisvâna.—17, C °ante, L °vîsi, PS °visi.—18, P kammâya.—19, CP nisinno, BS sâsane, L phusayi, P phassayi, S passayî, B, C 2. hd. phussayi, C 1. hd. phassayi, P palaṃ.—20, P dhoto (?) L pabbajjiṃ, P pappaji, S pabbajji, BC pabbaji, L anâgâ°.—21, C ajja, PS svâjja, *cdd.* sattamâ, C tato, P visopitâ, S visesitâ.—23, P vina ramo, BC vira, S, C 1. hd. uttamaṃ.—24, B yaṃ maṃ, C bahûkaṃ.—25, S °dukkha, S °ṇhâdhiso°.—26, C bhâvitaṭhaṅgiko, C phussito.

mâtâ putto pitâ bhâtâ ayyikâ ca pure ahuṃ |
yathâbhuccam ajânantî saṃsari 'haṃ anibbisaṃ. ||159||
diṭṭho hi me so bhagavâ antimo 'yaṃ samussayo |
vikkhîṇo jâtisaṃsâro n' atthi dâni punabbhavo. ||160||
âraddhaviriye pahitatte niccaṃ daḷhaparakkame |
samagge sâvake passa esâ buddhâna vandanâ. ||161||
bahûnaṃ vata atthâya Mâyâ janayi Gotamaṃ |
byâdhimaraṇatunnânaṃ dukkhakkhandhaṃ byapânudi.
||162||

Mahâpajâpatî Gotamî. ||

Gutte yadatthaṃ pabbajjâ hitvâ puttaṃ samussayaṃ |
tam eva anubrûhehi mâ cittassa vasaṃ gami. ||163||
cittena vañcitâ sattâ Mârassa visaye ratâ |
anekajâtisaṃsâraṃ sandhâvanti aviddasû. ||164||
kâmacchandañ ca byâpâdaṃ sakkâyadiṭṭhim eva ca |
sîlabbataparâmâsaṃ vicikicchañ ca pañcamaṃ. ||165||
saṃyojanâni etâni pajahitvâna bhikkhuni |
orambhâgamanîyâni na-y-idaṃ punar ehisi. ||166||
râgaṃ mânaṃ avijjañ ca uddhaccañ ca vivajjiya |
saṃyojanâni chetvâna dukkhass' antaṃ karissasi. ||167||
khepetvâ jâtisaṃsâraṃ pariññâya punabbhavaṃ |
diṭṭh' eva dhamme nicchâtâ upasantâ carissasi. ||168||

Guttâ. ||

catukkhattuṃ pañcakkhattuṃ vihârâ upanikkhamiṃ |
aladdhâ cetaso santiṃ citte avasavattini. ||169||
bhikkhuniṃ upasaṅkamma sakkaccaṃ paripucch' ahaṃ |
sâ me dhammam adesesi dhâtuâyatanâni ca. ||170||

1, S ayyakâ, B pûre, BCPS ahu, L ahû.—2, BCS °bhuccaṃ, BCPS pajânanti, C 2. hd., L saṃsariṃ, S saṃsâri, P anippisaṃ.—4, C nikkhiṇo, LP vikkhiṇo, S vikkhino, P punambhavo.—5, L °atthe, S °tto.—6, S so buddhânaṃ ca va°.—7, S bahu°, C bahunnaṃ, P attâya, BPS, L 2. hd. Mayâ, PS jinassa, C janani.—8, S byadhi°, S °ṇâ°, BPS °ruṇânaṃ, P byahâ°, S °nudî, C 2. hd. byâ°.—9, BPS °pati, CLP Gotami.—10, P bhutte, BPS °attaṃ, C samuppiyaṃ, P samusiyaṃ.—11, L °bru°, P °bruhesi, P vassaṃ.—12, L vañcithâ, P satthâ, P visarena.—13, C °vantâ avindiṃsu, L aviddasu, BP avindisuṃ, S avindisu.—14, S °ndaṃ, C °kkâyaṃ.—15, L sila°, P sîlappata°, S °kiccaṃ.—16, *edd.* saññoja° or sañoja°, B °unî, C °ûni.—17, C orambha°, BCLP °gamani°, S °gamaṇi°, BPS punad, C ehîsi.—18, L uddaccañ.—19, P dukkhay', CP karissati.—20, P panambhavaṃ, 21, S nicchâta, BPS upassantâ.—23, S *om.* catu° pañca°, BCPS °mi.—24, C laddhâ, BCPS santi, LS °vattinî, C °vattani.—25, L °ni, CP °ûnî, S °unî, S °saṃ°, P °kama, B 2. hd. °gamma.—26, P dhamma pade°, P °tuaya°, C dhâtuyo âya°, B °tanâna.

cattâri ariyasaccâni indriyâni balâni ca |
bojjhaṅgaṭṭhaṅgikaṃ maggaṃ uttamatthassa pattiyâ. ||171||
tassâhaṃ vacanaṃ sutvâ karontî anusâsaniṃ |
rattiyâ purime yâme pubbajâtim anussariṃ ||172||
rattiyâ majjhime yâme dibbacakkhuṃ visodhayiṃ |
rattiyâ pacchime yâme tamokkhandhaṃ padâlayiṃ. ||173||
pîtisukhena ca kâyaṃ pharitvâ vihariṃ tadâ |
sattamiyâ pâde pasâremi tamokkhandhaṃ padâliya. ||174||

Vijayâ. ||

chanipâto samatto. ||

musalâni gahetvâna dhaññaṃ koṭṭenti mânavâ |
puttadârâni posentâ dhanaṃ vindanti mânavâ. ||175||
ghaṭatha buddhasâsane yaṃ katvâ nânutappati |
khippaṃ pâdâni dhovitvâ ekamantaṃ nisîdatha. ||176||
cittaṃ upaṭṭhapetvâna ekaggaṃ susamâhitaṃ |
paccavekkhatha saṅkhâre parato no ca attato. ||177||
tassâhaṃ vacanaṃ sutvâ Paṭâcârânusâsaniṃ |
pâde pakkhâlayitvâna ekamante upâvisiṃ. ||178||
rattiyâ purime yâme pubbajâtim anussariṃ |
rattiyâ majjhime yâme dibbacakkhuṃ visodhayiṃ ||179||
rattiyâ pacchime yâme tamokkhandhaṃ padâlayiṃ. |
tevijjâ atha vuṭṭhâmi katâ te anusâsanî. ||180||
Sakkaṃ va devâ tidasâ saṃgâme aparâjitaṃ |
purakkhitvâ vihissâmi tevijja mhi anâsavâ. ||181||

Uttarâ. ||

1, S thalâni, BC phalâni.—2, BCP °matta°, S patthiyâ.—3, CPS °nti, BPS °sani, C °sini.—4, P purine, B 1. hd. pubbejâti, 2. hd. pubbajâti, C pubbajâti, P puppejâti, S pubbejâti, BCP °ssari, S °ssarî.—5, C pacchime, BCPS °dhayi.—6, BS majjhime, B 2. hd. macchime, BCPS °layi.—7, LP piṭi°, B virahiṃ, C vihari, P viharî, S virahî.—8, BCP sattamîyâ, BLPS °layi.—11, CP koṭenti, S koṭṭhenti, *edd.* mâṇavâ.—12, BC posento, LP mâṇavâ.—13, S ghaṭetha.—14, S dibbapâdâni, BP dhovetvâ, C °ante.—15, L upaṭhape°.—16, S °kkhata, C °vekkha saṅkhâra, S saṃ°, PS parato hetu atthato, B parato hetu attato.—17, LS °sâsanî, C °sani, P °sâsanaṃ.—18, C pakkhila°, P °yitvâ eka°, BC °vîsi, LP °visi, S °visî.—19, B pûrime, BPS pubbe°, BCP °ssari, S °ssarî.—20, B majjhi dibba°, BCPS °dhayi.—21, P yattiyâ, BP macchime, C °ndha, BCPS °layi.—22, P thevijjâ, BCLP vuṭhâsi, S vuṭṭhâsi, L kathâ, BCLP °sani.—23, BCLP saṅ°.—24, BPS °hissâsi, C viharissâmi, L °jjâ.

satiṃ upaṭṭhapetvâna bhikkhunî bhâvitindriyâ |
paṭivijjhiṃ padaṃ santaṃ saṅkhârûpasamaṃ sukhaṃ. ‖182‖
kin nu uddissa muṇḍâ si samaṇî viya dissasi |
na ca rocesi pâsaṇḍe kim idaṃ carasi momuhâ. ‖183‖
ito bahiddhâ pâsaṇḍâ diṭṭhiyo upanissitâ |
na te dhammaṃ vijânanti na te dhammassa kovidâ. ‖184‖
atthi Sakyakule jâto buddho appaṭipuggalo |
so me dhammam adesesi diṭṭhînaṃ samatikkamaṃ. ‖185‖
dukkhaṃ dukkhasamuppâdaṃ dukkhassa ca atikkamaṃ |
ariyaṭṭhaṅgikaṃ maggaṃ dukkhûpasamagâminaṃ. ‖186‖
tassâhaṃ vacanaṃ sutvâ vihariṃ sâsane ratâ |
tisso vijjâ anuppattâ kataṃ buddhassa sâsanaṃ. ‖187‖
sabbattha vihatâ nandi tamokkhandho padâlito |
evaṃ jânâhi pâpima nihato tvam asi antaka. ‖188‖

Câlâ. ‖

satîmatî cakkhumatî bhikkhunî bhâvitindriyâ |
paṭivijjhiṃ padaṃ santaṃ akâpurisasevitaṃ. ‖189‖
kiṃ nu jâtiṃ na rocesi jâto kâmâni bhuñjati |
bhuñjâhi kâmaratiyo mâhu pacchânutâpinî. ‖190‖
jâtassa maraṇaṃ hoti hatthapâdâna chedanaṃ |
vadhabandhapariklesaṃ jâto dukkhaṃ nigacchati. ‖191‖
atthi Sakyakule jâto sambuddho aparâjito |
so me dhammam adesesi jâtiyâ samatikkamaṃ. ‖192‖
dukkhaṃ dukkhasamuppâdaṃ dukkhassa ca atikkamaṃ |
ariyaṭṭhaṅgikaṃ maggaṃ dukkhûpasamagâminaṃ. ‖193‖
tassâhaṃ vacanaṃ sutvâ vihariṃ sâsane ratâ |
tisso vijjâ anuppattâ kataṃ buddhassa sâsanaṃ. ‖194‖

1, BLP sati, S °metvâna, BLPS °uni, C °ûnî.—2, B °vajjhi, CLS °vijjhi, P °vijjha, S saṃkhâru°.—3, S kin na, BPS udissa, BCP °ṇi, L vi.—4, P roceti pâpaṇḍe, C pâsaṇḍo, BCL momûhâ.—5, P pâpaṇḍâ, C °nisitâ.—7, C kalyâkule, but Cy Sakyakule, B 1. hd., P appati°.—8, BCP diṭhi°, S diṭṭhi°.—10, C ariyañ ca aṭha°, S ariyaccaṃṭṭhaṃgikaṃ, *cdd.* dukkhupa°.—11, BP vihari, C vihâri, S viharî, L rato.—13, L nandî, S nanti, P °liṭo.—14, P °nâhi hi pâ°, S °kâ.—15, S bhalâ.—16, BLPS satimati, C satimatî ti, L ca ca°, but *ca* once del., as it seems, BCP °mati, BPS °uni, C °ûnî, LP bhâvî° P °drîyâ.—17, *cdd.* °vijjhi, L °pûrisa°.—18, P ki, S kin, CPS jâti, S ka ro°, P bhuñcati, C bhuñjasi —19, P bhuñcâhi, S bhuñjâti, P °tiro, S mâ bâhu, BP paccânutâpini, S saccânutapini.—20, L hattapâdânuched°, C hatthâpâdânucchedâ°.—21, B 1. hd., S °parikkhesaṃ.—22, CP saṃbu°.—23, C dhammaṃ, S dhamma desesi.—25, L ariyaṃ ṭhangikaṃ, C ariyañ ca aṭha°, P ariyaṭha°, S ariyasaccaṃṭṭhaṃgikaṃ, P dukkhusama°, BCS dukkhupa°.—26, BCP vihari, S viharî, S rato.—27, B kathaṃ, P buddhasâsanaṃ.

sabbattha vihatâ nandi tamokkhandho padâlito |
evaṃ jânâhi pâpima nihato tvam asi antaka. ||195||

Upacâlâ. ||

sattanipâto samatto. ||

bhikkhunî sîlasampannâ indriyesu susaṃvutâ |
adhigacche padaṃ santaṃ âsecanakam ojavaṃ. ||196||
tâvatiṃsâ ca yâmâ ca tusitâ câpi devatâ |
nimmânaratino devâ ye devâ vasavattino |
tattha cittaṃ paṇidhehi yattha te vusitaṃ pure. ||197||
tâvatiṃsâ ca yâmâ ca tusitâ câpi devatâ |
nimmânaratino devâ ye devâ vasavattino ||198||
kâlaṃ kâlaṃ bhavâ bhavaṃ sakkâyasmiṃ purakkhatâ |
avîtivattâ sakkâyaṃ jâtimaraṇasârino. ||199||
sabbo âdîpito loko sabbo loko paridîpito |
sabbo pajjalito loko sabbo loko pakampito. ||200||
akampitaṃ atuliyaṃ aputhujjanasevitaṃ |
buddho dhammaṃ me desesi tattha me nirato mano. ||201||
tassâhaṃ vacanaṃ sutvâ vihariṃ sâsane ratâ |
tisso vijjâ anuppattâ kataṃ buddhassa sâsanaṃ. ||202||
sabbattha vihatâ nandi tamokkhandho padâlito |
evaṃ jânâhi pâpima nihato tvam asi antaka. ||203||

Sîsûpacâlâ. ||

aṭṭhanipâto samatto. ||

mâ su te Vaḍḍha lokamhi vanatho ahu kudâcanaṃ |
mâ puttaka punappunaṃ ahu dukkhassa bhâgimâ. ||204||

1, L nannî, S nantî.—2, P nitato, B andhaka, P antakaṃ (ṃ ?), L antakâ.—3, P Upasâlâ.—4, B sattha°.—5, CP °ûnî.—6, P aseva°, S ocanaṃ, B tâvatiṁsâ, B tussîtâ, C tussitâ.—9, P maṇidheti, but ma corr. to pa, as it seems, B °dheti, S panidheti, L pûre.—10, C tâtiṃsâ, B tusito, C tussitâ, S napi.—12, P °yasmi, *cdd.* sakâ°, *cdd.* purakkhato.—13, *cdd.* aviti°, C °vaṇṇâ.—14, L âdi°, P âdisito, B âdipisito, S âdipisino, P sappo, C parivuto, but Cy paridîpito, L paridipito, BP padisito, S padîsito.—15, P sappo (?) loko sa°, S °piyo.—16, C akampiyaṃ, P sakampitaṃ, S atulî°.—17, C buddho ca, BPS dhammam adesesi, C *om.* me, L nirate, P niyato.—18, BCP vihari, S viharî.—20, S va hatâ, B nandî, BCLP tamokhandho.—21, P api, S antakaṃ.—22, BPS Sîsu°.—23, L *om.*; P aṭha°.—24, P vanato, S vanaso.—25, S âhu, BPS °ssa ca bhâ°.

sukhaṃ hi Vaḍḍha munayo anejâ chinnasaṃsayâ |
sîtibhûtâ damappattâ viharanti anâsavâ. ||205||
teh' ânuciṇṇaṃ isîbhi maggaṃ dassanapattiyâ |
dukkhass' antakiriyâya tvaṃ Vaḍḍha anubrûhaya. ||206||
visâradâ va bhaṇasi etam atthaṃ janetti me |
maññâmi nûna mâmike vanatho te na vijjati. ||207||
ye keci Vaḍḍha saṅkhârâ hînaukkaṭṭhamajjhimâ |
aṇu pi aṇumatto pi vanatho me na vijjati. ||208||
sabbe me âsavâ khîṇâ appamattassa jhâyato |
tisso vijjâ anuppattâ kataṃ buddhassa sâsanaṃ. ||209||
uḷâraṃ vata me mâtâ patodaṃ samavassari |
paramatthasaññitâ gâthâ yathâpi anukampikâ. ||210||
tassâhaṃ vacanaṃ sutvâ anusiṭṭhiṃ janettiyâ |
dhammasaṃvegam âpâdiṃ yogakkhemassa pattiyâ. ||211||
so 'haṃ padhânapahitatto rattindivam atandito |
mâtarâ codito santo aphusiṃ santim uttamaṃ. ||212||

Vaḍḍhamâtâ. ||

navanipâto samatto. ||

kalyâṇamittatâ muninâ lokaṃ âdissa vaṇṇitâ |
kalyâṇamitte bhajamâno api bâlo paṇḍito assa. ||213||
bhajitabbâ sappurisâ paññâ tathâ pavaḍḍhati bhajantânaṃ |
bhajamâno sappurise sabbehi pi dukkhehi mucceyya. ||214||
dukkhañ ca vijâneyya dukkhassa ca samudayaṃ |
nirodhañ ca aṭṭhaṅgikaṃ maggaṃ cattâri ariyasaccâni. ||215||

1, B 1. hd. °saṃsârâ, 2. hd. °saṃsâyâ.—2, B siti°, S °bhutâ, B 1. hd., CPS rama°, B 1. hd., S °sanâ.—3, S °cinnaṃ, BCLS isibhi, PS maggan, C magga.—4, S taṃ, L °bruhaya, P °brûahaya.—5, S °radâ thânasi tem atthaṃ, L attaṃ, L jaṃnetti, P janetthi.—6, LP nuna, S nu, B 1. hd., S mâmite, P vanato, S vanaso.—7, P kesi. S saṃ°, LP hina°.—8, L aku pî, S anu pi anu°, P vanattho.—9, P sappe, BP khiṇâ, S khînâ, P câyato, B 1. hd., S sâyato.—10, L anupattâ.—11, P uḷâyaṃ, L samâssari, S °ssarî.—12, BP yamatthasahitâ, C 1. hd. arahatta°, S samattasahitâ, S yathâdapi (da?), C 1. hd. akukappakâ 2. hd. aṇukappakâ.—13, B 1. hd., PS anupatti, C °siṭhi, P janetthiyâ.—14, C tasmâ saṃvegaṃ, P âbâdi, BCS âpâdi.—15, B padânama°, P °ttho (?) B 1. hd., C. 1. hd. °ttho.—16, P aphussa, S aphussasi, B aphussi, C aphussadito, afterwards aphussaṃ.—19, S muṇinâ, BL ariya, P âriya instead of âdissa.—20, B 1. hd., PS asi, B 2. hd. api.—21, P bhajitappâ, C *om.* tathâ, but Cy has it, C saṃva°, but Cy pa°, B °tanaṃ. In the following stanzas there are a great many marks of separation in the MSS., very often quite wrong.—22, C pamucceyya, P mucceya, S muccaya.—23, BS °neyyâ, S samuddaya.—24, S nirodhaṃ, B *om.* maggaṃ, C cattâri pi ari°, B cattâriyasa°.

dukkho itthibhâvo akkhâto purisadammasârathinâ |
sapattikaṃ pi dukkhaṃ appekaccâ sakiṃ vijâtâyo ||216||
gale apakantanti sukhumâliniyo visâni khâdanti |
janamârakaṃajjhagatâ ubho pi byasanâni anubhonti. ||217||
upavijañńâ gacchantî addasâhaṃ patiṃ mataṃ panthe |
vijâyitvâna appattâhaṃ sakaṃ gehaṃ. ||218||
dve puttâ kâlaṅkatâ pati ca panthe mato kapaṇikâya |
mâtâ pitâ ca bhâtâ ca ḍayhanti ekacitakâyaṃ. ||219||
khîṇakulîne kapaṇe anubhûtaṃ te dukkhaṃ aparimâṇaṃ |
assu ca te pavattaṃ bahûni jâtisahassâni. ||220||
passiṃ taṃ susânamajjhe atho pi khâditâni puttamaṃsâni |
hatakulikâ sabbagarahitâ matapatikâ amatam adhigacchiṃ.
||221||
bhâvito me maggo ariyo aṭṭhaṅgiko amatagâmî |
nibbânaṃ sacchikataṃ dhammâdâsaṃ apekkhi 'haṃ. ||222||
ahaṃ amhi kantasallâ ohitabhârâ kataṃ me karaṇîyaṃ |
Kisâgotamî therî suvimuttacittâ imaṃ bhaṇî ti. ||223||

Kisâgotamî. ||

ekâdasanipâto samatto. ||

ubho mâtâ ca dhîtâ ca mayaṃ âsuṃ sapattiyo |
tassâ me ahu saṃvego abbhuto lomahaṃsano. ||224||
dhi-r-atthu kâmâ asucî duggandhâ bahukaṇṭakâ |
yattha mâtâ ca dhîtâ ca sabhariyâ mayaṃ ahuṃ. ||225||

1, L purisâ°, B, C 1. hd., S °dhamma°.—2, P pakiṃ, B saki, P vijâthâyeva.—3, CPS galale, B galale or valale, CP asaka°.—5, utijañâ, S adasânaṃ, BP sati, C pati, S patî, B 1. hd., PS sandhe; B 2. hd. pante or panthe, CL pante.—6, B °yitvâ, S abbattâ°.—7, CS kâlaṃ°, S patî, C ca me, B 1. hd. vande, 2. hd. vanthe, L pante, P yante, S pa (sic), S meto, C 1. hd. kaṇikâya, C 2. hd., S kapaṇi°.—8, C ḍeyhanti.—9, BLPS khiṇakuline, C khiṇâkuline, S °bhutaṃ, C °bhûtan, BPS tena, P °mânaṃ.—10, B 1. hd., CPS asu, S cca, LS bahuni, B jâtihassâni.—11, *cdd.* passi, P naṃ, L ato.—12, B 1. hd. sâtakusikâ, 2. hd. hatakusikâ, B °garaṃhitâ, C °hitâ tâ, P sâdhâkulikâ, S sâthakulîka, C °patitâ, S pathapatikâ, S amatha vadhi°, BCPS °gacchi.—13, C maggâ, BLP °gâmini, C °gâmi, S °gâminî.—14, P °kathaṃ, B dhammarasaṃ, C 1. hd. dhammâdâyaṃ, 2. hd. dhammadâsaṃ, LS °ârasaṃ, P °ârâsaṃ, P acikkhi, C avekkhi, BS avikkhi, BC taṃ.—15, S mhi, C tamhi, BS kamhi, C kanti°, PS kantâ°, C katam, LP °raṇi°.—16, S Kissa°, BC Kissâ°, P °mi, S theri, S idaṃ, B bhaṇatîti, P bhaṇi, S tî.—17, PS Kissa°, B Kissâ°, P °mi.—18, P samattho.—19, B dhitâ, P saṃpattiyo.—20, S tasmâ, P saṃvogo, C abhûto.—21, P attu, BLPS asuci, C assuci, LS duggandhabahu°, P duganabahu°, LS °kaṇḍakâ, C °kaṇḍako, P °kantaṇḍakâ, *but* nta *del.*—22, P yatta, S *om.* dhîtâ ca, P *om.* ca, P sayahariyâ, S sahacariyâ, B sahariyâ, BPS ahu.

kâmesv âdînavaṃ disvâ nekkhammaṃ daḷhakhemato |
sâ pabbajiṃ Râjagahe agârasmâ anagâriyaṃ. ||226||
pubbenivâsaṃ jânâmi dibbacakkhuṃ visodhitaṃ |
ceto paricca ñâṇañ ca sotadhâtu visodhitâ. ||227||
iddhi pi me sacchikatâ patto me âsavakkhayo |
cha me abhiññâ sacchikatâ kataṃ buddhassa sâsanaṃ ||228||
iddhiyâ abhinimmitvâ caturassaṃ rathaṃ ahaṃ |
buddhassa pâde vanditvâ lokanâthassa sirîmato. ||229||
supupphitaggaṃ upagamma pâdapaṃ ekâ tuvaṃ tiṭṭhasi rukkhamûle |
na câpi te dutiyo atthi koci na tvaṃ bâle bhâyasi dhuttakânaṃ. ||230||
sataṃ sahassânaṃ pi dhuttakânaṃ samâgatâ edisakâ bhaveyyuṃ |
lomaṃ na iñje na pi sampavedhe kiṃ me tuvaṃ Mâra karissas' eko ||231||
esâ antaradhâyâmi kucchiṃ vâ pavisâmi te |
bhamukantare tiṭṭhâmi tiṭṭhantiṃ maṃ na dakkhisi. ||232||
cittamhi vasîbhûtâhaṃ iddhipâdâ subhâvitâ |
cha me abhiññâ sacchikatâ kataṃ buddhassa sâsanaṃ. ||233||
sattisûlûpamâ kâmâ khandhânaṃ adhikuṭṭanâ |
yaṃ tvaṃ kâmaratiṃ brûsi arati dâni sâ mama. ||234||
sabbattha vihatâ nandi tamokkhandho padâlito |
evaṃ jânâhi pâpima nihato tvam asi antakâ ti. ||235||

Uppalavaṇṇâ. ||

dvâdasanipâto samatto. ||

1, *cdd.* âdi°, BLPS nikkha°, BCP daḷu°, S daṭṭhukhe° (°ṭṭhru°?).—2, BCLS pabbaji, P pappaji, P anâ°.—3, P puppe°, *cdd.* °cakkhu.—4, S parica, BPS visodhito.—5, B âyasmava°.—6, CL 'bhiñâ, S abhiññâ.—7, B °asaṃ, C °assa.—8, P sâde pa°, BPS siri°, C sîri°.—9, PS supuppi°, P °paṃdaṃ, BP patiṭhasi, S ppatiṭṭhati.—10, S na naṃ, P hale bhâyapi vutta°, BS bhâyasâ, C bâ°.—11, B vi, S vutta°, BPS samâgamâ, C °yyaṃ.—12, P *om.* na, P icche, BS iñca, B °deve, P °vede, *cdd.* ki, corr. B 2. hd., B kiriyas', P kirissas', S kariyas'.—13, BP kucchi, S kucchî.—14, P samuka°, S tamuka°, L tiṭhanti, BCP tiṭhantaṃ, S tiṭṭhamtaṃ, LP dakkhasi.—15, C cittapi, *cdd.* vasi, S °bhutâ.—16, L atiñâ.—17, BPS sattisu°, S °lûmapâ, *cdd.* khandhâsaṃ, P °kuṭṭâ°, B °kuttana.—18, C yan taṃ, CP °rati, S brusi, S svâ.—19, L nandî, LP padâliṭo.—20, P eva, S nihito, BLS api, B andhâkâ.—21, LP Upala°.—22, P samattho.

udakahârî ahaṃ sîte sadâ udakam otariṃ |
ayyânaṃ daṇḍabhayabhîtâ vâcâdosabhayadditâ. ||236||
kassa brâhmaṇa tvaṃ bhîto sadâ udakam otari |
vedhamânehi gattehi sîtaṃ vedayase bhusaṃ. ||237||
jânantî ca tuvaṃ bhoti Puṇṇike paripucchasi |
karontaṃ kusalaṃ kammaṃ rudhantaṃ kamma pâpakaṃ.
||238||
yo ca vuḍḍho vâ daharo vâ pâpakammaṃ pakubbati |
udakâbhisecanâ so pi pâpakammâ pamuccati. ||239||
ko nu te idam akkhâsi ajânantassa ajânato |
udakâbhisecanâ nâma pâpakammâ pamuccati ||240||
saggaṃ nûna gamissanti sabbe maṇḍûkakacchapâ |
nâgâ ca suṃsumârâ ca ye c' aññe udakecarâ. ||241||
orabbhikâ sûkarikâ macchikâ migabandhakâ |
corâ ca vajjhaghâtâ ca ye c' aññe pâpakammino |
udakâbhisecanâ te pi pâpakammâ pamuccare. ||242||
sace imâ nadiyo te pâpaṃ pubbekataṃ vaheyyuṃ |
puññaṃ p' imâ vaheyyuṃ tena tvaṃ paribâhiro assa. ||243||
yassa brâhmaṇa tvaṃ bhîto sadâ udakam otari |
tam eva brahme mâ kâsi mâ te sîtaṃ chaviṃ hane. ||244||
kumaggaṃ paṭipannaṃ maṃ ariyamaggaṃ samânayi |
udakâbhisecanaṃ bhoti imaṃ sâṭaṃ dadâmi te. ||245||
tuyh' eva sâṭako hotu nâham icchâmi sâṭakaṃ. |
sace bhâyasi dukkhassa sace te dukkham appiyaṃ ||246||

1, S ujuka°, B 2. hd., C² 2. hd. udahâri *del.* ka, *cdd.* °hâri, CP pite, S site, CP otari, S otarî.—2, P °bharâ°, *cdd.* °bhitâ, P °dosasabhaya°, BC¹ LP °aṭṭitâ, C² °aḍḍitâ, S °aṭṭhitâ.—3, C tassa; corr. 2. hd. C², LP brahmaṇa, LP bhito, L otarî.—4, S vedamâṇehi, BC sitaṃ, P pitaṃ, LP bhûsaṃ.—5, BCPS jânanti, S tvaṃ hoti, B 2. hd. S Puṇṇake, C² °cchisi.—6, PS dudantaṃ, C 1. hd. nudantaṃ, 2. hd. rudantaṃ.—7, BPS yathâ vuḍḍho, LC *om.* vâ, CP pakuppati.—8, B udakabhisenâ, P udakabhisevanâ, S udakasîsena, BPS si, S °ccatu, C °ñcati.—9, S idaṃ, C idhaṃ, S jânantassa, C jânato.—10, S udaka°, *cdd.* °secano, P °kammâ sa muccati, B pavuccati.—11, LP nuna, *cdd.* maṇḍuka°.—12, C nâgâ va, P s' aññe.—13, L suka°, P °ritâ, BP macchakâ, C migavadhikâ.—14, P °gâtâ, S vajjasâtâ, P s' aññe.—15, C te hi, P pamuccati, BS pamuccanti, C pamuñcati.—16, P pubbedhâtaṃ, BLP vâheyyuṃ, S vâheyyaṃ.—17, C puñân' imâ, S vâheyyuṃ, B 1. hd., S tena tena tvaṃ, C te tena.—18, LP brahmaṇa, C bramo, *om.* mâ, LP bhito, S otarî.—19, LS sitaṃ, CP pitaṃ, LP chavi, S chavî, P sâne.—20, BCPS kummaggaṃ, in C *corr. from* umm°, B 1. hd. °pannam, 2. hd. *del.* m, P °pannam ma, S °pannam pi, BPS samâdayi.—21, C °secana, C sâtaṃ, P sûṭakaṃ, S sâvaṃ, C damâmi.—22, B. 1. hd., CPS eca, BS mâṭako, B hetu, C nahaṃ.—23, P sase bhâyapi, B dukkhâsa.

mâ kâsi pâpakaṃ kammaṃ âvi vâ yadi vâ raho. |
sace ca pâpakaṃ kammaṃ karissasi karosi vâ ||247||
na te dukkhâ pamuty atthi upeccâpi palâyato. |
sace bhâyasi dukkhassa sace te dukkham appiyaṃ ||248||
upehi buddhaṃ saraṇaṃ dhammaṃ saṅghañ ca tâdinaṃ |
samâdiyâhi sîlâni tan te atthâya hehiti. ||249||
upemi buddhaṃ saraṇaṃ dhammaṃ saṅghañ ca tâdinaṃ |
samâdiyâmi sîlâni taṃ me atthâya hehiti. ||250||
brahmabandhu pure âsiṃ ajj' amhi saccaṃ brâhmaṇo |
tevijjo vedasampanno sotthiyo c' amhi nhâtako. ||251||

Puṇṇikâ. ||

soḷasanipâto samatto. ||

kâḷakâ bhamaravaṇṇasadisâ vellitaggâ mama muddhajâ ahuṃ |
te jarâya sâṇavâkasadisâ saccavâdivacanaṃ anaññathâ. ||252||
vâsito va surabhikaraṇḍako pupphapûraṃ mama uttamaṅgabhu |
taṃ jarâya sasalomagandhikaṃ saccavâdivacanaṃ anaññathâ. ||253||
kânanaṃ va sahitaṃ suropitaṃ kocchasûcivicitaggasobhitaṃ |
taṃ jarâya viraḷaṃ tahiṃ tahiṃ saccavâdivacanaṃ anaññathâ. ||254||
saṇhagandhakasuvaṇṇamaṇḍitaṃ sobhate su veṇihi alaṅkataṃ |

1, L âvî, P bhâvi dassadi vâ raho.—3, S dukkha, CP samuty, LS atti, B ucâ, PS upaccâpi, C upacâ, 2. hd. sapeccâ.—4, P gâyasi, C °si pi du°, P ampiyaṃ.—5, C upehi saraṇaṃ buddhaṃ, P upetaṃ, BCS saṃghañ.—6, B si°, P sîlâni bhante atth°, C taṃ, L hehîti.—7, C upemi saraṇaṃ buddhaṃ, S saṃghaṃ, BC saṃ°.—8, P sammâ° si°, S °nî, BS tam, LP hehîti.—9, P °bandha, L pûre, *cdd.* âsi, C cca, P pacca, LP brahmaṇo.—10, C deva°, P sottiyo v' amhi, C dhamhi, S nahâtako, C nâbhako.—12, S solasa°.—13, B, C 1. hd., PS kâlakâ, S tâmara°, C valli°, C 1. hd., S buddhajâ, BCPS (L ?) ahu.—14, BS samaṇavâka°, P °sarisâ, S sañcca°, S anuññathâ, C °atâ.—15, S ca, P puppa°, S pubba°, *cdd.* °pura, BCLP uttamaṅgabhûto, S uttamaṃgabhuto.—16, CL jarâyathasaloma°, P jarâya saloma°, S taṃ royassaloma°, S anuññathâ.—17, S satitaṃ, P surohitaṃ, S °pitâ, LS kocchâ°, P kâcchâ°, *cdd.* °suci°, P °sopi° or °sovi°, C °ggaṃ°, S °sonitaṃ.—18, C viraḷhaṃ, L viraḷa, P viralaṃ tahi tahi P añanañatâ.—19, C 1. hd. gaṇhakhaṇḍaka°, 2. hd. kaṇha°, P kakhakhantika or kaṇha° (?), S kaṇhakhandha°, C °ṇḍikaṃ, P °paṇḍitaṃ sogate, S sesâte, L veṇîhi, BPS venihi, BCLP 'laṅkataṃ, S 'laṃ°.

taṃ jarâya khalati siraṃ kataṃ saccavâdivacanaṃ anañ-
ñathâ. ||255||
cittakârasukatâ va lekhitâ sobhate su bhamukâ pure mama |
tâ jarâya valihi palambitâ saccavâdivacanaṃ anaññathâ.
||256||
bhassarâ surucirâ yathâ maṇi nettâhesuṃ abhinîla-m-âyatâ |
te jarây' abhihatâ na sobhate saccavâdivacanaṃ anaññathâ.
||257||
saṇhatuṅgasadisî ca nâsikâ sobhate su abhiyobbanaṃ paṭi |
sâ jarâya upakûlitâ viya saccavâdivacanaṃ anaññathâ. ||258||
kaṅkaṇaṃ va sukataṃ sunitṭhitaṃ sobhaté su mama kaṇṇa-
pâḷiyo pure |
tâ jarâya valihi palambitâ saccavâdivacanaṃ anaññathâ.
||259||
pattalimakulavaṇṇasadisâ sobhate su dantâ pure mama |
te jarâya khaṇḍâ yavapîtakâ saccavâdivacanaṃ anaññathâ.
||260||
kânanasmiṃ vanasaṇḍacâriṇî kokilâ va madhuraṃ nikûji-
taṃ |
taṃ jarâya khalitaṃ tahiṃ tahiṃ saccavâdivacanaṃ anañ-
ñathâ. ||261||
saṇhakampurî va suppamajjitâ sobhate su gîvâ pure mama |
sâ jarâya bhaggâ vinâsitâ saccavâdivacanaṃ anaññathâ.
||262||

1, BLPS khalita, C °litaṃ, P saccaṃvâdi°, S aññathâ.—2, S °sukhatâ, P amukâ pare.—3, L valîhi, S valahi, P palamphitâ.—4, L bhassurâ, P tassarâ surusirâ, P netthâ, BCLP abhini°, PS °yathâ.—5, S abhihabhata, but *bha* del., as it seems. P sogate, S saca°, L °vâdîvacanaṃ.—6, LP °tûṅga°, *cdd.* °sadisi, C. 1. hd., P °yoppannaṃ, L °yobbannaṃ, CL sati.—7, B upari upakulitâ, CP upakulitâ, L upalitâ, S upakûlîtâ, B, C 1. hd., LPS vayaṃ, *corr.* 2. hd. C., B saccaṃ°, P anaññatâ, S anuññathâ.—8, B 1. hd., S kaṃka°, C. 2. hd. °ṇiṃ, B 1. hd., P ca, C *om.* va, P sugataṃ, C °pâli°, P pare. In all the MSS. the || is put *before* pure.—9, BLPS valibhi, but cfr. v. 256, C valihi, 2. hd. phâḷihi (?), P palambhitâ, S anuññathâ.—10, B. 1. hd. pattaṭhi°, B 2. hd., P pattaḷi°, S pattaṭṭhi°, B °makuṭha°, S °makuṭṭha°, S °yadisâ sobhute. —11, C khandhâ, BLPS yacapitakâ, C 1. hd. yavapitakâ, 2. hd. yacâsitâ.—12, C kânanamhi, P °smi, S cana°, P vanacaṇḍa°, C °soṇḍa°, S °riṇî kokinalâ, BCLP °cârini, P madhûraṃ, BCL nikujitaṃ, S nikujjitaṃ.—13, BLPS yaṃ, BS khaṇitaṃ (B 1. hd. khaṇikhanitaṃ), BL saccâ°.—14, B 1. hd. paṇḍakammuri, 2. hd. saṇhakammuri, C. 1. hd. sakkhataṃmuri va puppharn majjitâ, 2. hd. saṇhataṃmudi va puppharn majjitvâ, L °puri, P paṇḍakampuri, S puṇḍakammuri, B 1. hd., P puppa°, S pubba°, LPS givâ.—15, BLPS vinâsikâ, C vinâpitâ, P °vacana.

vaṭṭapalighasadisopamâ ubho sobhate su bâhâ pure mama |
tâ jarâya yathâ pâṭalî dubbalikâ saccavâdivacanaṃ anañ-
ñathâ. ||263||
saṇhamuddikâsuvaṇṇamaṇḍitâ sobhate ṣu hatthâ pure
mama |
te jarâya yathâ mûlamûlikâ saccavâdivacanaṃ anaññathâ.
||264||
pînavaṭṭapahituggatâ ubho sobhate su thanakâ pure mama |
te rindî va lambante 'nodakâ saccavâdivacanaṃ anaññathâ.
||265||
kañcanassa phalakaṃ va sumaṭṭhaṃ sobhate su kâyo pure
mama |
so valihi sukhumâhi otato saccavâdivacanaṃ anaññathâ.
||266||
nâgabhogasadisopamâ ubho sobhate su ûrû pure mama |
te jarâya yathâ veḷunâḷiyo saccavâdivacanaṃ anaññathâ.
||267||
saṇhanûpurasuvaṇṇamaṇḍitâ sobhate su jaṅghâ pure mama |
tâ jarâya tiladaṇḍakâ-r-iva saccavâdivacanaṃ anaññathâ.
||268||
tûlapuṇṇasadisopamâ ubho sobhate su pâdâ pure mama |
te jarâya phuṭikâ valîmatâ saccavâdivacanaṃ anaññathâ.
||269||
ediso ahu ayaṃ samussayo jajjaro bahudukkhânam âlayo |

1, B 1. hd. °phalikâ°, 2. hd. °phalighâsadisâpamâ, L vaṭṭapaliasadi°, P vattâpaliasadi°, S vattiphalikâsadisâpamâ, C *om.* bâhâ, C pûre.—2, C jarâ, CL pâṭalibbalitâ, BPS pâṭalippalitâ, CL anañatâ.—3, P saṇhâ°, L °muddhikâ°, C muṇḍikâ°, C pûre.—4, *cdd.* tâ, B yathâ mulamulikâ, L yathâ mûlikâ, P muḷamuṭikâ, S mulamûlikâ.—5, *cdd.* pina°, B 2. hd. sahitu°, C °patituṅgatâ, L °patituggatâ, P sogate.—6, B theritivalampandharekâ, 2. hd. theritivalampanti nokâ, C 1. hd. therindivalampanterodakâ, 2. hd. terindivalambantenodakâ, Cy therîtivalampantanodakâ, L therîhivavembandharekâ, P therîhicalampandhanorakâ, S therîtivalambandharekâ, L añathâ.—7, C 2. hd., L kañcanaphalakaṃ, BS kañcanamayapha°, C 2. hd. samma°, LP sumaṭhaṃ, P sogate, BLPS *om.* pure, L mami.—8, LS valisukhu°.—9, L °toga°, P °satiso°, P sogate, L urû, C uru, P unu, S ura.—10, *cdd.* tâ, CS velunâliyo.—11, B nhârupura°, CL °nupura°, P °nânupura°, S °nârupura°, P jaṅgho, S jaṃghâ, S pûre, C ma.—12, B 1. hd., S °daṇḍakâni ca, P ica, P °vâdhi°, L anañatâ.—13, *cdd.* tula°, B uso, P sogate, BLPS su pâdâ su pure.—14, C pubbitâ valimakâ, B phalimatâ, L paṭikâ, LP balimatâ, S balimatâ.—15, P aku, C samudayo, P jajjayo pabudakkhânam, S bâhu°.

so 'palepapatito jarâgharo saccavâdivacanaṃ anaññathâ. ||270||

Ambapâlî. ||

samaṇâ ti bhoṭi maṃ vipassi samaṇâ ti paṭibujjhasi |
samaṇânam eva kittesi samaṇî nûna bhavissasi. ||271||
vipulaṃ annañ ca pânañ ca samaṇânaṃ pavecchasi |
Rohiṇi dâni pucchâmi kena te samaṇâ piyâ. ||272||
akammakâmâ alasâ paradattopajîvino |
âsaṃsukâ sâdukâmâ kena te samaṇâ piyâ. ||273||
cirassaṃ vata man tâta samaṇânaṃ paripucchasi |
tesaṃ te kittayissâmi paññâsîlaparakkamaṃ. ||274||
kammakâmâ analasâ kammaseṭṭhassa kârakâ |
râgaṃ dosaṃ pajahanti tena me samaṇâ piyâ. ||275||
tîṇi pâpassa mûlâni dhunanti sucikârino |
sabbapâpaṃ pahîn' esaṃ tena me samaṇâ piyâ. ||276||
kâyakammaṃ suci nesaṃ vacîkammañ ca tâdisaṃ |
manokammaṃ suci nesaṃ tena me samaṇâ piyâ. ||277||
vimalâ saṃkhamuttâ 'va suddhâ santarabâhirâ |
puṇṇâ sukkâna dhammânaṃ tena me samaṇâ piyâ. ||278||
bahussutâ dhammaddharâ ariyâ dhammajîvino |
atthaṃ dhammañ ca desenti tena me samaṇâ piyâ. ||279||
bahussutâ dhammaddharâ ariyâ dhammajîvino |
ekaggacittâ satimanto tena me samaṇâ piyâ. ||280||
dûraṅgamâ satimanto mantabhâṇî anuddhatâ |
dukkhass' antaṃ pajânanti tena me samaṇâ piyâ. ||281||
yamhâ gâmâ pakkamanti na vilokenti kiñcanaṃ |
anapekkhâ 'va gacchanti tena me samaṇâ piyâ. ||282||

1, B so palesasatiso, L so palepatito, P so phalesasatito, S so palessatito.—2, P Ampa°, S Ama°, *cdd.* °pâli.—3, S samânâ ti, B paṃ, P saṃ, C °jjhati, P °pujjhasi.—4, BCP samaṇi, *cdd.* nuna, C bhavissati.—5, L pavacchasi, B 1. hd. sayacchasi, 2. hd. pavacchasi, C sayañcasi, PS sayacchasi.—6, L Rohini, S Rohinî, BCS siyâ.—7, S puradatto°, P °dattho°, LP °jivino.—8, P âsumsukâ, C sâdunukâmâ, PS tena me, S sakâ, CS siyâ.—9, L cîrassaṃ, P cata, S taṃ, P tâvâ, S tâtâ, C °pucchâsi, L °pacchasi.—10, C tesan, S tesa, S °parikkamaṃ.—11, BPS kammese°.—12, BPS râgaṃ dosañ ca, BCS siyâ.—13, B tiṇi, C tini, S tîni.—14, C sabbaṃ pâpaṃ, BCLP pahin', BCS siyâ.—15, P vaci°, P sâdisaṃ.—16, P °kamma, BCS siyâ.—17, C saṅ°, P ca, S saddhâ.—18, BPS puṇṇa, C sukkânaṃ, B 1. hd. dhammâ, C te, BCS siyâ.—19, S dhammadharâ, BP °jivino.—20, P va, S siyâ.—21, PS dhammadharâ, P °jivino.—22, B saṃmakâ, BCS siyâ.—23, L dura°, S satî°, C °mantâ, LP °bhâṇi, C °bhâṇa, S °bhânî.—24, S saṇâ, BCS siyâ.—25, *cdd.* kiñcinaṃ.—26, BCS siyâ.

na te saṃ koṭṭhe osenti na kumbhiṃ na kaḷopiyaṃ |
parinitthitam esânâ tena me samaṇâ piyâ. ||283||
na te hiraññaṃ gaṇhanti na suvaṇṇaṃ na rûpiyaṃ |
paccuppannena yâpenti tena me samaṇâ piyâ. ||284||
nânâkulâ pabbajitâ nânâjanapadehi ca |
aññamaññaṃ piyâyanti tena me samaṇâ piyâ. ||285||
atthâya vata no bhoti kule jâtâ si Rohiṇi |
saddhâ buddhe ca dhamme ca saṅghe ca tibbagâravâ. ||286||
tuvaṃ h' etaṃ pajânâsi puññakkhettaṃ anuttaraṃ |
amhaṃ pi ete samaṇâ paṭiganhanti dakkhiṇaṃ |
paṭiṭṭhito h' ettha yañño vipulo no bhavissati. ||287||
sace bhâyasi dukkhassa sace te dukkham appiyaṃ |
upehi buddhaṃ saraṇaṃ dhammaṃ saṅghañ ca tâdinaṃ |
samâdiyâhi sîlâni tan te atthâya hehiti. ||288||
upemi buddhaṃ saraṇaṃ dhammaṃ saṅghañ ca tâdinaṃ |
samâdiyâmi sîlâni taṃ me atthâya hehiti. ||289||
brahmabandhu pure âsiṃ so idâni 'mhi brâhmaṇo |
tevijjo sotthiyo c' amhi vedagû c' amhi nhâtako. ||290||

Rohiṇî. ||

laṭṭhihattho pure âsiṃ so dâni migaluddako |
âsâya palipâ ghorâ nâsakkhiṃ pâram etase. ||291||
sumattaṃ maṃ maññamânâ Câpâ puttam atosayi |
Câpâya bandhanaṃ chetvâ pabbajissaṃ puno-m-ahaṃ. ||292||
mâ me kujjha mahâvîra mâ me kujjha mahâmuni |
na hi kodhaparetassa suddhi atthi kuto tapo. ||293||

1, C koṭha, L openti, BLPS kumbhi, C kampi, B 1. hd. kaṭhopi°, S kaṭṭhopi°. —2, C esâna, P esanâ, BCS siyâ.—3, L gaṇanti, P sava°.—4, L me ṇâ, P me samâ, BCS siyâ.—5, L pabbajjitâ, P pappa°.—6, L añammañaṃ, C pîyâ°, BCS siyâ.—7, P cata, C 1. hd., P goti, B. 1. hd., S koti, CPS pi, LP Rohini, S Rohinî.—8, *cdd.* saṃghe, BCLP tippa°, P °gâyavâ.—9, C tuvaṃ hetu pajâ-nâmi, LP °khettaṃ, C °ttam.—10, C amhaṃ, BPS pati°, P dakkhaṇaṃ.—11, CS pati°, P hattha, C °to sotthiṃ, B 1. hd. saño, S saññ o.—12, P bhâyaci, L te du(kkhassa sace te dukkha)m appiyaṃ.—13, P buddha, C saraṇaṃ buddhaṃ, CS saṃghañ, B 1. hd., S tâdisaṃ, C tâdini.—14, BCP hehîti, S tehiti.—15, C saraṇaṃ buddhaṃ, BCS saṃghañ.—16, L silâni, BPS tam, BCP hehîti.—17, C pûre, S âsi, S idân' amhi. BCLP brahmaṇo.—18, B 1. hd., S ṇhâtako.—19, BL Rohini, P Nohini, S Rohinî.—20, L °hatto, BCPS âsi.—21, C. âsayâ, BCPS nâsakkhi, P ram, B. 1. hd., CP etasse, B 2. hd. pâramasituṃ, L etassa.—22, BCS sumutta, P sumatta maña°, BP muttam, S muttamaṃ, B atotassi, C 1. hd., P atosassi, S tosassi.—23, S puno.—24, BCPS kujjhi, BCLP °vira, BPS kujjhi, S °munî.—25, C. 2. hd. kodhâ°, P sutti, L atti.

pakkâmissañ ca Nâlâto ko 'dha Nâlâya vacchati |
bandhanti itthirûpena samaṇe dhammajîvino. ||294||
ehi Kâḷa nivattassu bhuñja kâme yathâ pure |
ahaṃ ca te vasîkatâ ye ca me santi ñâtakâ. ||295||
etto ceva catubbhâgaṃ yathâ bhâsasi taṃ Câpe |
tayi rattassa posassa uḷâraṃ vata taṃ siyâ. ||296||
Kâḷa 'ṅginiṃ va takkâriṃ pupphitaṃ girimuddhani |
phullaṃ dâlikalaṭṭhiṃ va antodîpe va pâṭaliṃ ||297||
haricandanalittaṅgiṃ kâsikuttamadhârinîṃ |
taṃ maṃ rûpavatiṃ santiṃ kassa ohâya gacchasi. ||298||
sâkuntiko va sakuṇiṃ yathâ bandhitum icchati |
âharimena rûpena na maṃ tvaṃ bâdhayissasi. ||299||
imaṃ ca me puttaphalaṃ Kâḷa uppâditaṃ tayâ |
taṃ maṃ puttavatiṃ santiṃ kassa ohâya gacchasi. ||300||
jahanti putte sappaññâ tato ñâtî tato dhanaṃ |
pabbajanti mahâvîrâ nâgo chetvâ va bandhanaṃ. ||301||
idâni te imaṃ puttaṃ daṇḍena churikâya vâ |
bhûmiyaṃ va nisumbheyyaṃ puttasokâ na gacchasi. ||302||
sace puttaṃ sigâlânaṃ kukkurânaṃ padâhisi |
na maṃ puttakate jammi punar âvattayissasi. ||303||
handa kho dâni bhaddan te kuhiṃ Kâḷa gamissasi |

1, C pakka°, B 1. hd., Nâheto, 2. hd., Nâḷâto, C Nâlato, P Nâmalâto, B 1. hd., Nâbheyâ, 2. hd. Nâḷâya, BL vucchati, P vacchiti, S vuccati.—2, L °ntî, P °rupena, BP °jivino, C °jivine.—3, S Kâla, P nivattâsu, S nivatthassu, P bhuñca, C pûre.—4, CS ahañ, BCLP vasi°.—5, CPS ettho, BL Câpe, P catumbhâ°, S yathâ âsaya, CS tañ, P ta, *cdd.* ca me; but cfr. st. 308.—6, P tari, B yatthassa, P yattipossa, but *del.* po. BPS raṃ for taṃ.—7, B 1. hd. kâḷagiri, 2. hd. kâḷaginiṃ, C kâlaṃkâna, L kâḷaṅgini, P kâḷagini, S kâlagiri, B 1. hd., LPS ca, BL takkâri, C takkânari, P kakkâri, S takkârî, B 1. hd., L puppitâ, P puppitaṃ, S °tâ, BCLP gîri°, B 1. hd. °muddani, S °nî.—8, BPL dâlikalaṭhi, C dâḷikalaṭhi, 2. hd. dâlijalaṭhi, S dâlakalaṭṭhî, B, C 1. hd., LPS ca, BP °dipe, S ca, BCLP pâṭali, S pâṭalî.—9, B °ttaṃgî, C °ttaṅgi, P °ttaṃgi, S °ttaṅgî, BCLP °rini, S °rinî.—10, B tam, PS kamma, CP °vati, S °gatî, CPS santi, C kissa, B gacchati.—11, P ca, L *perhaps* sakuṇaṃ, BCP sakuṇi, S sakunî, C icchasi.—12, P âhâri°, S âhârîmena, P ru°, B rocayissayi, L bâcadha°, *but* ca *del.* as it seems, PS rocayissasi.—13, C amañ, S imañ, P sa, S kâla, P °dita, C 1. hd., P tassâ, S tassa.—14, B 1. hd., PS dhamma, B. 2. hd. tam, C tvam, CP °vati, S °vatî, CPS santi, B gacchati, L gacchasiṃ.—15, *cdd.* ñâti, P tako, B 1. hd. *om.* dhanaṃ.—16, BCL °virâ, P °dhirâ.—17, B 1. hd. *om.* te imaṃ.—18, B 1. hd. vanitumbhisaṃ, 2. hd. vanisubbhissa, CL vanisumbhiyam, P vandisubhâyaṃ, S vanisumbhîyaṃ, P suttaṃ sokâ S °sî.—19, *cdd.* siṅgâlâ°, C sadâhipi, B 1. hd. P sadâhisi, S tadâhisi.—20, B 1. hd. khamaṃ, 2. hd. na maṃ, BC puttaṃkate, BPLS jamhi, C jappi, P punanevatthayi°, S puna pavattayassasî.—21, S ko, P ti, 2. hand ta, CP kuhi, S Kâla, C Kâlâ, C gamissâsi.

katamaṃ gâmaṃ nigamaṃ nagaraṃ râjadhâniyo. ‖304‖
ahumha pubbe gaṇino asamaṇâ samaṇamânino |
gâmena gâmaṃ vicarimha nagare râjadhâniyo. ‖305‖
eso hi bhagavâ buddho nadiṃ Nerañjaraṃ pati |
sabbadukkhappahânâya dhammaṃ desesi pâṇinaṃ |
tassâhaṃ santike gacchaṃ so me sàtthâ bhavissati. ‖306‖
vandanaṃ dâni vajjâsi lokanâthaṃ anuttaraṃ |
padakkhiṇañ ca katvâna âdiseyyâsi dakkhiṇaṃ. ‖307‖
etaṃ kho labbham amhehi yathà bhâsasi taṃ Câpe |
vandanaṃ dâni te vajjaṃ lokanâthaṃ anuttaraṃ |
padakkhiṇañ ca katvâna âdisissâmi dakkhiṇaṃ. ‖308‖
tato ca Kâḷo pakkâmi nadiṃ Nerañjaraṃ pati |
so addasâsi sambuddhaṃ desentaṃ amataṃ padaṃ. ‖309‖
dukkhaṃ dukkhasamuppâdaṃ dukkhassa ca atikkamaṃ |
ariyaṭṭhaṅgikaṃ maggaṃ dukkhûpasamagâminaṃ. ‖310‖
tassa pâdâni vanditvâ katvâna naṃ padakkhiṇaṃ |
Câpâya âdisitvâna pabbaji anagâriyaṃ |
tisso vijjâ anuppattâ kataṃ buddhassa sâsanaṃ. ‖311‖

Câpâ. ‖

petâni bhoti puttâni khâdamânâ tuvaṃ pure |
tuvaṃ divâ ca ratto ca atîva paritappasi. ‖312‖
sâjja sabbâni khâditvâ satta puttâni brâhmaṇi |
Vâseṭṭhi kena vaṇṇena na bâḷhaṃ paritappasi. ‖313‖
bahûni me puttasatâni ñâtisaṅghasatâni ca |
khâditâni atîtaṃse mama tuyhañ ca brâhmaṇa. ‖314‖
sâhaṃ nissaraṇaṃ ñatvâ jâtiyâ maraṇassa ca |
na socâmi na rodâmi na câhaṃ paritappâmi. ‖315‖

1, L gâma, B 1. hd. gâmi, BPS nigamaṃ vâ, S nigamaṃ râja°, C nagara, BCLP °ṭhâniyo.—2, CL ahumhâ, S aham pi, L gaṇhino, S gaṇhino, B sama°. —3, C vicarimhâ, BCLP °ṭhâniyo.—4, BLP nadi, CS nadî, C 1. hd., L nerañca°, P °ṃja°, S patî.—5, B. 1. hd., PS sabbe°, CL °pahâ°, CP deseti, S pâni°.—6, B 2. hd. °tikaṃ, S sattâ.—7, C vandanan.—8, BPS âdiyissâmi.—9, C laddhaṃ, P lambham, S labbhaṃ, L yathâ bhâsi taṃ câme, P taṃ, CS tañ ca me.—10, C °nan, L tâni, C gaccham, P loke°.—11, BPS âdiyi°.—12, C va, CPS Kâlo, S paṇṇamî, LS nadî, CP nadi, S patî.—13, BLP adassâsi, P desantaṃ, S °senti. —15, BCP dukkhu°.—16, B tassâ, B katvâ aggada°, C katvânam abhida°, PS katvâna aggapada°.—17, C avi katvâna, PS âdiyitvâna, B anâ°.—18, P kathaṃ. —20, C puttânaṃ, BLS khâdamânaṃ, P khâdhamâna.—21, P ati ca, S atîca. 22, BP svâjjâ, S svâjja, P satta or sattha, L sata, LP brahmaṇi, S °ṇî.—23, *cdd.* Vâsi°, S °ṭṭhi na. S bâlhaṃ.—24, PS bahuni, P °sagha°, S °saṃgha°, B °sabhâni.—25, P khâdithâni, BP ati°, C atitaṃso, L brahmaṇa, P brahmaṇi, S brâhmaṇâ.—26, C niyaraṇaṃ, P maṇassa ca.—27, C na câpi, *cdd.* paritappati.

abbhutaṃ vata Vâseṭṭhi vâcaṃ bhâsasi edisaṃ |
kassa tvaṃ dhammam aññâya giraṃ bhâsasi edisaṃ. ||316||
esa brâhmaṇa sambuddho nagaraṃ Mithilaṃ pati |
sabbadukkhappahânâya dhammaṃ desesi pâṇinaṃ. ||317||
tassâhaṃ brâhmaṇa arahato dhammaṃ sutvâ nirupadhiṃ |
tattha viññâtasaddhammâ puttasokaṃ byapânudiṃ. ||318||
so ahaṃ pi gamissâmi nagaraṃ Mithilaṃ pati |
app eva maṃ so bhagavâ sabbadukkhâ pamocaye. ||319||
addasa brâhmaṇo buddhaṃ vippamuttaṃ nirupadhiṃ |
tassa dhammam adesesi muni dukkhassa pâragû. ||320||
dukkhaṃ dukkhasamuppâdaṃ dukkhassa ca atikkamaṃ |
ariyaṭṭhaṅgikaṃ maggaṃ dukkhûpasamagâminaṃ. ||321||
tattha viññâtasaddhammo pabbajjaṃ samarocayi |
Sujâto tîhi rattîhi tisso vijjâ aphassayi. ||322||
ehi sârathi gacchâhi rathaṃ nîyâdayâhi 'maṃ |
ârogyaṃ brâhmaṇiṃ vajja pabbajito dâni brâhmaṇo |
Sujâto tîhi rattîhi tisso vijjâ aphassayi. ||323||
tato ca ratham âdâya sahassaṃ câpi sârathi |
ârogyaṃ brâhmaṇiṃ avoca pabbajito dâni brâhmaṇo |
Sujâto tîhi rattîhi tisso vijjâ aphassayi. ||324||
etaṃ c' ahaṃ assarathaṃ sahassaṃ câpi sârathi |
tevijjaṃ brâhmaṇaṃ sutvâ puṇṇapattaṃ dadâmi te. ||325||
tumh' eva hotu assaratho sahassaṃ câpi brâhmaṇi |
ahaṃ pi pabbajissâmi varapaññassa santike. ||326||

1, B 1. hd. apputaṃ, C abbhûtaṃ, C Vâsiṭhi, P appûta, S thâ, P vâsam, S vâcam, P edisi, B. 1. hd., S esi.—2, CP giraṃ.—3, LP brahmaṇa, C Midhilaṃ, B 1. hd., L Mitilaṃ.—4, LP °dukkhâ pahâ°, S °kkhapa°, C deseti.—5, B 2. hd. tassa, LP brahmaṇa, S aharato, L nirûpadhiṃ, P nirûpadhi, BCS °padhi.—6, S °sotaṃ, B byâpâ°, C apânudi, P byâpârudi, S °nudî.—7, BCLP Midhilaṃ.—8, P amp'.—9, B bhaddasa, S addasaṃ, LP brahmaṇo, BC nirûpadhi, L nirûpamiṃ, PS nirupadhi.—10, B 2. hd. so 'ssa, B dhamma pa°, C dhammaṃ made°, S muni, LS pâragu.—11, B 1. hd. duggaṃ, S dukkhesamu°.—12, S ariyaddha°, B dukkhûpasamapagâminaṃ, L dukkhusamapagâ°, CS dukkhupa°.—13, P viñâti°, BLPS pabbajaṃ, PS mam aro°.—14, CPS tihi, PS rattihi, P tiso, LS apassayi, BC apassasi, P aphassassi.—15, L sârati, L rataṃ, B 1. hd. niyâtassâhi, 2. hd. niyâdayâhi, C niyyâthayâhi. L ni°, PS niyâtassâhi.—16, B 1. hd., LS arogyaṃ, *cdd.* brahmaṇi, B vajjâ. CPS vijjâ, BPS pabbâjito, BCLP brahmaṇo.—17, L tihi, BL rattihi, P tiso vijja, B phassasi, 2. hd. °yi, L apassayi, S apassasi.—18, P tato datham, S °ya ya sa°, B 1. hd. sahavasaṃ.—19, B 1. hd. C 1. hd., LP aro°, BCLP brahmaṇi, S brahmaṇî, S aham pi, BCLP brahmaṇo.—20, P sujâtho (?) S tihi, B 1. hd. aphassasi, 2. hd. °yi, L apassayi, P aphassassi, S apassasi.—21, C etañ ca te assa°, P ca taṃ, LP rataṃ, C vâpi, L sârati.—22, P vevijjaṃ, LP brahma°, S °puttaṃ, B dâdâmi, P dadâci.—23, C tuyhaṃ va, LP sahassañ, BCLP brahmaṇi, C 2. hd. brahmaṇî, S °ṇî.—24, S aham, L pabbajji°.

hatthigavassaṃ maṇikuṇḍalañ ca phîtañ c' imaṃ gehavigataṃ pahâya |
pitâ pabbajito tuyhaṃ bhuñja bhogâni Sundari tuvaṃ dâyâdikâ kule. ||327||
hatthigavassaṃ maṇikuṇḍalañ ca rammañ c' imaṃ gehavigataṃ pahâya |
pitâ pabbajito mayhaṃ puttasokena addito |
ahaṃ pi pabbajissâmi bhâtu sokena additâ. ||328||
so te ijjhatu saṃkappo yaṃ tvaṃ patthesi Sundari |
uttiṭṭhapiṇḍo uñcho ca paṃsukûlañ ca cîvaraṃ |
etâni abhisaṃbhontî paraloke anâsavâ. ||329||
sikkhamânâya me ayye dibbacakkhuṃ visodhitaṃ |
pubbenivâsaṃ jânâmi yattha me vusitaṃ pure. ||330||
tuvaṃ nissâya kalyâṇi therîsaṅghassa sobhaṇe |
tisso vijjâ anuppattâ kataṃ buddhassa sâsanaṃ. ||331||
anujânâhi me ayye icche Sâvatthiṃ gantave |
sîhanâdaṃ nadissâmi buddhaseṭṭhassa santike. ||332||
passa Sundari satthâraṃ hemavaṇṇaṃ harittacaṃ |
adantânaṃ dametâraṃ sambuddham akutobhayaṃ. ||333||
passa Sundariṃ âyantiṃ vippamuttaṃ nirupadhiṃ |
vîtarâgaṃ visaṃyuttaṃ katakiccam anâsavaṃ. ||334||
Bârâṇasîto nikkhamma tava santikam âgatâ |
sâvikâ te mahâvîra pâde vandati Sundarî. ||335||
tuvaṃ buddho tuvaṃ satthâ tuyhaṃ dhîta mhi brâhmaṇa |
orasâ mukhato jâtâ katakiccâ anâsavâ. ||336||

1, L hatthîṃ, L °ṇḍala, P °laṃ, L pitañ, B 1. hd., PS pitaṃ, P simaṃ, L ima, CPS gaha°.—2, P vitâ, L °jji°, L tumyhaṃ, PS bhuñji, P te bhâgâni, S tavaṃ, BPS dâyânikâ tule.—3, P °gavâ°, LP rammaṃ, P îmaṃ, S i (sic) CPS gaha°.—4, L °jji°, C tuyhaṃ, S muttabhogena, BC aḍḍito, LPS aṭṭito.—5, S ahaṃ, CL pabbajji°, B aḍḍitâ, C aḍḍikâ, P aṭṭitâ, LS aṭṭito.—6, BPS icchitu, C saṅ°, L sakappo, P matesi, S pattesi Sundarî.—7, BCPS uttiṭha°, C °piṇḍo ca, B 1. hd. uccho, C, B 2. hd. ucchâ, L uñcha, P ucco, S uccho, BCLP °kulañ, S °kulaṃ, BL civaraṃ.—8, BCPS °bhonti.—9, L °cakkhu.—10, L °saṃ na jâ°, CP yatta, S yata.—11, P nissâyaṃ, BS °ṇî, LS theri, C there°, BPS °saṃghassa, BL sobhiṇi, P sobhaṇi, S sobhaṇî.—13, BPS ayya, BCLS Sâvatthi, P Sâvatti, C gantuve, PS gandhave.—14, LS siha°.—15, S passatha, BCS Sundarî, B 1. hd. sattânaṃ, L sattâ°, S sattâ he°, P °vaṇṇa, °ttavaṃ.—16, S anadantâ°, B 1. hd., CPS dametânaṃ.—17, CS °rîm, *cdd.* âyanti, BC nirûpadhi, L nirupamiṃ, P nîrûpadhi, S nirupadhi.—18, BCLP vita°, C kiccaṃ.—19, P Bâra°, BLP °ṇasito, S °nasîto, P nikkhi°, S ssantikam âtâ.—20, S sâdhikâ, BCP °vira, LP Sundari, C tuvaṃ dhitâ, L dhîtâ, BP dhita, S mpi.—21, LP bra°, S brahmana.—22, P orassa, L °kicca, P anâsata.

tassâ te svâgataṃ bhadde tato te adurâgataṃ |
evaṃ hi dantâ âyanti satthu pâdâni vandikâ |
vîtarâgâ visaṃyuttâ katakiccâ anâsavâ. ||337||

Sundarî. ||

daharâhaṃ suddhavasanâ yaṃ pure dhammam asuṇiṃ |
tassâ me appamattâya saccâbhisamayo ahu. ||338||
tato 'haṃ sabbakâmesu bhûsaṃ aratim ajjhagaṃ |
sakkâyasmiṃ bhayaṃ disvâ nekkhammaṃ yeva pihaye. ||339||
hitvân' ahaṃ ñâtigaṇaṃ dâsakammakarâni ca |
gâmakhettâni phîtâni ramaṇîye pamodite |
pahây' ahaṃ pabbajitâ sâpateyyam anappakaṃ. ||340||
evaṃ saddhâya nikkhamma saddhamme suppavedite |
na me taṃ assa patirûpaṃ âkiñcañ̃ñaṃ hi patthaye |
yâ jâtarûparajataṃ ṭhapetvâ punar âgame. ||341||
rajataṃ jâtarûpaṃ vâ na bodhâya na santaye |
na etaṃ samaṇasâruppaṃ na etaṃ ariyadhanaṃ. ||342||
lobhanaṃ madanaṃ c' etaṃ mohanaṃ rajavaḍḍhanaṃ |
sâsaṅkaṃ bahuâyâsaṃ n' atthi c' ettha dhuvaṃ ṭhiti. ||343||
ettha rattâ pamattâ ca saṃkiliṭṭhamanâ narâ |
aññamañ̃ñena byâruddhâ puthukubbanti medhagaṃ. ||344||
vadho bandho parikleso jâni sokapariddavo |
kâmesu adhipannânaṃ dissate byasanaṃ bahuṃ. ||345||
taṃ mañ ñâtî amittâ va kiṃ maṃ kâmesu yuñjatha |
jânâtha maṃ pabbajitaṃ kâmesu bhayadassiniṃ. ||346||

1, B 2. hd., L atho.—2, P 1. hand eva, B 1. hd. dattha, C dantam, P rantâ, —3, BCLP vita°, B 1. hd. gata°, L °kicca.—4, LP °ri.—5, P dahadâ ahaṃ. BCS daharâ ahaṃ, S asuni, LP asuṇi.—6, C anuppamattâya.—7, C tato ahaṃ, B bhusaṃ, L susaṃ, BLP ajjhagâ.—8, B nekkhamma, 2. hd. °ama, C nikkhâmmam, L nekkhampaṃ, C eva, S pihaye.—9, S °ganaṃ, C 1. hd. °karâṇi.—10, B 1. hd, S pitâni, CL phit°, P bit°, BCLP ramaṇiye, S ramanîye, B 1. hd., S samodite.—11, L pabbajjitâ, P pappajitâ, S pabbajîtâ, C °jitvâ.—12, P santâya, S saddâya, C nikkhamaṃ, P °dita.—13, L thaṃ, BC paṭi°, S patîrûpaṃ âkiñcaṃñaṃ, BS pattaye.—14, CLPS yo, B ro, P °rupa°.—15, L rajabhaṃ, B °ta, L santiyâ, C 1. hd. santiye, 2. hd. santiyâ.—16, C *om.* na, L n' etaṃ.—17, C madanañ, P motanaṃ rajabandhana, S râjabandhanaṃ, B °bandhanaṃ.—18, BLS sâsaṃka, P sâsakaṃ bahû°, P dhûva, P dhîti, BS dhiti.—19, L etta, P samatthâ, S saṃkilaṭṭhamanâ.—20, BCP °kuppanti, BCPS medhakaṃ.—22, B 1. hd., P diyate, S diyate, P bahû, S bahu.—23, P tam, BCLP mañâti, S ñâti, BCPS ca, *cdd.* ki, corr. C 2. hd., P kâmasu yuñcatha, B 1. hd. °thi.—24, L pabbajjitaṃ, P pappa°, L ṇâmesu, BCLP °dassini, S °dassinî.

na hirañ̃ñasuvaṇṇena parikkhîyanti âsavâ |
amittâ vadhakâ kâmâ sapattâ sallabandhanâ. ||347||
taṃ mañ ñâtî amittâ va kiṃ maṃ kâmesu yuñjatha |
jânâtha maṃ pabbajitaṃ muṇḍaṃ saṃghâṭipârutaṃ. ||348||
uttiṭṭhapiṇḍo uñcho ca paṃsukûlañ ca cîvaraṃ |
etaṃ kho mama sâruppaṃ anagârûpanissayo. ||349||
vantâ mahesinâ kâmâ ye dibbâ ye ca mânusâ |
khemaṭṭhâne vimuttâ te pattâ te acalaṃ sukhaṃ. ||350||
mâhaṃ kâmehi saṃgacchiṃ yesu tâṇaṃ na vijjati |
amittâ vadhakâ kâmâ aggikhandhûpamâ dukhâ. ||351||
paripantho eso sabhayo savighâto sakaṇṭako |
gedho suvisamo c' eso mahanto mohanâmukho. ||352||
upasaggo bhîmarûpo ca kâmâ sappasirûpamâ |
ye bâlâ abhinandanti andhabhûtâ puthujjanâ. ||353||
kâmapaṅkasattâ hi janâ bahû loke aviddasû ||
pariyantaṃ nâbhijânanti jâtiyâ maraṇassa ca. ||354||
duggatigamanaṃ maggaṃ manussâ kâmahetukaṃ |
bahuṃ ve paṭipajjanti attano roga-m-âvahaṃ. ||355||
evaṃ amittajananâ tâpanâ saṃkilesikâ |
lokâmisâ bandhanîyâ kâmâ maraṇabandhanâ. ||356||
ummâdanâ ullapanâ kâmâ cittapamâthino |
sattânaṃ saṃkilesâya khippaṃ Mârena oḍḍitaṃ. ||357||
anantâdînavâ kâmâ bahudukkhâ mahâvisâ |

1, C hirañena su°, LS °kkhiya°, BP °kkhiyya°, C anâsavâ, P âsanivâ.—2, P samattâ, B 1. hd., CS pamattâ.—3, BCLP mañâti, BCS ñâti, BCPS ca, *cdd.* ki, S komesu.—4, L pabbajjitaṃ, C saṅghâ°.—5, BCLP uttiṭha°, C °piṇḍa, P ucco, B 1. hd. CS uccho, B 2. hd. ucchâ, LPB (S ?) °kulañ, C °kûlaṃ ti.—6, S pama, BCS anâgâ°, BLS °rupa°.—7, P manusâ.—8, LP khemaṭhâne, L he acala.—9, S mâ 'laṃ, LP °gacchi, C °gañchi, S saṃghacchi, C tâniṇaṃ, PS tânaṃ, P vijati.—10, L chamitthâ, LS °dhupamâ, C °ndhasamâ, P °dhopamâ, BCP dukkhâ.—11, B paripandho (?) dha bhayo; 2. hd. *del.* dha, C paribandho esa bhayo, L paribandho dha esa bhayo, P paribandho (corr. to paribaddho, as it seems) eta sabhayo, S paripanno dha esa bhayo, LP °kaṇḍako, S sandhâkaṇḍako.—12, B 1. hd., PS rodho, LS sucisamo, C gehe suvisamaṃ c' etaṃ mahanta mohanaṃ sukhaṃ.—13, CLP bhimma°, S bhimarupo, B bhima°, S kâha, LPS sabba°, S °sîrupamâ.—14, S halâ, LS °bhutâ, P puthujanâ.—15, CP kâmasaṃsaggasattâ, S °paṃka°, B 2. hd. °pañkena, P *om.* janâ, B 1. hd. nâ; *del.* 2. hd., BS bahu, L aviddasu, P avindasu, C avindisu, BS avindisuṃ.—16, B 1. hd., C abhijâ°, L na jâna°, P jâtirâ, C marassa.—17, B duggatidhammakhaṃ, PSB manussa, S kâhetukaṃ.—18, P bahû, BS bahu, PS rogapâdantaṃ, B râgapâdantaṃ.—19, S amittha°, B amittâ°.—20, BPS lokamissa, L °misa, C 1. hd. °missa, *cdd.* bandhaniyâ.—21, P ummâdanâ ummâdanâ kâmâ, BP cittassa, CS cittasa, BCPS mâdhino.—22, L sattâna, BLPS oṭṭitaṃ, C udditaṃ.—23, C na anantâpinavâ, LS °âdinavâ, P °âdinapâ.

appassâdâ raṇakarâ sukkapakkhavisosanâ. ‖358‖
sâhaṃ etâdisaṃ katvâ byasanaṃ kâmahetukaṃ |
na taṃ paccâgamissâmi nibbânâbhiratâ sadâ. ‖359‖
raṇaṃ karitvâ kâmânaṃ sîtibhâvâbhikaṅkhinî |
appamattâ vihissâmi tesaṃ saṃyojanakkhaye. ‖360‖
asokaṃ virajaṃ khemaṃ ariyaṭṭhaṅgikaṃ ujuṃ |
taṃ maggaṃ anugacchâmi yena tiṇṇâ mahesino. ‖361‖
imaṃ passatha dhammaṭṭhaṃ Subhaṃ kammâradhîtaraṃ |
anejaṃ upasampajja rukkhamûlamhi jhâyati. ‖362‖
ajj' aṭṭhamî pabbajitâ saddhâ saddhammasobhaṇâ |
vinîtâ Uppalavaṇṇâya tevijjâ maccuhâyinî. ‖363‖
sâyaṃ bhujissâ anaṇâ bhikkhunî bhâvitindriyâ |
sabbayogavisaṃyuttâ katakiccâ anâsavâ. ‖364‖
taṃ Sakko devasaṅghena upasaṃgamma iddhiyâ |
namassati bhûtapati Subhaṃ kammâradhîtaran ti. ‖365‖

Subhâ kammâradhîtâ. ‖

vîsatinipâto samatto. ‖

Jîvakambavanaṃ rammaṃ gacchantiṃ bhikkhuniṃ Subhaṃ |
dhuttako saṃnivâresi tam enaṃ abravî Subhâ. ‖366‖
kiṃ te aparâdhitaṃ mayâ yaṃ maṃ ovariyâna tiṭṭhasi |
na hi pabbajitâya âvuso puriso saṃphusanâya kappati. ‖367‖
garuke mama satthu sâsane yâ sikkhâ sugatena desitâ |

1, LP appasâdâ, S appasâdhâ, C °kârâ.—2, P etaṃ disaṃ, S todisam.—3, BLPS pacchâ°, BLPS nibbânabhi°.—4, BP siti°, B 1. hd. °kaṃkhiṇi, 2. hd. °khîni, P °khini, S °kandini.—5, C viharissâmi ratâ sañojanakkhayo, BLPS tâsaṃ.—6, BLPS uju, C ujû.—7, C kaṃ, PSBC °sinâ.—8, BCP °dhitaraṃ.—9, L °pajjiṃ, B 1. hd. sâyati.—10, B 1. hd. *om.* ajj', CP aṭhami, B aṭhamhi, S aṭṭhamhi, L pabbajjitâ, P pappajjitâ, B °bhakâ.—11, *cdd.* vinitâ, L uppalaṃva°, P upala°, S °vannâya, B 1. hd. °bhâsini, 2. hd. hâyini, C maccuhâyini, L maccabhâsini, P paccutâyini, S paccubhâsini.—12, LP bhûjissâ, S bhujjissâ, BCP aṇaṇâ, S ananâ, P °ni, BC bhikkhûni.—13, B sabbeyoga°.—14, BS °saṃghena, C °saṅkama, S °saṃkamma.—15, B 1. hd. Sutaṃ, S Sûbhaṃ kammaṃradhitaran, S kammâravicâran, B °dhicâran, C °dhitaran.—16, BPS Subha, LPS °dhitâ. B °ditâ, B 2. hd.kammâyaditâ.—17, P visati°.—18, B Jiva°, 1. hd. kammadhanam; corr. 2. hd., B °nti, C °nta, BC °ûnî, B 1. hd. Sutâ, L Jîvakamma°, P Jinakamma°, PS °nti °ni —19, S vuttako, L taṃ ni°, LP abravi, S abruvî, B 1. hd. Sutâ.—20, BP ki, C kin, C °dhitaṃ mayâ yam, CP ovadiyâna.—21, BL pabbajji°, P saṃpu°.—22, BP garute, S ya.

parisuddhapadaṃ anaṅgaṇaṃ kiṃ maṃ ovariyâna tiṭṭhasi. ||368||

âvilacitto anâvilaṃ sarajo vîtarajaṃ anaṅgaṇaṃ |
sabbattha vimuttamânasaṃ kiṃ maṃ ovariyâna tiṭṭhasi. ||369||

daharâ ca apâpikâ c' asi kiṃ te pabbajjâ karissati |
nikkhipa kâsâyacîvaraṃ ehi ramâmase pupphite vane. ||370||

madhurañ ca pavanti sabbaso kusumarajena samuddhatâ dumâ |
paṭhamavasanto sukho utu ehi ramâmase pupphite vane. ||371||

kusumitasikharâ ca pâdapâ abhigajjanti va mâluteritâ |
kâ tuyhaṃ rati bhavissati yadi ekâ vanam ogâhissasi. ||372||

vâḷamigasaṅghasevitaṃ kuñjaramattakareṇuloḷitaṃ |
asahâyikâ gantum icchasi rahitaṃ bhîsanakaṃ mahâvanaṃ. ||373||

tapanîyakatâ va dhîtikâ vicarasi Cittarathe va accharâ |
kâsikasukhumehi vagguhi sobhasi vasanehi 'nûpame. ||374||

ahaṃ tava vasânugo siyaṃ yadi viharemasi kânanantare |
na hi m' atthi tayâ piyataro pâṇo kinnarimandalocane. ||375||

yadi me vacanaṃ karissasi sukhitâ ehi agâram âvasa |
pâsâdanivâtavâsinî parikamman te karontu nâriyo. ||376||

kâsikasukhumâni dhâraya abhiropehi ca mâlavaṇṇakaṃ |

1, B 1. hd. °para, 2. hd. °pada, CP °paraṃ, S °ddhapaṃ, S anaṃga°, BCLP ki, B paṃ, P ma, C ovadi°.—2, CP avîla°, L aṅgaṇaṃ, S aṅganaṃ.—3, P sampattha, BCP ki, B 2. hd. C ovadi°.—4, C va asâmikâ, PS apâsikâ, *cdd.* vasi, LP ki, C kin, S pabbajjâya, C pabbajâ karissasi.—5, B nikkhîpa, C nikkhamma, S nikkhipi, B 1. hd., PS puppite, C supu°.—6, C °raṃ ca pabhavanti, C samuṭhitâ.—7, B patha°, LS paṭhamaṃ, P pathamaṃ, L vassantosumo, S ramâmate, B 1. hd., P puppite, S pupphabbate.—8, P °simikharâ, C va, P pâdasâ, B atigacchanti, CPS abhigacchanti, B mâluke°.—9, P ogâhissati, C obhâ°.—10, PS °saṃgha°, C °mattâkareṇuloḷitaṃ, B 1. hd. °loṭhitaṃ, 2. hd. °loḷitaṃ, S °loṭṭhitaṃ.—11, P pahârikâ, BS sahâyikâ, LP rahikaṃ, BLPS bhisa°, C bhiṃsa°, B °taṃ, P pahâvanaṃ.—12, BCL tapaniya°, P tapanissa, BCLP dhitikâ, P vicaraci, B Cittarase.—13, L vasadhanehi, BCS vasavanehi, B nupame, C nopame, L nûpamo, P nusame, S nussame. The û is lengthened metri caussa.—14, C tañ ca, L vata, P taṃ ca, B 1. hd., S vasavanugo, C °nubho, BPS siyuṃ, L viharesi, B 1. hd., S viharemapi, C vihâresasi, C. 1. hd. kânantanare, 2. hd. kânantare.—15, B 1. hd., PS atti tassâ, C kinnara°, P kinnarîm°.—16, S sukhîtâ, BPS âvase.—17, BCP °vâsini, L to, BLPS karonta.—18, B atirohehi, C abhirososi, S abhirohehi, P abhiyohehi, BPS mâḷa°.

kañcanamaṇimuttakaṃ bahuṃ vividhaṃ âbharaṇaṃ karomi te. ||377||

sudhotarajapacchadaṃ subhaṃ gonakatûlikasantataṃ navaṃ |
abhirûha sayanaṃ mahârahaṃ candanamaṇḍitaṃ sâragandhikaṃ. ||378||

uppalaṃ ca udakato ubbhataṃ yathâ yaṃ amanussasevitaṃ |
evaṃ tuvaṃ brahmacârini sakesu aṅgesu jaraṃ gamissasi. ||379||

kin te idha sârasammataṃ kuṇapapûramhi susânavaḍḍhane |
bhedanadhamme kaḷevare yaṃ disvâ vimano udikkhasi. ||380||

akkhîni ca turiyâ-r-iva kinnariyâ-r-iva pabbatantare |
tava me nayanâni dakkhiya bhiyyo kâmarati pavaḍḍhati. ||381||

uppalasikharopamânite vimale hâṭakasannibhe mukhe |
tava me nayanâni dakkhiya bhiyyo kâmaguṇo pavaḍḍhati. ||382||

api dûragatâ saremhase âyatapamhe visuddhadassane |
na hi m' atthi tayâ piyatarâ nayanâ kinnarimandalocane. ||383||

apathena payâtum icchasi candaṃ kîḷanakaṃ gavesasi |
Meruṃ laṅghetum icchasi yo tvaṃ buddhasutaṃ maggayasi. ||384||

1, S kañcana°, P °mâni°, S °mani°, S °mattakaṃ, P vividha.—2, B 2. hd., S gonaka°, C gonakaṃtûlikaṭhasaṇhataṃ, 2. hd. °santhataṃ, P paṇhataṃ, B 1. hd., S °saṇhataṃ.—3, C ati°, S °maṇḍita, P °gaṇḍikaṃ.—4, LP upalaṃ, BC va, C ubbhitaṃ.—5, L tu, S °cârinî, C 2. hd. sakesa, P aṅke, S aṃkesu, BS rajaṃ.—6, B te i sâ°, B 1. hd. sâsanasabbataṃ, 2. hd. sâsanasammataṃ, C 1. hd. sâsanasammati, 2. hd. sâsanasammataṃ, but Cy as L, P sâsanasappataṃ, S sâsanasabbataṃ, S kunapa°, BP °puramhi, S susâsana°.—7, L bhena°, P kaḷevaye, S kalevare, BL udakkhasi, S udakkhasî.—8, BCLP akkhini, S akkhiṇî, C turiyâni ca, L kindariyâ, S kiṇṇa°.—9, L ma, C udikkhiya, S bhîyyo, P °yati, S °ratî.—10, BCLP upala°, C °sikharâsamâ°, C hâtaka°, BS sâṭaka°.—11, P nayanâna, B nayanobhi, S nayanâbhi, CL udikkhiya, P udakkhiya, S bhîyyo.—12, CP asi, BS avi, CL dura°, B 1. hd. saremase, 2. hd. sarâmase, C 1. hd. demhase, 2. hd. saremhase, L saramhase, PS saremase, L âyatamamhe, B 1. hd. âyatamhe, P visuddhaṃda°.—13, P atti, *cdd.* piyataro, B pî°, B 1. hd. PS nayano.—14, B asakena, 2 hd. asatena, P âsatena, S âsakena, B 1. hd, PS sayâ°, L yâtuṃ, BCPS canda, BCLP kiḷa°, S kîla°.—15, BCPS Meru, S laghe°, BP buddhaṃsu°, B 1. hd. maggissasi, 2. hd. maggiyasi, C 1. hd. maggassasi, 2. hd. magiyasi, PS maggassasi.

n' atthi hi loke sadevake râgo yattha pi dâni me siyâ |
na pi naṃ jânâmi kîriso atha maggena hato samûlako.
‖385‖
iṅghâḷakhuyâ va ujjhito visapatto-r-iva aggato kato |
na pi naṃ passâmi kîriso atha maggena hato samûlako.
‖386‖
yassâ siyâ apaccavekkhitaṃ satthâ vâ anusâsito siyâ |
tvaṃ tâdisikaṃ palobhaya jânantiṃ so imaṃ vihaññasi.
‖387‖
mayhaṃ hi akkuṭṭhavandite sukhadukkhe ca sati upaṭṭhitâ |
saṅkhatam asubhan ti jâniya sabbatth' eva mano na limpati. ‖388‖
sâhaṃ sugatassa sâvikâ maggaṭṭhaṅgikayânayâyinî |
uddhaṭasallâ anâsavâ suññâgâragatâ ramâm' ahaṃ. ‖389‖
diṭṭhâ hi mayâ sucittitâ sombhâ dârukacillakâ navâ |
tantihi ca khîlakehi ca vinibaddhâ vividhaṃ panaccitâ.
‖390‖
tamh' uddhaṭe tantikhîlake visaṭṭhe vikale paripakkate |
avinde khaṇḍaso kate kimhi tattha manaṃ nivesaye. ‖391‖
tathûpamaṃ dehakâni maṃ tehi dhammehi vinâ na vattanti |
dhammehi vinâ na vattanti kimhi tattha manaṃ nivesaye.
‖392‖
yathâ haritâlena makkhitaṃ addasa cittikaṃ bhittiyâ kataṃ |

1, S rogo, P m' idâni.—2, B 1. hd. ni mi, S na mi, *cdd.* kiriso, P paggena (?) B 1. hd., S yâto, BCPS °mûlato.—3, C 1. hd. iṅghala°, 2. hd. iṅghaḷa°, L igha°, P iṅgha°, S iṃghalakuyâ, L vîsa°, B 1. hd., S visamattho, B aggito gato.—4, BLPS ki°, C kidiso, B 1. hd., S yâto, L samulako, BCPS °lato.—5, B 1. hd. yâyâ, B 1. hd PS piyâ, S atthâ, B 2. hd., C 2. hd. anupâsito.—6, C tâdisaṃ kaṃ, B 1. hd. PS °lobhaye, L jânantî, BCPS jânanti, P yo, L dhihañasi.—7, P aggutha°, S °vantite, C va, L satiñ ca paṭhitâ.—8, S saṃkha°, P jâtiyâ, S maṇo, B *om.* na, P lippati.—9, CS °aṃgika°, *cdd.* °yini.—10, BPS uddhata°.—11, P sohbha, S sobbhâ, B 1 hd. dâruṇa,° S diruka°, P dâruṇavilla°, S nâvâ.—12, L tantubhi, BPS tantibhi, C 1. hd. PS va, C 2. hd. *del.* va. *cdd.* khila°, BL vinibandhâ, C vinibandhu, PS vinibandha, B 1. hd. sanacchitâ, 2. hd. panacchitâ, C paracchikâ, L manaccitâ, corr. 2. hd., P sanacchitâ, S sanicchatâ.—13, B 2. hd. tam, C 2. hd. uṭhate, L uddhate, P addhate, S andhate, L °khilake, P °khilaṅke, BS °khilasaṃke, C °khilate, C vissaṭhe, P visaṭha, B parikkate.—14, L bhavinde, S khaṇṭaso, P kate mhi ta°.—15, PS tathupamaṃ, B dehakâmi, S °kâna, B naṃ, C man, C vattati.—16, BPS *om.* dhammehi vinâ na vattanti, C santidhammehi vinâ na vatti (sic).—17, S °tolena, BLP makkhittaṃ, BP addasaṃ, C 1. hd. citikaṃ, C bhatti°.

tamhi te viparîtadassanaṃ paññâ mânusikâ niratthikâ. ||393||

mâyaṃ viya aggato kataṃ supinante va suvaṇṇapâdapaṃ |
upadhâvasi addha rittakaṃ janamajjhe-r-iva rupparûpakaṃ. ||394||

vaṭṭani-r-iva koṭar' ohitâ majjhebubbuḷakâ saassukâ |
pîḷikoḷikâ c' ettha jâyati vividhâ cakkhuvidhâ 'va piṇḍitâ. ||395||

uppâṭiya cârudassanâ na ca pajjittha asaṅgamânasâ |
handa te cakkhuṃ harassu taṃ tassa narassa adâsi tâvade. ||396||

tassa ca viramâsi tâvade râgo tattha khamâpayi ca naṃ |
sotthi siyâ brahmacârini na puno edisakaṃ bhavissati. ||397||

âhaniya edisaṃ janaṃ aggiṃ pajjalitaṃ va liṅgiya |
gaṇhissaṃ âsîvisaṃ viya api nu sotthi siyâ khamehi no. ||398||

muttâ ca tato sâ bhikkhunî agami buddhavarassa santikaṃ |
passiya varapuññalakkhaṇaṃ cakkhu âsi yathâpurâṇakan ti. ||399||

Subhâ Jîvakambavanikâ. ||

timsanipâto samatto. ||

nagaramhi kusumanâme Pâṭaliputtamhi pathaviyâ |
maṇḍe Sakyakulakulînâyo dve bhikkhuniyo guṇavatiyo. ||400||

1, C tamhi va te, BCLP viparita°, BS paṭhâ, C mânussikâ, B 2. hd., C 2. hd., niratthakâ, C 1. hd. niruttikâ, L niratthikâ, PS nirattikâ.—2, P supinantena.—3, B 1. hd. upadâvasi, 2. hd. upaṭhâvasi, C 1. hd. upadhâcasi, 2. hd. upaṭhâvasi, L upaṭhâsi, P muddha, B 1. hd., S mandha, C muṭha, C 1. hd. ritthakaṃ, BCL rûpa°, B °rupakaṃ.—4, S vaṭṭanî, P °ni-y-iva, S kota°, P °yohitâ, B °pubbaḷhaṃkâ, C °pubbaḷhakâ, L °pubbuḷhakâ. P °pubbaḷakâ, S pubbaḷhakâ.—5, BCLP piḷi°, P ° koṭikâ, S °koḷiko, P etta, P vivita, C° piṇḍanâ.—6, S asaṃgahanasâ.—7, S do cakkhu pâdasu, B hadassu, P sârayu, S tî.—8, C vigamâsi, L virâmâsi, P tavade, P °pari.—9, LS °cârinî.—10, BPS âhariya, C 1. hd. âhariya; *corr.* 2. hd. B ekadisaṃ, BCPS aggi, B laṃgiya, C 1. hd. liviya, 2. hd. liṅgaye, P ligiya, L laggiya.—11, B 1. hd. LS gaṇhissa, B 2. hd. gaṇhiya, P gaṇḍissa, BCLS âsi°, P âsîvicaṃ, B 1 hd., PS asi no, B 2. hd. api no.—12, P tato ca, B °ni, B 1. hd. CPS âgami, B 2. hd. aggami.—13, B passaya, S passîya, P cara°, C pavaraṃpu°, BP °pakaṃ.—14, P Jîva°, P °kampa°, B 1. hd. S °kamma°.—16, BCP Pâtali°, C puṭha°, B° vîyâ.—17, P Sâkya°, S *om.* kula, LP °kulinâyo, S de, L bhikkhûniyo, C °nîyo.

Isidâsî tattha ekâ dutiyâ Bodhî ti sîlasampannâ ca |
jhânajjhâyanaratâyo bahussutâyo dhutakilesâyo. ‖401‖
tâ piṇḍâya caritvâ bhattatthaṃ kariya dhotapattâyo |
rahitamhi sukhanisinnâ imâ girâ abbhudîrêsuṃ. ‖402‖
pâsâdikâsi ayye Isidâsi vayo pi te aparihîno |
kiṃ disvâna valikaṃ athâsi nekkhammam anuyuttâ. ‖403‖
evam anuyuñjamânâ sâ rahite dhammadesanâkusalâ |
Isidâsî idaṃ vacanam abravi suṇa Bodhi yathâmhi pabbajitâ. ‖404‖
Ujjeniyâ puravare mayhaṃ pitâ sîlasaṃvuto seṭṭhi |
tass' amhi ekâ dhîtâ piyâ manâpâ dayitâ ca ‖405‖
atha me Sâketato varako âgacchi uttamakulîno |
seṭṭhi bahutaratano tassa maṃ suṇhaṃ adâsi tâto. ‖406‖
sassuyâ sassurassa ca sâyaṃ pâtaṃ paṇâmam upagamma |
sirasâ karomi pâde vandâmi yathâmhi anusiṭṭhâ. ‖407‖
yâ mayhaṃ sâmikassa bhaginiyo bhâtuno parijano |
taṃ ekavârakaṃ pi disvâ ubbiggâ âsanaṃ demi. ‖408‖
annena pânena ca khajjena ca yaṃ ca tattha sannihitaṃ |
châdemi upanayâmi ca demi ca yaṃ yassa patirûpaṃ. ‖409‖
kâlena uṭṭhahitvâ gharaṃ samupagamiṃ |
ummâradhotahatthapâdâ pañjalikâ sâmikam upemi. ‖410‖
kocchaṃ pasâdaṃ añjanañ ca âdâsakañ ca gaṇhitvâ |

1, P °dâni, CS °dâsi, P eka, S ko, L Bodhitthi, C. 1 hd. Bodhitthiri, 2. hd. Bodhitherî, L Bodhittherî, P Bodhitti, S Bodhitthî, L sîlambannâ, C *om.* ca.—2, LS jhânajhâ°, S °yatanatâyo, P mutta°, BS dhutta°.—3, L kriya, PS kiriya, P dhotasattâro.—4, P bhiyâ, BS bhirâ. BCLS °udire°, P °ûridesuṃ.—5, vâsâdikâpi, S ayyo, LP °hino.—6, P ki, B 1. hd., PS calikaṃ, BCS athâpi.—7, P evaṃm, S vem, B anuyuñca, BCS °mâna, C ssa, L dhamme°.—8, BP °dâsi, BC *om.* idaṃ, S isi vacanam (*om.* dâsî idaṃ), C vacana bravi, S abruvî, P radhamhi, C yatha°, S yadhamhi, LP pabbajjitâ, BPS *add* ti.—9, P pûra°, L sila°.—10, P tas', C eka, L dhitâ, P ditâ, B 1. hd., S mitâ, S piya, P daritâ, S dhitâ.—11, P vadakâ, BCLS varakâ, BPS âgaccham, BPS uttamâ°, L uttama ‖, BCLP °kulinâ, S °kulînâ.—12, B bahû°, P °rathano, C pam, B 1. hd. sum for suṇhaṃ, C saṇhaṃ, S tato.—13, B assurassa, L° rassâ, P pâta, C pana°, S panâmaṃ, BCPS, L 1. hd. upagammaṃ.—14, BC sîrasâ, L vandhâmi, B 1. hd. yamhi, P yata mhi, CS yathamhi.—15, B 1. hd. mikassa, BC bhagîniyo, P câtuno.—16, C tâ ‖ °vâraṃkaṃ, P °vara°, S °kaṃ, P uppiggâ, L bhâsanaṃ, BCP âsanan, L nemi.—17, S pâne ca, P khajje ce, C yañ, S *om.* ca, S tuttha sannî°.—18, P châpi, B 1. hd. upanisâmi, 2. hd. °niyâmi, LS upaniyâmi, P upanissâmi, C *om.* ca, S demi upaniyâmî ca demi ca, P sa, S passa, C paṭi°.—19, P ghayaṃ, B 1. hd. samugâmi, 2. hd. samupagâmi, C 1. hd. sasuyâmi, 2. hd. sasuguhami, L °gami, P samughâmi, S samugâmi.—20, P ummara°, L °hatta° B, C 1. hd., LPS pañcalikâ.—21, P pasâra, C passâ (sic), S pasâda, L añjaniñ, BCP añjani, S añjanî.

parikammakârikâ viya sayam eva patiṃ vibhûsemi. ‖411‖
sayam eva odanaṃ sâdhayâmi sayam eva bhâjanaṃ dhoviṃ |
mâtâ va ekaputtakaṃ tathâ bhattâraṃ paricarâmi. ‖412‖
evaṃ maṃ bhattikataṃ anuttaraṃ kârikaṃ taṃ nihatamânaṃ |
uṭṭhâyikaṃ analasaṃ sîlavatiṃ dussate bhattâ. ‖413‖
so mâtarañ ca pitarañ ca bhaṇati âpucch' âhaṃ gamissâmi |
Isidâsiyâ na saha vacchaṃ ekâgâre'haṃ sahavatthuṃ. ‖414‖
mâ evaṃ putta avaca Isidâsî paṇḍitâ paribyattâ |
uṭṭhâyikâ analasâ kiṃ tuyhaṃ na rocate putta. ‖415‖
na ca me hiṃsati kiñci na câhaṃ Isidâsiyâ saha vacchaṃ |
dessâ 'va me alaṃ me âpucch' âhaṃ gamissâmi. ‖416‖
tassa vacanaṃ suṇitvâ sassû sassuro ca me apucchiṃsu |
kissa tayâ aparaddhaṃ bhaṇa vissatthâ yathâbhûtaṃ. ‖417‖
na pi 'haṃ aparajjhaṃ kiñci na pi hiṃs' eva na gaṇâmi |
dubbacanaṃ kiṃ sakkâ kâtuye yaṃ maṃ videssate bhattâ. ‖418‖
te maṃ pitu gharaṃ paṭi nayiṃsu vimanâ dukkhena |
avibhûtâ puttam anurakkhamânâ jinâmhase rûpiniṃ Lacchiṃ. ‖419‖
atha maṃ adâsi tâto aḍḍhassa gharamhi dutiyakulikassa |
tato upaḍḍhasuṅkena yena maṃ vindatha seṭṭhi. ‖420‖
tassa pi gharamhi mâsaṃ avasiṃ atha so pi maṃ paṭicchati |

1, C ayam eva, LP pati, S patî, S vibhu°.—2, B 1. hd. sâcayâmi, 2. hd. sâda°, S sâca° yasam eva, BLS dhovi, C tevi.—3, BP ca, CP tatthâ, P bhattânaṃ.—4, LS eva, S kâritaṃ, C *om.* taṃ.—5, C upaṭhâ°, B 1. hd. °layaṃ, BCLP °vati, S °vatî.—6, S mâtaraṃ, P ahaṃ.—7, P °dâsirâ, BPS na saccaṃ, C *om.* saha, P °âgâye, LP °vattuṃ —8, C puttaṃ, *cdd.* °dâsi, L parî°, S paribbyatâ.—9, P uṭhârikâ, L ki, P kin, B puttaṃ.—10, BCPS hisati, P ki, BS kiṃ, B nâ, P sagaccaṃ, S saha gacchaṃ, C vaccha.—11, S âcch' âhaṃ.—12, P tassâ, S tassâ ha, S sutvâ, B 1. hd., LPS sassusuro ca, B 2. hd. sassusasasuro, C *om.* sassû, P nama, C maṃ, L apucchisu, P âpucchisu.—13, B 1. hd. CPS tassâ, C 1. hd. P aparaṭhaṃ, B visaṭhâya, C 1. hd. viyaṭhâ, 2. hd. vissaṭhâ, LP visaṭhâ, S visaṭṭhâya, S °bhutaṃ.—14, BP si, S sî, BS aparajjaṃ, C 2. hd. °rajjha, B 1. hd. *om.* na, B 1. hd. hiseva, B 2. hd. C hisemi, C *om.* na, B 2. hd. C bhaṇâmi, P hic', S his'.—15, B 1. hd., PS dubbacajanaṃ, P ki, B 1. hd. ayye, 2. hd. kâtumâyye, C kâtayye, L kâtuyye, P kâtaseyya, S kabheyyo, B *om.* yaṃ, B maṃ saṃ, BCPS vindesate.—16, P ghara, P nayisuṃ.—17, B adhibhûtâ (1. hd. avi° ?), L avisûtâ, S avibhutâ, BPS puttâm, B jinasimhi rûpini lacchi, C jinamhisi rupini lacchi, L jinâmhasi rûpini lacchi, P jinamhisi rûpini lacchi, S jinaṃhisi rupinî lacchi.—18, P ata, P adhâsi, S tato, BLS addhassa, P andhassa gharami.—19, C °sukena, S suṃkena, P vindata.—20, C tassâpi, S gharami, BCPS avasi, B 1. hd. PS paticchagati, B 2. hd. paticchayâti, C paticcharâti.

dâsî va upaṭṭhahantiṃ adûsikaṃ sîlasampannaṃ. ‖421‖
bhikkhâya ca vicarantaṃ damakaṃ dantaṃ me pitâ bhaṇati |
so hi si me jâmâtâ nikkhipa pontiñ ca ghaṭikañ ca. ‖422‖
so pi vasitvâ pakkhaṃ atha tâtaṃ bhaṇatî dehi me |
pontiṃ ghaṭikañ ca mallakañ ca puna pi bhikkhaṃ carissâmi. ‖423‖
atha naṃ bhaṇati tâto ammâ sabbo ca me ñâtigaṇavaggo |
kiṃ te na karati idha bhaṇa khippaṃ yan te karihiti. ‖424‖
evaṃ bhaṇito bhaṇati yadi me attâ sakkoti alaṃ mayhaṃ |
Isidâsiyâ na vacchaṃ ekaghare 'haṃ sahavatthuṃ. ‖425‖
visajjito gato so ahaṃ pi ekâkinî vicintemi |
âpucchitûna gacchaṃ marituye pabbajissaṃ vâ. ‖426‖
atha ayyâ Jinadattâ âgacchi gocarâya caramânâ |
tâtakulaṃ vinayadharî bahussutâ sîlasampannâ. ‖427‖
taṃ disvâna amhâkaṃ uṭṭhâyâsanaṃ tassâ paññâpayiṃ |
nisinnâya ca pâde vanditvâ bhojanam adâsiṃ. ‖428‖
annena ca pânena ca khajjena ca yañ ca tattha sannihitaṃ |
santappayitvâ avacaṃ ayye icchâmi pabbajituṃ. ‖429‖
atha maṃ bhaṇati tâto idh' eva puttaka carâhi taṃ dhammaṃ |
annena ca pânena ca tappaya samaṇe dvijâtî ca. ‖430‖
athâ 'haṃ bhaṇâmi tâtaṃ rodantî añjaliṃ paṇâmetvâ |
pâpaṃ hi mayâ pakataṃ kammaṃ taṃ nijjaressâmi. ‖431‖

1, *cdd.* dâsi, B ca, CPS °nti, B uṭhahanti, BLS adusi°, P arûpikaṃ, S sila°.—2, PS sikkhâya, P °kaṃ duṭhana, B 2. hand *del.* dantaṃ.—3, S bhi, P pi, B jâtâ, BPS nikkhisa, B 1. hd. sonti, 2. hd. ponti, P sevanti ca, L poṭhiñ ca, S sonti ca ghaṭi°.—4, C so pi ca, P atha tâlaṃ taṃ.—5, C ponti, L poṭhiṃ, BPS sonti, C pallañ, S mallakaṃ, P suna, BP bhikkhañ.—6, S tato, BPS amma, C *om.* ca, L maṃ, CS ma, S ñâti°, P °bhaṇa°.—7, B 1. hd., LP ki, C kin, P le ta, *cdd.* kirati, B 1. hd. P idha gaṇaṃ, S idha khaṇaṃ, C khippapavan te kari°, S kari°.—8, P gaṇito, B 1. hd., S gaṇiko, B 1. hd., PS *om.* yadi, C atthâ, B 1. hd. sattho. PS satto alaṃ, C ala.—9, B pacchaṃ eka° sâsasâvatthuṃ; last word *corr.* 2. hd., P 1. hd. paccha, 2. hd. adds ṃ, S paccaṃ, P °re sâsasâvatthuṃ, S °re sâssâvatthuṃ, L °vattum.—10, B 1. hd., P viyajjito, S virajjito, C vissa°, S aham, L °kini, B 1. hd., CP ekânikâ, S koṇikâ, C vicintesi.—11, CLS °tuna, P *the same or* °tunu, B °thuye, L °tûye, S parituye, L pabbajjissaṃ, P pabbajissa, S pabbajissâ.—12, P °datthâ, C sâ gacchi gocarâmânâ.—13, C takula, B 1. hd. S viniya°, C vinayatherâni, P °vari.—14, C °na ca amhâkahaṃ, L uṭhâ ‖ yâsanaṃ, P °yâyasanaṃ, LP sâ, S sa, C °pavisu P °payiṃsu, but ṃ added from 2. hd., S paññâyiṃsu.—15, P kha, BCPS adâsi.—16, S yaṃ, C khajjena yaṃ tattha, B sanihitaṃ.—17, BPS avaca, C avoca ayya, L °ajjituṃ, P °ajjatuṃ.—18, P naṃ maṃ, C naṃ, S tato, P idh' e suttakaṃ.—19, P annena sahanena, BPS tappayi, C santappaya, S samaṇa, L dvijâtiñ, BCPS °jâti.—20, C rodenti, PS °nti, L añjali, P añcali, CS añjali, S panâ°.—21, C 1. hd., PS nijjade°, B nisajjadessâmi.

THE UNIVERSITY LIBRARY
JUN. 12. 1916

atha maṃ bhaṇati tâto pâpuṇa bodhiñ ca aggadhammañ ca. |
nibbânañ ca labhassu yaṃ sacchikari dvipadaseṭṭho. ||432||
mâtâpitû abhivâdayitvâ sabbañ ca ñâtigaṇavaggaṃ |
sattâhaṃ pabbajitâ tisso vijjâ aphassayiṃ. ||433||
jânâmi attano satta jâtiyo yassâ yaṃ phalaṃ vipâko |
taṃ tava âcikkhissaṃ taṃ ekamanâ nisâmehi. ||434||
nagaramhi Erakakacche suvaṇṇakâro ahaṃ bahutadhano |
yobbanamadena matto so paradâraṃ âsevi 'haṃ. ||435||
so 'haṃ tato cavitvâ nirayamhi apaccisaṃ ciraṃ |
pakko tato ca uṭṭhahitvâ makkaṭiyâ kucchim okkamiṃ.||436||
sattâhaṃ jâtakammaṃ mahâkapi yûthapo nillacchesi |
tass' etaṃ kammaphalaṃ yathâ pi gantvâna paradâraṃ.
||437||
so 'haṃ tato cavitvâ kâlaṃ karitvâ Sindhavâraññe |
kâṇâya ca khañjâya ca eḷakiyâ kucchim okkamiṃ. ||438||
dvâdasavassâni ahaṃ nillacchito dârake parivahitvâ |
kiminâ vaṭṭo akallo yathâ pi gantvâna paradâraṃ. ||439||
so 'haṃ tato cavitvâ govâṇijakassa gâviyâ jâto |
vaccho lâkhâtambo nillacchito dvâdase mâse. ||440||
te puna naṅgalam ahaṃ sakaṭaṃ ca dhârayâmi |
andho vaṭṭo akallo yathâ pi gantvâna paradâraṃ. ||441||
so 'haṃ tato cavitvâ vîthiyâ dâsiyâ ghare jâto |
n' eva mahiḷâ na puriso yathâ pi gantvâna paradâraṃ. ||442||

1, C naṃ, S bhaṇatî, S pâpuna bodhiṃ, C bodhiyaṃ phala ca, S °mmaṃ.—2, P labhâsu, C dvî°, S °karî dvapada°.—3, *cdd.* °pitu, C °pitûhi °vâdiyitvâ sabbaṃ.—4, P satthâhaṃ, B 1. hd., S satthâyaṃ, L °jjitâ, B apassassi, C aphassayi, L apassayiṃ, PS apassasi.—5, C *om.* attano, C phalavipâko.—6, P tathâ, C âcikkhiyaṃ tvaṃ, C *om.* taṃ, C etamanâ, B 1. hd. niyâmehi, P nisamâpehi.—7, C Ekakacche, S Rekakacche, B suvaṇṇi°, P °kâyo, C ayaṃ, S pahûtadhano, C pahutano.—8, C yoppana°, P °padena, CP mattho, S asevi, *cdd.* taṃ.—9, B 1. hd. avicara, 2. hd. apacisaṃ, C aviciyaṃ, P aviciye, S avîciyaṃ, CP cîram.—10, C tako, S makkaṭiya, B maggaṭiyâ, BCPS okkami.—11, L °kamaṃ, P pahâ°, S °kavi, BCLP yudhapo, S yuthapati, P nilañcesi, B nilañchesi, S lañcesi.—12, S hantvâna.—13, S katvâ.—14, P kânâya, BPS khajjâya, S chalakiyâ, CPS °mi, B °mhi.—15, PS nillaccito, C nilaccito, B. 1. hd. LP dârakaṃ, S dârikaṃ, C parihitvâ.—16, C vatto, P gantvâ, S hantvâna, P pada°.—17, BPS vânijakassa (*om.* go), C °nijja°, P bhâviyâ, B 1. hd. S dâsiyâ.—18, B 1. hd. °dhammo, 2. hd. °tampo, L °tampo, CPS °tammo, B 1. hd. nillaccito, C nala°, S nillajjito, L vâse (?).—19, C tena, B 1. hd., S pura, P saketaṃ, CS sakata, C catthadhâyaram pi, P va, L dhârayamhi, P ṭhâyayamhi, S mârayamhi.—20, BPS anto, LP gantvâ, BS gaṃtvâ, C °dâyaṃ.—21, LP vithiyâ, P yare, S jato.—22, P bahiḷâ, S mahila, B hilâ (sic), P sûriyo, BLP gantvâ, S gaṃtvâ.

timsativassamhi mato sâkaṭikakulamhi dârikâ jâtâ |
kapaṇamhi appabhoge dhanikapurisapâtabahulamhi. ‖443‖
taṃ maṃ tato satthavâho ussannâya vipulâya vaḍḍhiyâ |
okaḍḍhati vilapantiṃ acchinditvâ kulagharassa. ‖444‖
atha soḷasame vasse disvâna maṃ pattayobbanaṃ |
kaññaṃ oruddha tassa putto Giridâso nâma nâmena. ‖445‖
tassa pi aññâ bhariyâ sîlavatî guṇavatî yasavatî ca |
anurattâ bhattâraṃ tassâhaṃ viddesanam akâsiṃ. ‖446‖
tass' etaṃ kammaphalaṃ yaṃ maṃ apakaritûna gacchanti |
dâsî va upaṭṭhahantiṃ tassa pi anto kato mayâ ti. ‖447‖

Isidâsî. ‖

cattâlîsanipâto samatto. ‖

Mantâvatiyâ nagare rañño Koñcassa aggamahesiyâ |
dhîtâ âsi Sumedhâ pâsâdikâ sâsanakarehi. ‖448‖
sîlavatî cittakathikâ bahussutâ buddhasâsane vinîtâ |
mâtâpitaro upagamma bhaṇati ubhayo nisâmetha. ‖449‖
nibbânâbhiratâ ahaṃ asassataṃ bhavagataṃ yadi pi dibbaṃ |
kim aṅga pana tucchâ kâmâ appassâdâ bahuvighâtâ. ‖450‖
kâmâ kaṭukâ âsîvisûpamâ yesu mucchitâ bâlâ |
te dîgharattaṃ niraye samappitâ haññante dukkhitâ. ‖451‖
socanti pâpakammâ vinipâte pâpabuddhino |
sadâ kâyena vâcâya ca manasâ ca asaṃvutâ bâlâ. ‖452‖
bâlâ te duppaññâ acetanâ dukkhasamudayoruddhâ |
desente ajânantâ na bujjhare ariyasaccâni. ‖453‖

1, BP tisati°, BPS sâkati°, P °kulami.—2, P kassaṇamhi, S kapaṇaddhi, BLPS dhanita°, C gandhiti°, B °parisa°.—3, C kam man, PS kam maṃ, LPS sattavâho, C vipulâya ca, B vuḍḍhiyâ, LPS vuddhiyâ.—4, B vilapinti, CLPS vilapanti.—5, C dvisâna, C pattâyoppanaṃ.—7, C tassâ piyâ bhariyâ, L ariyâ, S tariyâ, L sila°, BCPs °vati, BCP guṇavati °vati.—8, L anuruttâ, P sattâraṃ, B 1. hd. vindepanaṃ, 2. hd. vindesanaṃ, C visenam, P vinepanaṃ, S vindepanaṃ, *edd.* akâsi.—9, L °philaṃ, *edd.* apakiri°, S °tuna.—10, LP dâsi, BC 2. hd., S ca, BCLP °hanti, S °haṃti, L gato.—11, *edd.* °dâsi.—12, PS °nîpâto.—13, B Mantavatiyâ, C *om.* agga.—14, BCLP dhitâ, L âsî, BP asi, pâsâritâ.—15, P khîlavati, BC sîlavati, BCPS °kathitâ, S bâ°, *edd.* vinitâ.—16, L °pitaro, C upasaṅkamma, BPS nissâ°, L °meta.—17, C °ratâhaṃ, B, C 1. hd., PS apassataṃ, B bhagavataṃ.—18, BCLP kimaṅgaṃ, S thacchâ, BLS appasâdâ, P sabbasâdâ, P bahûvighâthâ.—19, B katukâsivisupamâ, C âsîvisu°, PS âsi°, S °vibhupamâ. S halâ.—20, L haññanti.—21, P °pâde, C °budhi°.—22, P saddhâkârena, C vâcâya mana° (*om.* ca), C *om.* bâlâ.—23, B dupañâ, P asetanâ, P °dayâruddhâ.—24, PB desentaṃ ajonantâ, S adhâ°, P *om.* na.

saccâni amma buddhavaradesitâni te bahutarâ ajânantâ |
ye abhinandanti bhavagataṃ pihanti devesu upapattiṃ. ||454||
devesu pi upapatti asassatâ bhavagate aniccamhi |
na ca santasanti bâlâ punappunaṃ jâyitabbassa. ||455||
cattâro vinipâtâ dve ca gatiyo kathañci labbhanti |
na ca vinipâtagatânaṃ pabbajjâ atthi nirayesu. ||456||
anujânâtha maṃ ubhayo pabbajituṃ dasabalassa pâvacane |
appossukkâ ghaṭissaṃ jâtimaraṇappahânâya. ||457||
kiṃ bhavagatena abhinanditena kâyakalinâ asârena |
bhavataṇhâya nirodhâ anujânâtha pabbajissâmi. ||458||
buddhânaṃ uppâdo vivajjito akkhaṇo khaṇo laddho |
sîlâni brahmacariyaṃ yâvajîvaṃ na dûseyyaṃ. ||459||
evaṃ bhaṇati Sumedhâ mâtâpitaro na tâva âhâraṃ |
âhariya gahaṭṭhâ maraṇavasaṃ gatâ 'va hessâmi. ||460||
mâtâ dukkhitâ rodati pitâ ca assâ sabbaso samabhisâto |
ghaṭenti saññâpetuṃ pâsâdatale chamâ patitaṃ. ||461||
uṭṭhehi puttaka kiṃ socitena dinnâ si Vâraṇavatimhi |
râjâ Anikaratto abhirûpo tassa tvaṃ dinnâ. ||462||
aggamahesî bhavissasi Anikarattassa râjino bhariyâ |
sîlâni brahmacariyaṃ pabbajjâ dukkarâ puttaka. ||463||
rajje ânâ dhanam issariyaṃ bhogâ sukhâ daharikâ pi |
bhuñjâhi kâmabhoge vâreyyaṃ hotu te putta. ||464||
atha ne bhaṇati Sumedhâ mâ edisakâni bhavagataṃ asâraṃ |
pabbajjâ vâ hohiti maraṇaṃ vâ tena c' eva vâreyyaṃ. ||465||

1, BLP saccânî, S bahuratâ, P ajântâ.—2, P anandani, C bhagavantam, P °gatî, B pi || hanti, L bihanti, BCLP upapatti, S uppatti.—3, S uppatti, BPS apassatâ, B 1. hd., S bhagavate, P aniccimhi.—4, P va.—5, P cattâre, S pinipâto, S kataṅ, C kattha ci labhanti.—6, BLPS vinipâtagatâ, BP pabbajâ, P niyayesu. —7, S ânu°, B ubho, L pabbajjituṃ.—8, BCLS apposu°, P apposukâ, C ghaṭiyaṃ, PS °maraṇampa°, L °ṇapa°, B 1. hd. °hânassa.—9, P ki, C bhagavâtena, P bhavatena, S bhagavatena.—10, L pabbajji°.—11, P buddhâ, B 1. hd., S buddhâni, S akkhano.—12, S sîlânî, BLP °jîvaṃ, *cdd.* du°.—13, C bhaṇanti, P bhâhâraṃ, BS âharaṃ.—14, BCPS âhariyaṃ, B 2. hd. âharissaṃ, S gahaṭṭhaṃ, PS maraṇâ°.—15, P *om.* ca, B 1. hd., PS samaṃgihato, C 2. hd. °bhihato.—16, BCP pañâpetuṃ, S paññâpetuṃ, L pâsâdale S pasâda°.—17, BCLP puttika, S puttikaṃ, BCPS ki, C dinnâ mhi Vâ°.—18, C Aṇika°, L Anikarattâ, P Anikadattho, B dinnaṃ.—19, LS °mahesi, C bhavissati, P bhissasi, C Aṇika°, L ariyâ.—20, C sîlâdi, L silâṇi, S câriyaṃ, P dukkharâ.—21, PS ânâ.—22, BP dhâreyyuṃ, CS dhâreyyaṃ, S hetu, C 1. hd., L putti.—23, B 1. hd., S atha so bha°, P ata so bha°, BCPS Sumedha, BLPS edisikâni, C edisikâ, BCPS °gatam, B 1. hd., S âsâraṃ, P assâraṃ.—24, C *om.* vâ, BP hohîti, C hohisi, S gotîti, *cdd. om.* vâ, BC (L?) dhâreyyaṃ, P dhâyeyyaṃ, S dhâreyyuṃ.

kim iva pûtikâyam asuciṃ savanagandhaṃ bhayânakaṃ |
kuṇapaṃ abhisaṃviseyyaṃ gattaṃ sakipaggharitaṃ asuci-
puṇṇaṃ. ‖466‖
kim iva t' âhaṃ jânantî vikûlakaṃ maṃsasoṇitapalittaṃ |
kimikulâlayaṃ sakuṇabhattaṃ kaḷevaraṃ kissa diyyatî
ti. ‖467‖
nibbuyhati susânaṃ aciraṃ kâyo apetaviññâṇo |
chuṭṭho kaliṅgaraṃ viya jigucchamânehi ñâtîhi. ‖468‖
chaḍḍûna naṃ susâne parabhattaṃ nhâyanti jigucchantâ |
niyakâ mâtâpitaro kiṃ pana sâdhâraṇâ janatâ. ‖469‖
ajjhositâ asâre kaḷevare aṭṭhinhârusaṃghâte |
kheḷassumucchâssavaparipuṇṇe pûtikâyamhi. ‖470‖
yo naṃ vinibbhujitvâ abbhantaraṃ assa bâhiraṃ kayirâ |
gandhassa asahamânâ sakâ pi mâtâ jiguccheyya. ‖471‖
khandhadhâtuâyatanaṃ saṅkhataṃ jâtimûlakaṃ |
dukkhaṃ yoniso arociṃ bhaṇanti vâreyyaṃ kissa iccheyyaṃ. ‖472‖
divase divase tî sattisatâni navanavâ pateyyuṃ kâyamhi |
vassasataṃ pi ca ghâto seyyo dukkhassa c' eva khayo. ‖473‖
ajjhupagacche ghâtaṃ yo viññû evaṃ satthuno vacanaṃ |
dîgho tesaṃ saṃsâro punappunaṃ haññamânânaṃ. ‖474‖
devesu manussesu ca tiracchânayoniyâ asurakâye |

1, BCLP puti°, *cdd.* asuci, C sâsanagandhanaṃ.—2, S kunapaṃ, S abhiyasaṃ°, BCLS °viseyya, P °viseya, B 1. hd. P santaṃ, B 2. hd. bhastaṃ (?), S santuṃ, *cdd.* sakiṃ, P saṅgharitaṃ, S asûci°.—3, *cdd.* jânanti, BLPS vikulakaṃ, C vikulakaṃ. *cdd.* maṃsaṃ, C yoṇita°, S soṇitapalitaṃ.—4, S sakuna°, S kalebaraṃ, CP °vara, B 1. hd. riyyatî ti, C riyatî ti, P riyahiti, S riyyahiti.—5, C nibbû°, P nippu°, C aciraṃ, P âciraṃ, S kâro.—6, S cuddho, CL kaḷikaraṃ, B 1. hd. kaliṅka°, BC jikuccha°, P ñâtihi, S jâtîhi.—7, BCL chaṭhuna, P chaṭhana, S chaṭṭhana, B 1. hd., C 1. hd., S parasaṃbhattaṃ, C 2. hd. paresaṃ bhattaṃ, BC jiku°, B 1. hd., PS °cchanti, L °cchanta.—8, P ki, CL °rano jana°, B 1. hd., P °raṇâ netâ, S °raṇa netâ.—9, P âhâre, S kalebare, P °nhârû°, S °nharu° BPS °paṃghâte.—10, B 1. hd., kheḷamucchâ ‖ sassâvaparipuṇṇaputikâyamhi, 2. hd., kheḷassumucchâ ‖ dhanassavaparipuṇṇaputi°, L kheḷassumucchâ ‖ savaraparipuṇṇe puti°, but ra *del.*, as it seems. C khelasumucchâdassacaparipuṇṇo puti°, P kheḷapucchâ sassâcaparipuṇṇaputi° S khelapucchâsassâcaparipuṇṇapûti°.—11, C vinibbhajjitvâ, P vinibbajitvâ, S âssa, B âssâ, C mâ bâhiraṃ, P karimayâ.—12, P asaramânâ ‖ S °mâna, C 1. hd. sakkâ, 2. hd. sakkâraṃ, B mânatâ. C °ccheyyaṃ.—13, C khandhâ°, S °âyataṃ, C °âyatana, BC saṃkhâtaṃ, PS sankhâtaṃ, S °mulakaṃ.—14, S yotiso, BLPS aruci bha°, C aniviganaṇanti, B 1. hd., LPS kareyya, B 2. hd. vâreyya, C 1. hd. vâreyya, BPS icchiya, L icchiyâ, C iccheyyuṃ.—15, *cdd.* ti, P navanuvâ (?), B 1. hd., PS satêyyuṃ.—16, C saṅghâto, B 2. hd. corr. dukkhassa ce khayo, P dukkhassa cetayo.—17, *cdd.* ghâta, C eva.—18, C digho, *cdd.* tesaṃ sâro.—19, C mânussesu, S tiracchina°, P °yoniyo, B asûra°.

petesu ca nirayesū ca aparimitâ dîyante ghâtâ. ‖475‖
nirayesu bahû vinipâtagatassa kilissamânassa |
devesu pi attâṇaṃ nibbânasukhâ paraṃ n' atthi. ‖476‖
pattâ te nibbâṇaṃ ye yuttâ dasabalassa pâvacane |
appossukkâ ghaṭenti jâtimaraṇappahânâya. ‖477‖
ajj' eva tâta abhinikkhamissaṃ bhogehi kiṃ asârehi |
nibbiṇṇâ me kâmâ vantasamâ tâlâvatthukatâ. ‖478‖
sâ c' evaṃ bhaṇati pitaraṃ Anikaratto ca yassa dinnâ |
upayâsi pîtaruṇâvuto vâreyyaṃ upaṭṭhite kâle. ‖479‖
atha asitanicitamuduke kese khaggena chindiya |
Sumedhâ pâsâdaṃ pidhatvâ paṭhamajjhânaṃ samâpajji.
‖480‖
sâ ca tahiṃ samâpannâ Anikaratto ca âgato nagaraṃ |
pâsâde 'va Sumedhâ aniccasaññâ su bhâveti. ‖481‖
sâ ca manasikaroti Anikaratto ca âruhi turitaṃ |
maṇikanakabhûsitaṅgo katañjali yâcati Sumedhaṃ. ‖482‖
rajje âṇâ dhanam issariyaṃ bhogâ sukhâ daharikâ pi |
bhuñjâhi kâmabhoge kâmasukhâ sudullabhâ loke. ‖483‖
nisaṭṭhaṃ te rajjaṃ bhoge bhuñjassu dehi dânâni |
mâ dummanâ ahosi mâtâpitaro te dukkhitâ. ‖484‖
tan taṃ bhaṇati Sumedhâ kâmehi anatthikâ vigatamohâ |
mâ kâme abhinandi kâmesv âdînavaṃ passa. ‖485‖
câtuddîpo râjâ Mandhâtâ âsi kâmabhoginaṃ aggo |

1, B 1. hd., C aparimito, P °mithe, S °mite, BCLP diyate, S dîghate, CS ghâto, P ghâtho.—2, L nîrayesu, P niyaresu, BLPS bahu, C bahuhi, S °pâtâga°, S kîlissa°.—3, B 1. hd., PS attânaṃ, B 2. hd., C atâṇaṃ, L atânaṃ, P °sukha, S nibbânakhâ.—4, BPS sattâ, C tassâ, B nibbâna, P dasaphalassa.—5, *cdd.* apposukkâ, BLS° maraṇaṃpahâ°, P °maraṇapa°.—6, PS evaṃ, C tâtâ, L, P 1. hd. ki, B 1. hd. ka, C pasârehi.—7, C nibbiṇâ, S nibbinnâ, B 2. hd., L kâme, BL vanta ‖ C vantaṃ ‖.—8, B 1. hd., CPS sa, P. 1. hd., ceva, B ce, B Anikaṃratto, CP Aṇika°, C ca ssa sâ di°.—9, B 1. hd., PS upassâ, B 2. hd., CL ubhayâya, B 1. hd., pitaruṇâtavâ, B 2. hd., LPS pitaruṇâvatâ, C pitaruṇavatâ, B 1. hd., CPS dhâreyya, L vâreyya, BP upariṭhate, S upariṭṭhate.—10, L athapitanici°, B 1. hd, CPS apitani°, P °nivitha°, S °nipita°, C naggena, BS khaggen' acchindiya, S °gen' acchantiya.—11, B Sumedhaṃ, S Sumedhi, C 1. hd., °daṃ câpikatvâ, B 1. hd, C 2. hd., S câpiṭhatvâ, B 2. hd., câpivitvâ, P câpithatvâ, C pathamajhâne, P pathama°.—12, P tahi, C sammâpa°, P samapa°, C Aṇika°.—13, B 2. hd., °de ca.—14, C va, P *om.* ca, BC manasîkaroti, CP Aṇika°, S Aniratto, B 1. hd., aruhi, L ârûhi, LPS turita.—15, S °bhusi°, LPS °taṅge, B 1. hd., P katañcali (corr. 2. hd. B), S kathañjalî, S yâcatathi, C Sumedhâ, P Sumedha.—16, S âṇâ, P bhogi, B 2. hd., L bhogâ sudaharikâ, P °dahayikâ.—17, B 1. hd., bhuñcâhi, S yudulla°, P leke.—18, C nissa°, S *om.* te, BPS rajjate.—19, BP °ro pi te, C °ro duve du°.—20, S taṃ taṃ, P ânatthi°, BPS vigatâ mohâ.—21, BPS kâmâ me, P abhinani, B 1. hd., ânavaṃ. B 2. hd., CLP âdi°, BP sassa.—22, BS catudîpo, LP catudipo, BS râja, S Mandâtâ, L °bhogînaṃ.

atitto kâlaṅkato na c' assa paripûritâ icchâ. ‖486‖
satta ratanâni vasseyya vuṭṭhimâ dasadisâ samantena |
na c' atthi titti kâmânaṃ atittâ 'va maranti narâ. ‖487‖
asisûlûpamâ kâmâ kâmâ sappasiropamâ |
ukkopamâ anudahanti aṭṭhikaṅkâḷasannibhâ. ‖488‖
aniccâ addhuvâ kâmâ bahudukkhâ mahâvisâ |
ayoguḷo va santatto aghamûlâ dukkhapphalâ. ‖489‖
rukkhapphalûpamâ kâmâ maṃsapesûpamâ dukhâ |
supinopamâ vañcaniyâ kâmâ yâcitakûpamâ. ‖490‖
sattisûlûpamâ kâmâ rogo gaṇḍo aghaṃ nigham |
aṅgârakâsusadisâ aghamûlaṃ bhayaṃ vadho. ‖491‖
evaṃ bahudukkhâ kâmâ akkhâtâ antarâyikâ |
gacchatha na me bhavagate vissâso atthi attano. ‖492‖
kiṃ mama paro karissati attano sîsamhi ḍayhamânamhi |
anubandhe jarâmaraṇe tassa ghâtâya ghaṭitabbaṃ. ‖493‖
dvâraṃ apâpuṇitvâna 'yaṃ mâtâpitaro Anikarattañ ca |
disvâna chamaṃ nisinne rodante idam avoca. ‖494‖
dîgho bâlânaṃ saṃsâro punappunaṃ ca rodataṃ |
anamatagge pitu maraṇe bhâtu vadhe attano ca vadhe. ‖495‖
assu thaññaṃ rudhiraṃ saṃsâraṃ anamataggato saratha |
sattânaṃ saṃsaritaṃ sarâhi aṭṭhînañ ca sannicayaṃ. ‖496‖
sara caturo 'dadhî upanîte assuthaññarudhiramhi |
sara ekakappam aṭṭhînaṃ sañcayaṃ Vipulena samaṃ. ‖497‖

1, C kâmâtittho, P abhitto, S patitto, S kâlaṃkato, C na ca tassa, BCL °puritâ. —2, C sabba, P samante.—3, B na vitti ti°, P na vitti titthi, S na vitthi titti.—4, C asisulu°, S asittiṭṭhisulupa°, BCL, P 1. hd. sabba°, P °siyo°.—5, B 1. hd., PS ukkosamâ. BCLP °kaṅkala°, S °kaṃkâla°.—6, S aticchâ, C 1. hd. adûvâ, 2. hd. adhûvâ.—7, L ayoguḷho, S °guṭṭho, S santuṭṭho, B 1. hd., S agga°, P aggha°, S °mûlâ, BLS dukkhaphalâ. P dukkhabalâ.—8, B 1. hd. rukkhappalu°, B 2. hd., C rukkhaphalu°, PS rukkhapphalu°, CLPS °pesu°, BCLP dukkhâ.—9, BS supinosamâ, BS °niyâ mâyâ, PS yâcikopamâ, B °kopamâ. C °kupamâ.—10, B sattisulu°, C °sulû°, P sattisusû°, S sattiṃsalu°, S *om.* kâmâ.—13, P gacchata, P bhagavate, B 1. hd., S bhagavato, B 2. hd. bhavagato, BLS visâso, P vissaso, C atthano.—14, C 1. hd. ka, LP ki.—15, C °maraṇa, S tassâ, P gâtâya, B 1. hd., S ghâtâ, B 1. hd., S gaṃṭhitabbaṃ, P °tappaṃ.—16, S dâraṃ, *odd.* °tvânahaṃ, BCP Aṇika°, P °ratthañ.—17, B chama, S chamâ, C rodente, L rodanti, P rodhante, P idhaṃ.—18, BCLP digho, S °ppunañ.—19, LP pitû, BPS vaḍḍhe, P bhattano, P vadho —20, B 1. hd., CP dhaññaṃ, S dhaṃñaṃ, B 1. hd., LS saṃsaraṃ, B 2. hd. saṃpâdaṃ, C °ggato ca ‖ atha.—21, P satthânaṃ, B 2. hd. saṃsaraṭaṃ, P parâhi, B aṭhinañ, C aṭhinaṃ, P aṭhanañ, C *om.* ca, P sandhiyaṃ, C °icca°.—22, BS para, C sarâ, P parama catuyo, B 'dati, CLPS 'dadhi, BCLP upanite, B 1. hd., C, P °dhañam°, in P ṃ 2. hd., as it seems, B 2. hd., °thañaṃ°, S °dhaññaṃ°, B 1. hd., °rûcinamhi, 2. hd., °rûciramhi, L °rûdhi°, S °rucinamhi.—23, C paraṃ, B aṭhinaṃ, C aṭhiraṃ, P eṭhitaṃ, S aṭṭhinaṃ, B 1. hd., PS pañcayaṃ.

anamatagge saṃsarato mahiṃ Jambudîpam upanîtaṃ |
kolaṭṭhimattaguḷikâ mâtâpitusv eva na ppahonti. ‖498‖
sara tiṇakaṭṭhaṃ sâkhâpalâsaṃ upanîtaṃ anamataggato |
pitusu caturaṅgulikâ ghaṭikâ pitupitusv eva na ppahonti.
‖499‖
sara kâṇakacchapaṃ pubbe samudde aparato ca yu-
gacchiddaṃ |
siraṃ tassa ca paṭimukkaṃ manussalâbhamhi opammaṃ.
‖500‖
sara rûpaṃ phenapiṇḍopamassa kâyakalino asârassa |
khandhe passa anicce sarâhi niraye bahuvighâte. ‖501‖
sara kaṭasiṃ vaḍḍhente punappunaṃ tâsu tâsu jâtîsu |
sara kumbhilabhayâni ca sarâhi cattâri saccâni. ‖502‖
amatamhi vijjamâne kin tava pañcakaṭukena pîtena |
sabbâ hi kâmaratiyo kaṭukatarâ pañcakaṭukena. ‖503‖
amatamhi vijjamâne kin tava kâmehi ye pariḷâhâ |
sabbâ hi kâmaratiyo jalitâ kuthitâ kupitâ santâpitâ. ‖504‖
asapattamhi samâne kin tava kâmehi ye bahusapattâ |
râjaggicoraudakappiyehi sâdhâraṇâ kâmâ bahusapattâ.‖505‖
mokkhamhi vijjamâne kin tava kâmehi yesu vadhabandho |
kâmesu hi vadhabandho kâmakâmâ dukkhâni anubhonti.
‖506‖

1, B 1. hd. saṃsâdato 2. hd. °sârato, C saṃsârato, P saṃsâratho, S saṃsâṃdato, *cdd.* mahi, BCP Jampû°, S Rambu°, LP °dipam, BL ûpanitaṃ, P ûpaṇitaṃ, C upanitaṃ, P °mattha°, C °mattâ gu°, S °gulikâ, L mâtâmâtusv.—2, BLPS *om.* sara, BP °kaṭha, S°kaṭṭha, C °kaṭhassa, C sâkha°, P °phalâsaṃ BCPL upanitaṃ.—3, P caturaguli°, S caturaṃgulikâ, C °kâ pi ghatikâ mâtâpitu yeva na ppa°.—4, PS kâna°, B 1. hd., °kacchaṃvaṃ, B 2. hd., C °kacchakaṃ, L pûbbe, B °cchiddhaṃ, C °chinnam, L °cchiddhaṃ or °cchidmaṃ, P °cchindaṃ, S °cchindhaṃ.—5, P piraṃ, C *om.* ca, BP paṭimokkaṃ, C paripuṇṇaṃ, S paṭimokkhaṃ, B 1. hd., P osammaṃ, C upamaṃ, S osapammaṃ.—6, S ghara, B 1. hd., PS pena°, B 2. hd., C pheṇa°, BPS °ṇḍomamassa, C °piṇḍo ‖ pamâya, P kâra°.—7, C nandhe, S anise, C pharâhi, S râhi (*om.* sa), P bahû°, LS vighâte.—8, B 1. hd., pura, B 2. hd., PS para, B 1. hd., S katasi, B 2. hd., CLP kaṭasi, B 1. hd., PS vadhente, B 2. hd. vaḍḍhente, C vaḍḍhante, L vadente. B 1. hd., LPS suppunaṃ, B 2. hd., puppunaṃ, C pukhappunaṃ, PS jâtisu.—9, P para, S cca, P sattâri.—10, S amataṇhi vija° kiṃ, B °katu°, C mitena, BLP pitena, S *om.* pîtena.—11, P kammâyatiyo, P kaṭakatarâ, B pañcakatu°.—12, BCS kiṃ, S parilâhâ.—13, C sabbâ pi, BLPS kudhitâ, BPS kuppitâ, C kumpitâ, L *om.* kupitâ, BCS santappitâ, P kappitâ, B 1. hd., ayaṃpatta°, CPS asaṃpatta° S samâne, P ki, BCS kiṃ, S tâva, B kâme, C bahusamattâ.—14, B °udakampi°, P sâdhâyaṇâ.—15, B kiṃ, PS ki *cdd.* yesu hi, B 1. hd., cadha°, BS °bandhe.—16, B 1. hd., kâmesu kâmâva ‖ bandho dukkhâni anuhonti 2. hd., kâmesu hi bhasâkâmâ du° anubhonti, C kâmesu hi kâmâ vadhabandho ‖ dukkhâni anubhonti, ‖ L kâmesu hi ‖ asâkâmâ du° anu°, PS kâ° hi asukâmâvabandho du° anu°.

âdîpitâ tiṇukkâ gaṇhantaṃ dahanti n' eva muñcantaṃ |
ukkopamâ hi kâmâ dahanti ye te na muñcanti. ||507||
mâ appakassa hetu kâmasukhassa vipulaṃ jahi sukhaṃ |
mâ puthulomo va baḷisaṃ giḷitvâ pacchâ vihaññasi. ||508||
kâmaṃ kâmesu damassu tâva sunakho va saṅkhalâbaddho |
khâhinti khu taṃ kâmâ châtâ sunakhaṃ va caṇḍâlâ. ||509||
aparimitañ ca dukkhaṃ bahûni ca cittadomanassâni |
anubhohisi kâmesu yutto paṭinissaja addhuve kâme. ||510||
ajaramhi vijjamâne kin tava kâmehi ye sujarâ |
maraṇabyâdhigahitâ sabbâ sabbattha jâtiyo. ||511||
idam ajaram idam amaraṃ idam ajarâmaraṇapadam asokaṃ |
asapattam asambâdhaṃ akhalitam abhayaṃ nirupatâpaṃ.
||512||
adhigatam idaṃ bahûhi amataṃ ajjâpi ca labhanîyam
idaṃ |
yo yoniso payuñjati na ca sakkâ aghaṭamânena. ||513||
evaṃ bhaṇati Sumedhâ saṅkhâragate ratiṃ alabhamânâ |
anunentî Anikarattaṃ kese 'va chamaṃ chupi Sumedhâ.
||514||
uṭṭhâya Anikaratto pañjaliko yâci tassâ pitaraṃ so |
vissajjetha Sumedhaṃ pabbajituṃ vimokkhasaccadassâ.
||515||
vissajjitâ mâtâpitûhi pabbaji sokabhayabhîtâ |
cha abhiññâ sacchikatâ aggaphalaṃ sikkhamânâya. ||516||

1, *cdd.* âdipitâ, P tikukkâ, B pucchantaṃ, L muccantaṃ, P mucchantaṃ, S muntaṃ.—2, P ukkoyamâ, B 1 hd., PS hi kâmâ hi, P mucchanti.—3, S kâmâ°, C jahe, S jâhi, B1'S sukhu.—4, B muthu°, P phaḷi°, S bali, CS gilitvâ, C vihañapi.—5, BC ramassu, PS rapassu, BL saṅkhânubandho, C saṅkhânaṃ || bandho, P saṅkhânabandho, S saṃkhânabandho.—6, BLPS kâhinti, C kâhanti, B 1. hd. su, C kâma, B 1. hd. chatâ, C caṇḍalo.—7, CLPS bahuni, B 1. hd., PS cittaṃdoma°.—8, C anubo°, P °bhohipi, BCPS kâmayutto, B 1. hd., CLP paṭinissada, S paṭinassada, C andhave, P andhuve.—9, BPS arajjamhi, BS kiṃ, P ki, P tata.—10, C °bâdhi°, BLS °gahikâ, L sabbatta.—11, B idam ajaram ida samânaṃ, P idhajaradasamânaṃ, S idham âjarapidasamânaṃ, C idam ajaram idam araṃ idan taṃ ajarâmaraṇapadaso (sic!), P idham ajarâmaranapadasoka.—12, B 1. hd., S asamattam, P apasattam, B 1. hd. sambâ°, PS asaṃbâ°, C akkhalitam, B 1. hd., S °litama ayaṃ, P arâya.—13, C bahûti pi, S bahuhi, P ajjâsi, BCLP labhaniyam.—14, S *om.* yo, P roniso, B 1. hd. payuñcati, C payujjati, S payañcati, P va, PLS *om.* ca, B 2. hd. âgha°, P âghâ°.—15, C eva, P gaṇati, LP Sumodhâ, S saṃkhâra°, P °gatena ruti, BCS rati, B 1. hd., L alamânâ.—16, C aruneuti, BLPS °nenti, C Aṇika°, B 1. hd. chusi, S *om.* chupi.—17, B upaṭhâya, B Animṇika°, CS Aṇika°, B 1. hd. añcaliko, B 2. hd., LPS añjaliko, C yâva, P yâca.—18, B 1. hd. S °jjeta, L visa°, P viya°, BL pabbajjitum.

acchariyam abbhutan taṃ nibbânaṃ âsi râjakaññâya |
pubbenivâsacaritaṃ yathâ byâkari pacchime kâle. ||517||
bhagavati Koṇâgamane saṃghârâmamhi navanivesamhi |
sakhiyo tîṇi jâniyo vihâradânaṃ adâsimhâ. ||518||
dasakkhattuṃ satakkhattuṃ dasasatakkhattuṃ satâni ca satakkhattuṃ |
devesu upapajjimhâ ko pana vâdo manussesu. ||519||
devesu mahiddhikâ ahumhâ manussakamhi ko pana vâdo |
sattaratanassa mahesî itthiratanaṃ ahaṃ âsiṃ. ||520||
so hetu so pabhavo taṃ mûlaṃ satthu sâsane khanti |
taṃ paṭhamasamodhânaṃ taṃ dhammaratâya nibbânaṃ. ||521||
evaṃ kathenti ye saddahanti vacanaṃ anomapaññassa |
nibbindanti bhavagate nibbinditvâ virajjantî ti. ||522||

Sumedhâ. ||

mahânipâto samatto. ||

samattâ theriyâ gâthâyo. ||

3, L Koṇâgamaṇe, P °maṇena saṃgharâ° naca°, B 1. hd. °râmamhi ca nivesamhi; corr. 2. hd., S °râmamhi vesamhi.—4, CLS tiṇi, C janiyo, P vihârâ°, C °simha.—5, L dasatakkhattuṃ, C *om.* ca.—6, S uppajjimhâ, C °imha.—7, BP manussikamhi, C mânussikamhi, BLPS *om.* pana.—8, *cdd.* mahesi, B itti°, P itthiyatanaṃ, BCLP asi, S âsi.—9, B 1. hd. *om. second* so, S pabhedo, C mûlaṃ sâvasâsane.—10, BP pathama°, C pathamaṃ, L *om.* paṭha, P °rathâya (?), L nibbâna.—11, B 2. hd., C evaṃ karonti, S anopamaññassa.—12, P nibbindani, P bhagavate, S bhagavato, P nippiditvâ, P °nti.—14, L mahâpânito.—15, B therîyâ, P has instead of this: therîpâḷisuttaṃ niṭhitaṃ | nibbânapaccayo hotu, S theripâḷi niṭṭhitaṃ, BLS add:

gâthâ satâni cattâri asîti (LS asiti) puna cuddasa |
theriy' (L therîy') ekuttarasatâ sabbâ tâ âsavakkhayâ ti ||

B adds: nibbânapaccayo hotu and then follows the date. S adds: || samattâ theriyâ gâthâyo || siddhir astu || me nibbânapaccayo hotu || At the end of the last leaf is written with small letters: Sumaṇârâmavihârasthânasantakatherigâthâ ||

NOTES.

1. athâparena samayena satthari Vesâliṃ upanissâya kûṭâgârasâlâyaṃ viharante Suddhodanamahârâjâ setacchattass' eva heṭṭhâ 'va arahattaṃ sacchikatvâ parinibbâyi || atha Mahâpajâpatîgotamiyâ pabbajjâya cittaṃ uppajji | tato Rohanînadîtîre Kalahavivâdasuttantadesanâya pariyosâne nikkhamitvâ pabbajitânaṃ pañcannaṃ kumârasatânaṃ pâdaparicârikâ ekajjhâsayâ 'va hutvâ Mahâpajâpatiyâ santikaṃ gantvâ sabbâ 'va satthu santike pabbajissâmâ ti Mahâpajâpatiṃ jeṭṭhikaṃ katvâ satthu santikaṃ gantukâmâ ahesuṃ | ayañ ca Mahâpajâpatî pubbe pi ekavâraṃ satthâraṃ pabbajjaṃ yâcitvâ nâlattha | tasmâ kappakaṃ pakkosâpetvâ kese chindâpetvâ kâsâyâni acchâdetvâ sabbâ tâ Sâkiyâniyo âdâya Vesâliṃ gantvâ Ânandatherena dasabalaṃ yâcâpetvâ aṭṭhagarudhammapaṭiggahaṇena pabbajjaṃ upasampadañ ca alattha | itarâ pana sabbâ pi ekato upasampannâ ahesuṃ | ayaṃ ettha saṅkhepo | vitthârato pan' ettha vatthuṃ tattha tattha pâḷiyaṃ âgataṃ eva || evaṃ upasampannâ pana Mahâpajâpatî satthâraṃ upasaṅkamitvâ abhivâdetvâ ekamantaṃ aṭṭhâsi | ath' assâ satthâ dhammaṃ desesi | sâ satthu santike kammaṭṭhânaṃ gahetvâ arahattaṃ pâpuṇi | sesâ pañcasatâ bhikkhuniyo Nandakovâdapariyosâne arahattaṃ pâpuṇiṃsu | evaṃ bhikkhunîsaṅghe suppatiṭṭhite puthubhûte tattha tattha gâmanigamajanapadarâjadhânîsu kulitthiyo kulasuṇhâyo kulakumâriyo buddhasubuddhataṃ dhammasudhammataṃ saṅghasuppatipattiñ ca sutvâ sâsane abhippasannâ saṃsâre ca jâtasaṃvegâ attano sâmike mâtâpitaro ñâtake ca

1, *cd.* Vesâlî.—4, *cd.* 1. hd. Mahâpajâpatîgotamîyâ, 2. hd. *del.* gotamî.—6, *cd.* pabbajji°.—13, *cd.* Vesâlî, *cd.* dasaphalaṃ.—23, *cd.* °râjaṭhânîsu.—24, *cd.* °suṇhâyo.—26, *cd.* sâmikâ.

anujânâpetvâ sâsane uraṃ datvâ pabbajiṃsu | pabbajitvâ ca sîlâcârasampannâ satthuno ca therânañ ca santike ovâdaṃ labhitvâ ghaṭentiyo vâyamantiyo na cirass' eva arahattaṃ sacchâkaṃsu | tâ hi udânâdivasena tattha tattha bhâsitâ gâthâ pacchâ saṅgîtikârakehi ekajjhaṃ katvâ ekanipâtâdivasena saṅgîtiṃ âropayiṃsu | imâ theriyâ gâthânâmâ hi. ||

1. *katvâ coḷena pârutâ* ti | paṃsukûlakacoḷehi cîvaraṃ katvâ acchâditasarîrâ | taṃ nivatthâ c' eva pârutâ ca || . . . *sukkhaḍâkaṃ vâ* ti | upasametabbassa kilesassa asârabhâvanidassanaṃ | *kumbhiyan* ti | tadâdhârassa aniccatucchâdibhâvanidassanaṃ. ||

11. udukkhale hi dhaññaṃ pakkhipantiyâ parivattentiyâ musalena koṭṭentiyâ piṭṭhî oṇâmetabbâ hotî ti khujjakâraṇahetutâya tad ubhayaṃ khujjaṃ ti vuttaṃ | sâmiko pan' assâ khujjo eva. ||

12. *avasâyî* (sic) ti | avasâyo vuccati avasânaṃ niṭṭhânaṃ | taṃ pi kâmesu appaṭibaddhacittatâya uddhaṃsotâ ti vakkhamânattâ samaṇakiccassa niṭṭhânaṃ veditabbaṃ yassa kassa ci || . . . *avasâyi*, though given by all the MSS. and the Commentary, cannot but be corrupt. The reading proposed in the text is, I think, the correct one.

19. 20. *Nandâ*: ayaṃ kira Vipassissa bhagavato kâle Bandhumatînagare gahapatimahâsâlassa dhîtâ hutvâ satthu santike dhammaṃ sutvâ saraṇesu ca sîlesu ca paṭiṭṭhitâ satthari parinibbute dhâtucetiyaṃ ratanapaṭimaṇḍitena chaddena katvâ pûjaṃ katvâ kâlaṃ katvâ sagge nibbattitvâ aparâparaṃ sugatisu yeva saṃsarantî imasmiṃ buddhuppâde Kapilavatthunagare Khemakassa Sakkassa aggamahesiyâ kucchismiṃ nibbatti Nandâ ti 'ssâ nâmaṃ ahosi. || . . .

21. 22. *Jentâ* (thus Commentary throughout) : ayaṃ pana Vesâliyaṃ Licchavirâjakule nibbattî ti. ||

23. 24. *sumuttikâ* ti âdikâ Sumaṅgalamâtâya theriyâ gâthâ || ayaṃ pi purimabuddhesu katâdhikârâ tattha tattha bhave kusalaṃ upacinitvâ imasmiṃ buddhuppâde Sâvatthi-

1, *cd.* pabbajjiṃsu | pabbajjitvâ.—12, *cd.* pakkhintiyâ.—13, *cd.* koṭentiyâ, *cd.* onâmeº hohî.—17, *cd.* appaṭibandhaº.—26, *cd.* chaṭṭena ; *om.* first katvâ, *cd.* nippaº.—29, *cd.* nippatti, *cd.* nâmâ.—31, *cd.* nippattî.

yaṃ daḷiddakule nibbattitvâ vayappattâ aññatarassa naḷakârassa dinnâ paṭhamagabbhe yeva pacchimabhavikaṃ puttaṃ labhitvâ tassa Sumaṅgalo ti nâmaṃ ahosi | tato paṭṭhâya Sumaṅgalamâtâ ti paññâyittha | yasmâ pan' assâ nâmaṃ gottaṃ na pâkaṭaṃ tasmâ aññatarâ bhikkhunî asaññâtâ ti pâḷiyaṃ vuttaṃ || . . . tattha *sumuṭṭike* ti | sumuttâ | kakâro padapûraṇamattaṃ | suṭṭhu muttâ vatâ ti attho | sâsane attanâ paṭiladdhasampattiṃ disvâ pasâdavasena tassâ vâ pasaṃsâvasena âmantetvâ vuttaṃ *sumuttike sumuttikâ* ti || yaṃ pana gihikâ visesato jigucchati tato vimuttiṃ dassentî sâdhu muttika mhi âdiṃ âha || tattha *sâdhu muttika mhî* ti | sammad eva muttâ vata amhi | *musalassâ* ti | musalato | ayaṃ kira daḷiddabhâvena gihikâkâle sayaṃ eva musalakammaṃ karoti | tasmâ evaṃ âha | *ahiriko me* ti | mama sâmiko ahiriko nillajjo | so mama na ruccatî ti vacanaseso || pakatiyâ 'va kâmesu virattacittatâya kâmâdhimuttânaṃ pavattiṃ jigucchantî vadati *chattakaṃ vâsî* (sic) ti | jîvitahetukena kariyamânaṃ chattakaṃ pi me na ruccatî ti attho | vâsaddo avuttasamuccayattho | tena peḷâcaṅgoṭakâdi saṃgaṇhâti || veḷudaṇḍâdîni gahetvâ divase divase chattâdînaṃ karaṇavasena dukkhajîvitaṃ jigucchantî vadati *ahitako me tato* ti | keci tato ti vatvâ ahitako jarâvaho gihikâkâle mama sarîrato vâyatî ti atthaṃ vadanti | apare pana ahitako paresaṃ duggandhataro mama sarîrato vâyatî ti atthaṃ vadanti | *ukkhalikâ me daḷiddabhâvâ* ti (corr. 2. hd. to daddubhâvâ ti) | me mama bhattapacanabhâjanaṃ cirapârivâsikabhâvena aparisuddhatâya udakasabbagandhaṃ vâyati || tato ayaṃ sâdhu muttika mhî ti yojanâ || . . . *viharâmi* vinâsemi pajahâmî ti attho. ||

From the beginning of stanza 23 it is very probable that the name of thera Sumaṅgala's mother was Muttâ or Sumuttâ. cfr. st. 7. 11. Instead of *ahiriko me chattakaṃ vâ pi* some seem to have read *ahitako me tato vâti*; but I am very doubtful on this. The interpretation *vinâsemi, pajahâmi*

1, *ed.* dalidda° nippa°.—2, *ed.* pathama°.—4, *ed.* nâma.—10, *ed.* yâ; *ed.* gîhikâ sesato jikucchati tato vimutti.—12, *ed.* vatâ.—13, *ed.* gîhikâle.—16, *ed.* pavatti || jigu°.—19, *ed.* °caṅkoṭa°.—21, *ed.* jikucchanti vadasi.—22, *ed.* gihikâle.

apparently belongs to B's reading *vihanâmi* or to *vicchindantî viharâmi*, but not to *viharâmi* alone, as given by the MS.

25. . . . *taṃ katvâ negamo aggham agghe 'naggham ṭhapesi man* ti | taṃ pañcasatamattaṃ dhanaṃ aggham katvâ negamo nigamavâsijano itthiratanabhâvena anaggham pi samânaṃ agghe agghanimittaṃ Aḍḍhakâsî ti samaññâvasena maṃ ṭhapesi || tathâ maṃ voharî ti attho. ||

31. tattha *câtuddasî pañcaddasî* ti | cuddasannaṃ pûraṇî câtuddasî pañcadasannaṃ pûraṇî pañcaddasî ti | câtuddasî pañcaddasî yâ ca pakkhassâ ti sambandho | accantasaṃyoge c' etaṃ upayogavacanaṃ | *yâ ca pakkhassa aṭṭhamî* ti | yâ câ ti yojanâ | *pâṭihârikapakkhañ* (*sic*) *câ* ti | parihâraṇakapakkhañ ca câtuddasîpañcaddasîaṭṭhamînaṃ yathâkkamaṃ âdito antato vâ pavesaniggamavasena uposathasîlassa pariharitabbapakkhañ ca | terasîpâṭipadasattamînavamîsu câ ti attho | *aṭṭhaṅgasusamâgatan* ti | pâṇâtipâtâ veramaṇîâdîhi aṭṭhahi aṅgehi suṭṭhu samannâgataṃ uposathaṃ | *upagacchin* ti upagamiṃ upavasin ti attho. || . . . Afterwards Cy reads upâgacchiṃ.—cfr. Dhammapadaṃ p. 404. Cy gives the name of the therî as Mettâ and Mittâ, and states that she had sprung from the Sakyarâjakula of Kapilavatthu.

33. 34. *uddhaṃ pâdatalâ* ti âdikâ Abhayamâtâya theriyâ gâthâ | ayaṃ pi purimabuddhesu katâdhikârâ tattha tattha bhave puññâni upacinantî Tissassa bhagavato kâle kulagehe nibbattitvâ viññûtaṃ patvâ ekadivasaṃ satthâraṃ piṇḍâya carantaṃ disvâ pasannamânasâ pattaṃ gahetvâ kaṭacchumattaṃ bhikkhaṃ adâsi | sâ tena puññakammena devamanussesu saṃsarantî imasmiṃ buddhuppâde tâdisena kammanissandena Ujjeniyaṃ Padumavatî nâma nagarasobhaṇî ahosi | râjâ Bimbisâro tassâ rûpasampattiâdike guṇe sutvâ purohitassa âcikkhi | Ujjeniyaṃ kira Padumavatî nâma gaṇikâ ahosi (sic) | taṃ ahaṃ daṭṭhukâmo mhî ti | purohito sâdhu devâ ti mantabalena Kumbhiraṃ nâma yakkhaṃ âvahetvâ yakkhânubhâvena râjânaṃ tâvad eva Ujjenînagaraṃ nesi ||

6, *cd.* agghena agghani°.—8, *cd.* catu°.—9, *cd.* catu°, *cd.* pañcadasî.—11, *cd. om.* ti *after* aṭṭhamî, *cd.* yañ câ ti.—14, *cd.* 2. hd. pavesanigama°.—18, *cd.* upagacchî ti upagami.—25, nippatitvâ.

râjâ tâya saddhiṃ ekarattiṃ saṃvâsaṃ kappesi | sâ tena gabbhaṃ gaṇhi rañño ca ârocesi | mama kucchiyaṃ gabbho patiṭṭhahî ti | taṃ sutvâ râjâ naṃ sace putto bhaveyya vaḍḍhetvâ maṃ dassehî ti vatvâ muddikaṃ datvâ agamâsi | sâ dasamâsaccayena puttaṃ vijâyitvâ nâmagahaṇadivase Abhayo ti nâmaṃ akâsi | puttañ ca sattavassikakâle tava pitâ Bimbisâramahârâjo ti rañño santikaṃ pahiṇi | râjâ taṃ passitvâ puttasinehaṃ paṭilabhitvâ kumârakaparihârena vaḍḍhesi | tassa saddhâpaṭilâbho pabbajjâvisesâdhigamo ca heṭṭhâ âgato yeva | tassa mâtâ aparabhâge puttassa Abhayattherassa santike dhammaṃ sutvâ paṭiladdhasaddhâ bhikkhunîsu pabbajitvâ vipassanâya kammaṃ karontî na cirass' eva saha paṭisambhidâhi arahattaṃ pâpuṇi || . . . arahattaṃ pana patvâ attano puttena Abhayattherena dhammaṃ kathentena ovâdavasena tâ gâthâ bhâsitâ udânavasena sayaṃ pi tâ eva paccudâharantî uddhaṃ . . . nibbutâ ti âha. ||

35. 36. Abhayattherî: . . . imasmiṃ buddhuppâde Ujjeniyaṃ kulagehe nibbattitvâ viññûtaṃ pattâ Abhayamâtu sahâyikâ hutvâ tâya pabbajitâya sinehena sayaṃ pi pabbajitvâ tâya saddhiṃ Râjagahe vasamânâ ekadivasaṃ asubhadassanatthaṃ Sîtavanaṃ agamâsi | satthâ gandhakuṭiyaṃ nisinno 'va tassânubhûtapubbaṃ ârammaṇaṃ purato katvâ tassâ uddhumâtakâdibhâvaṃ pakâsesi | taṃ disvâ saṃvegamânasâ aṭṭhâsi | satthâ obhâsaṃ pharitvâ purato nisinnaṃ viya attânaṃ dassesi | *Abhaye bhiduro* etc.=st. 35. 36. . . . *sâsanan* ti imâ gâthâ abhâsi | sâ gâthâpariyosâne arahattaṃ pâpuṇi | . . . arahattaṃ pana patvâ udânentî tâ eva gâthâ parivattitvâ abhâsi. ||

43. Paṭâcârâtheriṃ sandhâya vadati | sâ bhikkhûnî (sic) upâgacchi (sic) yâ (2. hd.) me saddhâyikâyi (sic) pi *pâṭho*. |

46. suññatasamâpattiyâ animittasamâpattiyâ ca ahaṃ yad icchitaṃ lâbhinî. |

48. ogayha-m-uttiṇṇaṃ ti vâ *pâṭho* | makâro padasandhikaro | . . . Candabhâgânadiyâ tîre. ||

8, *cd.* passetvâ puttasinnehaṃ.—12, *cd.* pabbajjitvâ.—14, *cd.* 1. hd. Abhayatthe°, 2. hd. °yathe°.—15, *cd.* sâ gâthâ.—18, *cd.* nippa°.—19, *cd.* sinne°.—23, *cd.* uddhumâtikâdiribhâvaṃ.—32, *cd.* icchakaṃ.

50. *khalû* ti avadhâraṇatthe nipâto | *tato* hatthidassanato pacchâ | *tâya* hatthino kiriyâya hetubhûtâya vanaṃ araññaṃ gatâ cittaṃ samâdhemi yeva. ||

The reading *khalu tâya*, though supported by the Commentator, is no doubt wrong. Perhaps *khalutâ* is a substantive derived from *khalu*, meaning "certainty," "surety." This at least would give a very good sense.

51–53. *amma Jîvâ* ti âdikâ Ubbiriyâ theriyâ gâthâ | ayaṃ pi purimabuddhesu katâdhikârâ tattha tattha bhave vivaṭṭupanissayaṃ kusalaṃ upacinantî Padumuttarassa bhagavato kâle Haṃsavatînagare kulagehe nibbattitvâ viññûtaṃ pattâ ekadivasaṃ mâtâpitusu maṅgalaṃ anubhavituṃ gehantaragatesu adutiyâ sayaṃ gehe ohînâ upakaṭṭhâya velâya bhagavato sâvakaṃ ekaṃ khîṇâsavatheraṃ gehadvârasamîpena gacchantaṃ disvâ bhikkhaṃ dâtukâmâ bhante idha pavisathâ ti vatvâ there gehaṃ paviṭṭhe pañcapatiṭṭhitena theraṃ vanditvâ goṇakâdîhi âsanaṃ paññâpetvâ adâsi | nisîdi thero paññatte âsane | sâ pattaṃ gahetvâ piṇḍapâtassa pûretvâ therassa hatthe ṭhapesi | thero anumodanaṃ katvâ pakkâmi | sâ tena puññakammena tâvatiṃsesu nibbattitvâ tattha yâvatâyukaṃ uḷâradibbasampattiṃ anubhavitvâ tato cutâ sugatisu yeva saṃsarantî imasmiṃ buddhuppâde Sâvatthiyaṃ gahapatimahâsâlakule nibbattitvâ Ubbirî ti nâma abhirûpâ dassanîyâ ahosi | sâ vayappattakâle Kosalarañño attano gehe nîtâ katipayasaṃvaccharâtikkamena ekaṃ dhîtaraṃ labhi | tassâ Jîvantî ti nâmaṃ akaṃsuṃ | râjâ tassâ dhîtaraṃ disvâ tuṭṭhamânaso Ubbiriyâ abhisekaṃ adâsi | dhîtâ pan' assâ âdhâvitvâ paridhâvitvâ vicaraṇakâle kâlaṃ akâsi | mâtâ yattha tassâ sarîranikkhepo kato taṃ susânaṃ gantvâ divase divase paridevayi | ekadivasaṃ satthu santikaṃ gantvâ vanditvâ thokaṃ nisîditvâ gatâ | Aciravatînadiyâ tîre ṭhatvâ dhîtaraṃ ârabbha paridevati | taṃ disvâ satthâ gandhakuṭiyaṃ yathânisinno 'va attânaṃ dassetvâ kasmâ vippalapasî ti pucchi | mama dhîtaraṃ ârabbha vippalapâmi bhagavâ ti | imasmiṃ susâne jhâpitâ tava dhîtaro caturâsî-

21, *cd.* sugatiṃsu.—23, Ubbira ti nâmâ.—25, *cd.* katipayaṃ saṃ°.—31, *cd.* gaṃtâ, *cd.* paridevasi.—34, *cd.* vippalapasi instead of °lapâmi.

tisahassamattâ | tâsaṃ kataraṃ sandhâya vippalapasî ti | tâsaṃ taṃ taṃ âḷâhanaṭhânaṃ dassetvâ *amma Jîvâ* ti . . . =st. 51. *anusocasî* ti upaḍḍhagâthaṃ âha || tattha *amma Jîvâ* ti mâtupacâranâmena dhîtuyâ âlapanaṃ | idaṃ c' assâ vippalapanâkâradassanaṃ || *vanamhi kandasî* ti | vanamajjhe paridevasi | . . . *sabbâ Jîvasanâmikâ* ti | tâ sabbâ pi Jîvantiyâ samânanâmikâ | . . . 53. *muniṃ* ti | sabbaññubuddhaṃ. ||

54. 55. tattha *kiṃ me katâ Râjagahe manussâ* ti | ime Râjagahamanussâ kiṃ katâ kasmiṃ nâma kicce byâvaṭâ | *madhupîtâ va acchare* ti | yathâ bhaṇḍaṃ gahetvâ madhuṃ pivanto visaññino hutvâ sîsaṃ ukkhipituṃ na sakkonti evaṃ ime pi dhammasaññâya visaññino hutvâ mañño sîsaṃ ukkhipituṃ na sakkonti | kevalaṃ acchanti yevâ ti attho | . . . *tañ ca appaṭivâniyan* ti | tañ ca pana dhammaṃ anivattitabhâvâvahaṃ niyyânikaṃ abhikkantatâya thâsotujanasavanamanoharabhâvena (sic) avasecaniyaṃ (sic) asecakaṃ (sic) anâsittakaṃ pakatiyâ 'va mahârasaṃ tato eva ojavantaṃ | *osadhan ti pi pâḷi* | vaṭṭadukkhabyâdhîhi kicchâya osadhaṃ bhûtaṃ pivanti mañño. ||

57. *Selâ*: ayaṃ . . . imasmiṃ buddhuppâde Âḷavîraṭṭhe Âḷavikassa rañño dhîtâ hutvâ nibbatti | Selâ ti 'ssâ nâmaṃ ahosi | Âḷavikassa pana rañño dhîtâ ti katvâ Âḷavikâ ti pi naṃ voharanti | sâ viññûtaṃ pattâ satthari Âḷavikaṃ damitvâ tassa hatthe pattacîvaraṃ disvâ tena saddhiṃ Âḷavînagaraṃ upagate dârikâ hutvâ raññâ saddhiṃ satthu santikaṃ upagantvâ dhammaṃ sutvâ paṭiladdhasaddhâ upâsikâ ahosi | sâ aparabhâge sañjâtasaṃvegâ bhikkhunîsu pabbajitvâ katapubbakiccavipassanaṃ paṭṭhapetvâ saṅkhâre sammasantî upanissayasampannattâ paripakkañâṇâ na cirass' eva arahattaṃ pâpuṇi | . . . arahattaṃ pana patvâ therî Sâvatthiyaṃ viharati | ekadivasaṃ pacchâbhattaṃ Sâvatthito nikkhamitvâ divâvihâratthâya Andhavanaṃ pavisitvâ aññatarasmiṃ rukkhamûle nisîdi | atha naṃ Mâro vivekato vicchinitukâmo aññâtakarûpena upagantvâ || *n' atthi*=st. 57. . . . *pacchânutâpinî* ti gâthaṃ âha. ||

2, *cd.* âḷahana°.—10, *cd. om.* gahetvâ.—23, *cd.* Âḷavakaṃ.—25, *cd.* dârakâ.—28, *cd.* °kiccâ°.—30, *cd.* theriyâ Sâ° viharanti (1. hd. vihanti).

60–63. *Somâ*: ayaṃ . . . imasmiṃ buddhuppâde Râjagahe Bimbisârassa rañño purohitassa dhîtâ hutvâ nibbatti. ‖ . . .

60. na taṃ dvaṅgulipaññâya itthiyâ pâpuṇituṃ sakkâ | itthiyo hi satatṭhavassakâlato paṭṭhâya sabbakâlaṃ odanaṃ pacantiyo pakkuthite udake taṇḍule pakkhipitvâ ettâvatâ odanaṃ pakkan ti na jânanti | pakkuthiyamâne pana taṇḍule dabbiyâ uddharetvâ dvîhi aṅgulîhi pîḷitvâ jânanti | tasmâ dvaṅgulisaññâyâ (sic) ti vuttâ. ‖ (!) According to the Commentator st. 60 is spoken by Mâra.

67–71. *paṇṇavîsati vassânî* ti âdikâ aññatarâya theriyâ gâthâ | ayaṃ pi purimabuddhesu katâdhikârâ tattha tattha bhave vivaṭṭupanissayaṃ kusalaṃ upacinantî imasmiṃ buddhuppâde Devadahanagare Mahâpajâpatîgotamîdhâtî hutvâ Vaḍḍhesî nâma | gottato pana apaññâtâ ahosi | sâ Mahâpajâpatîgotamiyâ pabbajitakâle sayaṃ pi pabbajitvâ pañcavîsati saṃvaccharâni kâmarâgena upaddutâ accharâsaṃghâṭamattaṃ pi kâlaṃ cittekaggataṃ alabhantî bâhâ paggayha kandamânâ Dhammadinnattheriyâ santike dhammaṃ sutvâ kâmehi vinivattitamânasâ kammaṭṭhânaṃ gahetvâ bhâvanaṃ anuyuñjantî na cirass' eva chaḷâbhiññâ hutvâ attano paṭipattiṃ paccavekkhitvâ udânavasena ‖ *paṇṇavîsati . . . sâsanan* ti (st. 67–71) imâ gâthâ abhâsi ‖ tattha *accharâsaṅghâtamattaṃ pî* ti | ghaṭikâmattaṃ pi khaṇaṃ aṅguliphoṭhanamattaṃ pi kâlan ti attho ‖ *cittass' upasam' ajjhagan* ti | cittassa upasamaṃ cittekaggaṃ na ajjhagaman ti yojanâ. ‖ . . . 69. *sâ bhikkhunin* ti | Dhammadinnatheriṃ sandhâya vadati. |

72–76. *mattâ vaṇṇena rûpenâ* ti âdikâ Vimalâya theriyâ gâthâ ‖ ayaṃ pi purimabuddhesu katâdhikârâ tattha tattha bhave vivaṭṭupanissayaṃ kusalaṃ upacinitvâ imasmiṃ buddhuppâde Vesâliyaṃ aññatarâya rûpûpajîviniyâ itthiyâ dhîtâ hutvâ nibbatti | Vimalâ ti 'ssâ nâmaṃ ahosi | sâ vayappattâ tath' eva duccintitaṃ kappentî ekadivasaṃ âyasmantaṃ Mahâmoggallânaṃ Vesâliyaṃ piṇḍâya carantaṃ disvâ

2, *cd.* nippatti.—5, *cd.* pakkudhite (correct?).—6, *cd.* pakkudiyamâne.—7, *cd.* pilitvâ.—15, *cd.* pabbajjita°.—16, *cd.* upadutâ.—26, *cd.* bhikkhûnî.—32, *cd.* nippatti.—33, *cd.* 1. hd. ducitaṃ, 2. hd. ducintitaṃ.—34, *cd.* °moggalânaṃ.

paṭibaddhacittâ hutvâ therassa vasanaṭṭhânaṃ gantvâ theraṃ uddissa palobhanakammaṃ kâtuṃ ârabhi | titthiyehi uyyojitâ tathâ âsî ti keci vadanti | thero tassâ asubhavibhâvanâ mukhena santajjanaṃ katvâ ovâdaṃ adâsi | taṃ heṭṭhâ theragâthâya âgataṃ eva | tathâ pana therena ovâde dinne sâ saṃvegajâtâ hirottappaṃ paccuppaṭṭhâpetvâ sâsane paṭiladdhasaddhâ upâsikâ hutvâ aparabhâge bhikkhunîsu pabbajitvâ ghaṭentî vâyamentî hetusampannatâya na cirass' eva arahattaṃ patvâ attano paṭipattiṃ paccavekkhitvâ udânavasena || *mattâ vaṇṇena . . . nibbutâ* ti imâ gâthâ abhâsi. ||

72. *aññâ samatimaññi 'han* ti | aññâ itthiyo attano vaṇṇâdiguṇehi sabbathâ pi atikkamitvâ maññi ahaṃ || aññâsaṃ vâ itthînaṃ vaṇṇâdiguṇe atimaññi | atikkamitvâ aññaavamânaṃ akâsiṃ. ||

74. *ujjhagghantî* (sic; 1. hd. uccha°) *bahuṃ janan* ti | yobbanamadamattaṃ bahubâlajanaṃ vippalambhetuṃ hasantî gandhamâlâvatthâbharaṇâdîhi sarîrasabhâvapaṭicchâdanena yâvavilâsabhâvâkâdîhi (sic) tehi ca vividhaṃ nânappakâraṃ vañcanaṃ akâsiṃ. ||

82–86. *Nandâ*: ayaṃ . . . imasmiṃ buddhuppâde Sâkyarâjakule nibbatti | Nandâ ti 'ssâ nâmaṃ akaṃsu | aparabhâge rûpasampattiyâ sundarî Nandâ janapadakalyâṇî ti ca paññâyittha. || Cfr. Dhammapadam p. 313 ff. The stanzas quoted at p. 316 differ much from my text.

88. *bahûvatasamâdânâ* ti pañcâtapatappanâdibahuvidhavatasamâdânâ | gâthâsukhatthaṃ bahû ti dîghakaraṇaṃ | *aḍḍhaṃ* (*cd. om.* ṃ) *sîsassa olikhan* (sic) ti | mayhaṃ pi sîsassa aḍḍhaṃ eva muṇḍemi | keci aḍḍhaṃ sîsassa olikhan ti kesakalâpassa aḍḍhaṃ jaṭâbandhanavasena bandhetvâ aḍḍhaṃ vissajjesin ti atthaṃ vadanti || Cy has *abhuñji* as C, and explains it by: rattiyaṃ bhojanaṃ na bhuñji. ||

93. *riñcitvâ paramaṃ atthan* ti | jhânavipassanâmaggaphalâdiuttamaṃ atthaṃ jahitvâ chaḍḍitvâ || In Cy the therî is called Mittakâlikâ. ||

1, *cd.* paṭibandha°.—3, *cd.* asî, *cd.* °vibhâvana.—14, *cd.* akâsi.—17, *cd.* °mâ.a°.—21, *cd.* nippatti.—25, *cd.* bahu°.—32, *cd.* 1. hd. ricchitvâ.

99. *maggam añjûsan* (sic) ti | majjhamapaṭipattibhâvato añjusam (sic) uparimaggaṃ uppâdentî. ||

102–106. Soṇâ according to the Commentator was also called Bahuputtikâ (patikulaṃ gatâ dasa puttadhîtaro labhitvâ Bahuputtikâ ti paññâyittha). Cfr. Note on Dhammapada st. 115, which is also quoted in the Commentary.

105. *anantarâvimokkhâsin* ti | aggamaggassa anantarâ uppannavimokkhâ âsiṃ | rûpî rûpâni passatî ti âdayo hi aṭṭha pi vimokkhâ anantaravimokkhâ nâma na honti | maggânantaraṃ anuppattâ ti phalavimokkhâ pana samâpattikâle pavattamânâ pi paṭhamamaggânantaraṃ eva samuppattito taṃ upâdâya anantaravimokkho nâma | yathâ maggasamâdhi anantarikasamâdhî ti vuccati. ||

106. tattha *ṭhi* (sic 2. hd.; 1. hd. dhidha) *tav' atthu jane iampi* (sic) ti | aṅgânaṃ sithilabhâvakaraṇâdhinâ jammi lâmake jane tuyhaṃ dhi (sic 2. hd.; 1. hd. thita, corr. to ṭhi and afterwards to dhi) atthu (1. hd. ttha) tava dhitâro (sic) hotu. || If I am not mistaken, the Commentator's reading (cfr. L) was: *dhî tav' atthu jane jammi*, which is quite out of place here. Compare v. v. l. l. on st. 343. I am not sure whether I have hit the correct reading.

107–111. *lûnakesî* ti âdikâ Bhaddâya Kuṇḍalakesâya theriyâ gâthâ | ayaṃ . . . imasmiṃ buddhuppâde Râjagahe seṭṭhikule nibbattitvâ Bhaddâ ti 'ssâ nâmaṃ ahosi | sâ mahatâ parivârena vaḍḍhamânâ vayappattâ tasmiṃ yeva nagare purohitassa puttaṃ Satthukaṃ nâma coraṃ sahoḍhaṃ gahetvâ râjâṇâya nagaraguttikena mâretuṃ âghâtanaṃ nîyamânaṃ sîhapañjare olokentî disvâ paṭibaddhacittâ hutvâ sace taṃ labhâmi jîvissâmi no ce marissâmî ti sayane adhomukhâ nipajji | ath' assâ pitâ taṃ pavattiṃ sutvâ ekadhîtâya balavasineho sahassalañcaṃ datvâ upâyena coraṃ vissajjâpetvâ gandhodakena nhâpetvâ sabbâbharaṇapaṭimaṇḍitaṃ kâretvâ pâsâdaṃ pesesi | Bhaddâ pi paripuṇṇamanorathâ atirekâlaṅ-

10, *cd.* vimokkhâna.—11, *cd.* anuppatto ti phalavikkhâpanasamâpattikâle.—12, *cd.* pathama°.—13, *cd.* yato.—25, *cd.* nippattitvâ.—28, *cd.* âghâṭanaṃ.—29, *cd.* sîhañcapañcare, *cd.* paṭibandha°.—31, *cd.* nippajji.

kârena alaṅkaritvâ taṃ paricarati | Satthuko katipâhaṃ vîtinâmetvâ tassâ âbharaṇesu uppannalobho Bhadde ahaṃ nagaraguttikena gahitamatto 'va corapapâte adhivatthâya devatâya sac' âhaṃ jîvitaṃ labhâmi tuyhaṃ balikammaṃ upasaṃharissâmî ti patthanaṃ ayâciṃ | tasmâ balikammaṃ sajjâpehî ti | sâ tassa manaṃ pûrissâmî ti balikammaṃ sajjâpetvâ sabbâbharaṇavibhûsitâ sâmikena saddhiṃ ekaṃ yânaṃ abhiruyha devatâya balikammaṃ karissâmî ti corapapâtaṃ abhirûhituṃ âraddhâ | Satthuko cintesi | sabbesu abhirûhantesu imissâ karaṇaṃ gahetuṃ na sakkâmhî ti | parivârajanaṃ tatth' eva ṭhapetvâ taṃ eva balibhâjanaṃ gâhâpetvâ pabbataṃ abhirûhanto tâya saddhiṃ piyakathaṃ na kathesi | sâ iṅgiten' eva tassâdhippâyaṃ aññâsi | Satthuko | Bhadde tava uttarisâṭakaṃ omuñcetvâ kâyârûḷhapasâdhanaṃ bhaṇḍikaṃ karohî ti | sâ pi | mayhaṃ ko aparâdho ti | kiṃ nu bâle balikammattthaṃ âgato ti saññaṃ karosi | balikammâpadesena pana tava âbharaṇaṃ gahetuṃ âgato ti | kassa pana ayya pasâdhanaṃ kassa ahan ti | nâhaṃ etaṃ vibhâgaṃ jânâmî ti | hotu ayya, ekaṃ pana me adhippâyaṃ pûrehi | alaṅkataniyâmen' eva âliṅgituṃ dehî ti | so sâdhû ti sampaṭicchi | sâ tena sampaṭicchitabhâvaṃ ñatvâ purato âliṅgetvâ pacchato âliṅgantî viya pabbatapapâte pâtesi | so patitvâ cuṇṇavicuṇṇaṃ ahosi | tâya kataṃ acchariyaṃ disvâ pabbate adhivatthâ devatâ kosallaṃ vibhâventî imâ gâthâ abhâsi |

na so sabbesu ṭhânesu puriso hoti paṇḍito |
itthi pi paṇḍitâ hoti tattha tattha vicakkhaṇâ ||
na so sabbesu ṭhânesu puriso hoti paṇḍito |
itthi pi paṇḍitâ hoti muhuttam api cintaye ti ||

tato Bhaddâ cintesi | na sakkâ mayâ iminâ niyâmena gehaṃ gantuṃ | ito gantvâ ekapabbajjaṃ pabbajissâmî ti niganṭhârâmaṃ gantvâ niganṭhe pabbajjaṃ yâci | atha naṃ te âhaṃsu | kena niyâmena pabbajjâ hotû ti | yaṃ tumhâkaṃ

3, *cd.* nagararattikena, *cd.* gahitamatto ca, *cd.* adhivattâya.—9, *cd.* abhirûyhamtuṃ. -19, *cd.* jânâmi and *om.* ti.—24, *cd.* adhivattâ.—28, *cd.* mahuttam. In a quotation from the Apadâna this verse runs thus: itthi pi paṇḍitâ hoti lahuṃ atthavicintitâ |—30, *cd.* pabbajji°, *cd.* 1. hd. nigantârâmaṃ, 2. hd. nigandha°, *cd.* nigandhapabbajjaṃ.—32, *cd.* tena.

pabbajjâya uttamaṃ tad eva karothâ ti | te sâdhû ti tassâ tâlaṭṭhinâ kese luñcetvâ pabbâjesuṃ | puna kesâ vaḍḍhantâ kuṇḍalavaṭṭâ hutvâ vaḍḍhesuṃ | tato paṭṭhâya sâ Kuṇḍalakesâ nâma jâtâ | sâ tattha uggahetabbaṃ samayaṃ vâdamaggañ ca uggahetvâ ettakaṃ nâma ime jânanti ito uttariṃ viseso n' atthî ti ñatvâ tato apakkamitvâ yattha yattha paṇḍitâ atthi tattha tattha gantvâ tesaṃ jânanasippaṃ uggahetvâ attanâ saddhiṃ kathetuṃ sapattaṃ adisvâ yaṃ yaṃ gâmaṃ vâ nigamaṃ vâ visati tassa dvâre vâlikârâsiṃ katvâ tasmiṃ jambusâkhaṃ ṭhapetvâ yo mama vâdaṃ âropetuṃ sakkoti so imaṃ sâkhaṃ maddatû ti samîpe ṭhitadârakânaṃ saññaṃ datvâ vasanaṭṭhânaṃ gacchati | sattâhaṃ pi jambusâkhâya tath' eva ṭhitâya taṃ gahetvâ pakkamati | tena ca samayena amhâkaṃ bhagavâ loke uppajjitvâ pavattavaradhammacakko anupubbena Sâvatthiṃ upanissâya Jetavane viharati | Kuṇḍalakesâ pi vuttanayena gâmanigamarâjadhânîsu vicarantî Sâvatthiṃ patvâ nagaradvâre vâlikârâsimhi jambusâkhaṃ ṭhapetvâ dârakânaṃ saññaṃ datvâ Sâvatthiṃ pâvisi | ath' âyasmâ dhammasenâpati ekako 'va nagaraṃ pavisanto taṃ sâkhaṃ disvâ taṃ dametukâmo dârake pucchi | kasmâyaṃ sâkhâ evaṃ ṭhapitâ ti | dârakâ taṃ atthaṃ ârocesuṃ | thero | yadi evaṃ, imaṃ sâkhaṃ maddathâ ti âha | dârakâ taṃ maddiṃsu | Kuṇḍalakesâ katabhattakiccâ nagarato nikkhamantî taṃ sâkhaṃ madditaṃ disvâ ken' idaṃ madditan ti pucchitvâ therena maddâpitabhâvaṃ ñatvâ apakkhiko vâdo na sobhatî ti Sâvatthiṃ pavisitvâ vîthito vîthiṃ vicarantî passeyyâtha samanehi Sakyaputtiyehi saddhiṃ mayhaṃ vâdan ti ugghosetvâ mahâjanaparivutâ aññatarasmiṃ rukkhamûle nisinnaṃ dhammasenâpatiṃ upasaṅkamitvâ paṭisanthâraṃ katvâ ekamantaṃ ṭhitâ kiṃ tumhehi mama jambusâkhâ maddâpitâ ti âha | âma mayâ maddâpitâ ti | evaṃ sante tumhehi saddhiṃ mayhaṃ vâdo hotû ti | hotu bhadde | kassa pucchâ kassa vissajjanâ ti |

3, *cd.* kuṇḍalâvaṭṭâ.—5, *cd.* etthakaṃ, *cd.* uttari.—9, *cd.* vâlika°.—10, *cd.* tassa jampu°.—11, *cd.* maddatu si.—12, *cd.* °rakânaṃ dasaññaṃ.—13, *cd.* jampu°.—15, *cd.* Sâvatthi.—16, *cd.* vihareti.—17, *cd.* °ṭhânîsu, *cd.* Sâvatthi.—18, *cd.* vâlika° jampû°, *cd.* Sâvatthi.—21, *cd.* sâkhaṃ.—26, *cd.* Sâvatthi, *cd.* pavisetvâ vithito vithi.—30, *cd.* paṭisandhâraṃ.—31, *cd.* jampu°.—33, *cd.* 2. hd. visajjanâ.

pucchâ nâma amhâkaṃ pattâ ti | tvaṃ yaṃ attanâ jânanakaṃ pucchâ ti | sâ sabbaṃ eva attanâ jânanavâdaṃ pucchi | thero sabbaṃ vissajjesi | sâ uparipucchitabbaṃ ajânantî tuṇhî ahosi | atha naṃ thero âha | tayâ bahuṃ pucchitaṃ | ahaṃ pi taṃ ekaṃ pañhaṃ pucchissâmî ti | pucchatha bhante ti | thero ekaṃ nâma kin ti imaṃ pañhaṃ pucchi | Kuṇḍalakesâ n' eva antaṃ na koṭiṃ passantî andhakâraṃ paviṭṭhâ va hutvâ na jânâmi bhante ti âha | tvaṃ ettakaṃ pi ajânantî aññaṃ kiṃ jânissasî ti vatvâ dhammaṃ desesi | sâ therassa pâdesu patitvâ bhante tumhe saraṇaṃ gacchâmî ti âha | mâ maṃ tvaṃ bhadde saraṇaṃ gaccha | sadevake loke aggapuggalaṃ bhagavantaṃ eva saraṇaṃ gacchâ ti | evaṃ karissâmi bhante ti | sâ sâyaṇhasamaye dhammadesanavelâya satthu santikaṃ gantvâ pañcapatiṭṭhitena vanditvâ ekamantaṃ aṭṭhâsi | satthâ tassâ ñâṇaparipâkaṃ ñatvâ |

sahassam api ce gâthâ anatthapadasaṃhitâ |
ekaṃ gâthâpadaṃ seyyo yaṃ sutvâ upasammatî ti ||[1]

imaṃ gâthaṃ âha | gâthâpariyosâne yathâṭhitâ 'va saha paṭisambhidâhi arahattaṃ pâpuṇi. | . . .

112–116. naṅgalehi kasaṃ khettan ti âdikâ Paṭâcârâya theriyâ gâthâ || ayaṃ hi Padumuttarassa bhagavato kâle Haṃsavatînagare kulagehe nibbattitvâ viññûtaṃ pattâ ekadivasaṃ satthu santike dhammaṃ suṇantî satthâraṃ ekaṃ bhikkhuniṃ vinayadharânaṃ aggaṭṭhâne ṭhapentaṃ disvâ adhikârakammaṃ katvâ taṃ ṭhânantaraṃ patthesi | sâ yâvajîvaṃ kusalaṃ katvâ devamanussesu saṃsarantî Kassapabuddhakâle Kikissa Kâsikarañño gehe paṭisandhiṃ gahetvâ sattannaṃ bhaginînaṃ abbhantarâ hutvâ vîsativassasahassâni brahmacariyaṃ acari | bhikkhusaṅghassa pariveṇaṃ akâsi | sâ devaloke nibbattâ ekaṃ buddhantaraṃ dibbasampattiṃ anubhavitvâ imasmim buddhuppâde Sâvatthiyaṃ seṭṭhigehe

[1] Dhammapadam st. 101. This does not agree with the Commentary on Dhpd., in which this stanza is said to have been spoken to the thera Dârucîri, while st. 102. 103. are referred to Kuṇḍalakesî.

1, *cd. om.* ti.—4, *cd.* tassâ bahuṃ.—7, *cd.* koṭi, *cd.* paviṭṭhâya hutvâ.—22, *cd.* nippatitvâ.—24, *cd.* bhikkhûnî.

nibbattitvâ vayappattâ attano gehe ekena kammakârena saddhiṃ kilesasanthavaṃ akâsi | taṃ mâtâpitaro samajâtikassa kumârassa dâtuṃ divasaṃ gaṇhâpesuṃ | taṃ ñatvâ sâ hatthisâraṃ gahetvâ tena katasanthavena purisena saddhiṃ aggadvârena nikkhamitvâ ekasmiṃ gâmake vasantî gabbhinî ahosi | sâ paripakke gabbhe kiṃ idha anâthavâsena | kulagehe gacchâma sâmî ti vatvâ tasmiṃ ajja gacchâma sve gacchâmâ ti kâlavikkhepaṃ karonte nâyaṃ bâlo maṃ nessatî ti tasmiṃ bahi gate gehe paṭisâmetabbaṃ paṭisâmetvâ kulagharaṃ gatâ ti mayhaṃ sâmikassa kathethâ ti paṭivissakagharavâsinaṃ âcikkhitvâ ekikâ 'va kulagharaṃ gamissâmî ti maggaṃ paṭipajji || so âgantvâ gehe taṃ apassanto paṭivissake pucchitvâ kulagharaṃ gatâ ti sutvâ maṃ nissâya kuladhîtâ anâthâ jâtâ ti padânupadaṃ gantvâ sampâpuṇi || tassâ antarâmagge eva gabbhavuṭṭhânaṃ ahosi | sâ pasûtakâlato paṭṭhâya paṭippassaddhâ gamaṃ anuyuttâ sâmikaṃ gahetvâ nivatti || dutiyavâraṃ pi gabbhinî ahosî ti âdi sabbaṃ purimanayen' eva vitthâretabbaṃ | ayaṃ pana viseso | yadâ tassâ antarâmagge kammajavâtâ caliṃsu tadâ mahâakâlamegho udapâdi | samantato vijjulatâhi âdittaṃ viya meghadhanitehi bhijjamânaṃ viya ca dhârânipâtanirantaraṃ nabhaṃ ahosi || sâ taṃ disvâ sâmi me anovassakaṃ ṭhânaṃ jânâhî ti âha | so ito c' ito ca olokento ekaṃ tiṇasañchannaṃ gumbaṃ disvâ tattha gantvâ hatthagatâya vâsiyâ tasmiṃ gumbe daṇḍake chinditukâmo tiṇehi sañchâditavammîkasîsante uṭṭhitarukkhadaṇḍakaṃ chindi | tâvad eva ca naṃ tato vammîkato nikkhamitvâ ghoraviso âsîviso ḍaṃsi | so tatth' eva patitvâ kâlaṃ akâsi | sâ mahâdukkhaṃ anubhavantî tassa âgamanaṃ olokentî dve pi dârake vâtavuṭṭhiṃ asahamâne viravante urantare katvâ dvîhi jânukehi dvîhi hatthehi ca bhûmiṃ uppîḷitvâ yathâṭhitâ 'va rattiṃ vîtinâmetvâ vibhâtâya rattiyâ maṃsapesivaṇṇaṃ ekaṃ puttaṃ pilotikâcumbaṭake nipajjâpetvâ hatthehi urehi ca pariggahetvâ itaraṃ ehi tâta pitâ te ito

2, *cd.* °sandhavaṃ.—3, *cd.* gaṇha°.—4, *cd.* hatthasâraṃ, *cd.* °sandhavena.—7, *cd.* ajja gacchâmâ ti, 2. hd. adds sve gacchâmâ after gacchâ.—8, *cd.* nessasî.—10, *cd.* paṭivisaka°.—11, *cd.* °garaṃ.—12, *cd.* °visake.—15, *cd.* paṭipassaddha.—21, *cd.* °nipâtaṃ nirantaraṃ.—25, *cd.* sañcâdita°, 2. hd. saṇjâdita°.—29, *cd.* °vuṭṭhi.—30, *cd.* jaṇu°, *cd.* bhûmi.—32, *cd.* pilotikacumbiṭake nippa°.

gato ti vatvâ sâmikena gatamaggena gacchantî taṃ vammîkasamîpe kâlaṅkataṃ nisinnaṃ disvâ maṃ nissâya mama sâmiko mato ti rodantî paridevantî sakalarattiṃ devena vuṭṭhattâ jannukappamâṇaṃ tanuppamâṇaṃ udakaṃ savantiṃ antarâmagge nadiṃ patvâ attano mandabuddhitâya dubbalatâya ca dvîhi dârakehi saddhiṃ udakaṃ otarituṃ avisahantî jeṭṭhaputtaṃ orimatîre ṭhapetvâ itaraṃ âdâya paratîraṃ gantvâ sâkhâbhaṅgaṃ attharitvâ tattha pilotikâcumbaṭake nipajjâpetvâ itarassa santikaṃ gamissâmî ti bâlaputtakaṃ pahâtuṃ asakkontî punappunaṃ nivattitvâ olokayamânâ nadiṃ otarati | ath' assâ nadîmajjhaṃ gatakâle eko seno taṃ dârakaṃ disvâ maṃsapesî ti saññâya âkâsato gami | sâ taṃ disvâ ubho hatthe ukkhipitvâ su sû ti tikkhattuṃ mahâsaddaṃ nicchâresi | seno dûrabhâvena taṃ anâdiyanto kumârakaṃ gahetvâ vehâsaṃ uppati | orimatîre ṭhito putto ubho hatthe ukkhipitvâ mahâsaddaṃ nicchârayamânaṃ disvâ maṃ sandhâya vadatî ti saññâya vegena udake pati | iti bâlaputtako senena jeṭṭhaputto udakena hato | sâ eko putto senena gahito eko udakena vûḷho panthe me pati mato ti rodantî paridevantî gacchantî Sâvatthito âgamantaṃ ekaṃ purisaṃ disvâ pucchi | kattha vâsî ko sî ti || Sâvatthivâsiko mhi ammâ ti || Sâvatthiyaṃ asukavîthiyaṃ asukakulaṃ nâma atthi | taṃ jânâsi tâtâ ti || jânâmi ammâ ti | taṃ pana mâ puccha aññaṃ pucchâ ti || aññena me payojanaṃ n' atthi | tad eva pucchâmi tâtâ ti || amma tvaṃ attano âcikkhituṃ na desi | ajja te sabbarattiṃ devo vassanto diṭṭho ti || diṭṭho me tâta | mayhaṃ eva so sabbarattiṃ vuṭṭho | taṃ kâraṇaṃ pacchâ kathessâmi | etasmiṃ tâva me seṭṭhigehe pavattiṃ kathehî ti || amma ajja rattiyaṃ seṭṭhiñ ca bhariyañ ca seṭṭhiputtañ ca tayo pi jane avattharamâne gehe patite ekacitakâyaṃ jhâpenti | sv âyaṃ dhûmo paññâyati ammâ ti || sâ tasmiṃ khaṇe nivatthavatthaṃ pi patamânaṃ na sañjâni | sokummattakaṃ nâma patvâ || || jâtarûpen' eva ubho puttâ kâlaṅkatâ panthe mayhaṃ pati mato | mâtâ pitâ ca bhâtâ ca

2, *cd.* vammikaṃsamîpe.—3, *cd.* °ratti.—4, *cd.* jaṇṇuka°, *cd.* savanti.—5, *cd.* nadî.—8, *cd.* pilotikacumbiṭake.—11, *cd.* olokiyamânâ, *cd.* atha sâ nadî°.—16, *cd.* nicchâriyamânaṃ.—21, *cd.* vâsi.—26, *cd.* demi.—27, *cd.* °ratti.—28, *cd.* ekasmiṃ.—29, *cd.* pavatti.—30, *cd* °ramânaṃ gehaṃ.—31, *cd.* °takâya jhâyanti.

ekacitakasmiṃ ḍayhare ‖ ‖ ti vilapantî paribbhamantî tato paṭṭhâya tassâ nivâsanamattena pi vatthena patitenâcârattâ Paṭâcârâ tv eva samaññâ ahosi | taṃ disvâ manussâ gaccha ummattike ti kéci kacavaraṃ matthake khipanti aññe paṃsuṃ okiranti apare leḍḍû khipanti | Satthâ Jetavane mahâparisamajjhe nisîditvâ dhammaṃ desento taṃ tathâ paribbhamantiṃ disvâ ñâṇaparipâkañ ca oloketvâ yathâ vihârâbhimukhî âgacchati tathâ akâsi | parisâ taṃ disvâ imissâ ummattikâya ito âgantuṃ mâ datthâ ti âha | bhagavâ mâ naṃ vârayitthâ ti vatvâ avidûraṭṭhânaṃ âgatakâle satiṃ paṭilabha bhaginî ti âha | sâ tâvad eva buddhânubhâvena satiṃ labhitvâ nivatthavatthassa patitabhâvaṃ sallakkhetvâ hirottappaṃ paccupaṭṭhâpetvâ ukkuṭikaṃ nisîdi | eko puriso uttarisâṭakaṃ khipi | sâ taṃ nivâsetvâ Satthâraṃ upasaṅkamitvâ pañcapatiṭṭhitena vanditvâ bhante avassayo me hotha | ekaṃ me puttaṃ seno gaṇhi eko udakena vûḷho panthe pati mato mâtâpitaro bhâtâ ca gehena avatthatâ matâ ekacitakasmiṃ jhâyantî ti sâ sokakâraṇaṃ âcikkhi ‖ satthâ Paṭâcâre mâ cintayi | tava avassayo bhavituṃ samatthass' eva santikaṃ âgatâ si | yathâ hi tvaṃ idâni puttâdînaṃ maraṇanimittaṃ assûni pavattesi evaṃ aṇamatagge saṃsâre puttâdînaṃ maraṇahetu pavattitaṃ assu catunnaṃ mahâsamuddânaṃ udakato bahutaran ti dassento ‖

mahâsamuddesu jalaṃ parittakaṃ tato bahu assujalaṃ anappakaṃ |
dukkhena phuṭṭhassa narassa socato kiṃkâraṇâ sokavasâ pamajjasî ti ‖

gâthaṃ abhâsi | evaṃ satthari anamataggapariyâyakathaṃ kathente tassâ soko tanutarabhâvaṃ agamâsi | atha naṃ tanubhûtasokaṃ ñatvâ Paṭâcâre puttâdayo nâma paralokaṃ gacchantassa tâṇaṃ vâ leṇaṃ vâ saraṇaṃ vâ bhavituṃ na

1, *cd.* ḍayhare ti. ‖ ‖ The words from jâta° to ḍa° are metrical.—2, *cd.* °mattena pi vatthena pi vatthena acarato patitâcârattâ.—5, *cd.* leḍḍu.—6, *cd.* °nti.—9, *cd.* âgantu.—10, *cd.* sati patilabhî bhagîni ti.—11, *cd.* sati.—12, *cd.* paccupaṭṭha° ukku° ṁpatinipajjâya nisîdi.—19, *cd.* taṃ.—21, *cd.* pavattita.—24, *cd.* 1. hd. catûsu before mahâ°.—26, *cd.* socatâ.—28, *cd.* amanatagga°.—29, *cd.* 1. hd. tanutaraṃ athanutaraṃ, 2. hd. del. athanutaraṃ.—30, *cd.* Paṭâcâri.—31, *cd.* leṇaṃ.

sakkontî ti | vijjamânâ pi te na santaye 'va | tasmâ paṇḍitena attano sîlaṃ visodhetvâ nibbânagâmî maggo yeva sâdhetabbo ti dassento || || na santi puttâ tâṇâya . . . = Dhammapadam st. 288. 289 || || ti imâhi gâthâhi dhammaṃ desesi | desanâvasâne Paṭâcârâ sotâpattiphale patiṭṭhâpitâ pabbajjaṃ yâci | satthâ taṃ bhikkhunînaṃ santikaṃ netvâ pabbâjesi | sâ laddhûpasampadâ uparimaggatthâya vipassanâya kammaṃ karontî ekaṃ divasaṃ ghaṭena udakaṃ âdâya pâde dhovantî udakaṃ pi âsiñcitaṃ thokaṃ ṭhânaṃ gantvâ pacchijji | dutiyavâraṃ âsittaṃ tato dûraṃ agamâsi | tatiyavâraṃ âsittaṃ tato pi dûrataraṃ agamâsi | sâ tad eva ârammaṇaṃ gahetvâ tayo vâre paricchinditvâ mayâ paṭhamaṃ âsittaṃ udakaṃ viya ime sattâ paṭhamavaye pi maranti tato dûraṃ gataṃ dutiyavâraṃ âsittaṃ udakaṃ viya majjhimavaye pi tato dûrataraṃ gataṃ tatiyavâraṃ âsittaṃ udakaṃ viya pacchimavaye pi maranti yevâ ti cintesi | satthâ gandhakuṭiyaṃ nisinno 'va obhâsaṃ pharitvâ tassâ sammukhena ṭhatvâ kathento viya | evaṃ etaṃ Paṭâcâre | sabbe p' ime sattâ maraṇadhammâ | tasmâ pañcannaṃ khandhânaṃ udayabbayaṃ apassantassa vassasataṃ jîvato taṃ passantassa ekâhaṃ pi ekakkhaṇaṃ pi jîvitaṃ seyyo ti imaṃ atthaṃ dassento ||

yo ca vassasataṃ jîve . . . = Dhpd. st. 113.

ti gâthaṃ âha | gâthâpariyosâne Paṭâcârâ saha paṭisambhidâhi arahattaṃ pâpuṇi | . . . arahattaṃ pana patvâ sekkhakâle attano paṭipattiṃ paccavekkhitvâ uparivisesassa nibbattitâkâraṃ vibhâventî udânavasena || *naṅgalehi* . . . = st. 112–116 . . . ti imâ gâthâ abhâsi. ||

112. tattha *kasan* ti kasikammaṃ karonto | puthutthe hi idaṃ ekavacanaṃ | *pavapan* ti bîjâni vapantâ | *chamâ* ti chamâyaṃ | bhummatthe hi idaṃ paccatthavacanaṃ. || . . .

117. 118. According to the Commentator stanzas 117. 118 were first uttered by Paṭâcârâ, and afterwards repeated by the therîs together with their own gâthâs 119–121.

1, *cd.* vijjamânâsitenasanti evaṃ tasmâ.—2, *cd.* maggâ.—5, *cd.* patiṭṭhâpetvâ.—8, *cd.* ekantidivasaṃ.—10, *cd.* tatiyaṃ vâ°.—12, *cd.* paricchiditvâ.—17, *cd.* samukhena.—20, *cd.* °sata jîvanato.—21, *cd.* jîvitaṃ sepetî ti.—25, *cd.* °patti, *cd.* nippattita°.—29, *cd.* ekaṃ vacanaṃ.

122. *bhattacoḷassa nâdhigaṃ* ti | bhattassa coḷassa ca pâripûriṃ nâdhigacchiṃ. |

127–132. ettha ca âdito catasso gâthâ Paṭâcârâya theriyâ sesânaṃ pañcamattânaṃ itthisatânaṃ sokavinodanavasena visuṃ visuṃ bhâsitâ | tassâ ovâde ṭhatvâ pabbajitvâ adhigatavisesâhi tâhi pañcasatamattâhi bhikkhunîhi cha pi gâthâ paccekaṃ bhâsitâ ti daṭṭhabbâ | *pañcasatâ Paṭâcârâ* ti | Paṭâcârâya theriyâ santike laddhaovâdatâya Paṭâcârâya vuttaṃ avedisun ti katvâ Paṭâcârâ ti laddhanâmâ pañcasatâ bhikkhuniyo. |

129. *ayâcito tato 'gacchî* ti | tato paralokato kena c' ito idha âgacchi | *âgato ti pi pâḷi* | so ev' attho âgato. |

133. tattha *aṭṭâ* ti additâ | *ayaṃ eva vâ pâṭho* | additâ pîḷitâ ti attho. |

136. *sañ cittaṃ paṭiladdhânâ* ti | buddhânubhâvena ummâdaṃ pahâya attano pakaticittaṃ paṭilabhitvâ. |

138. *etadantikâ* ti | etaṃ idâni mayâ adhigataṃ arahattaṃ antopariyosânaṃ etesan ti etadantikâ sokâ | na dâni tesaṃ sambhavo atthî ti attho || *yato sokâna sambhavo* ti | yato antonijjhânalakkhaṇânaṃ sokânaṃ sambhavo tesaṃ c' upâdânakkhandhasaṅkhâtâ vatthû adhiṭṭhânâni ñâṇatîraṇapahânapariññâhi pariññâtâ | tasmâ sokâ etadantikâ ti yojanâ. ||

139–144. . . . evaṃ eva tattha tattha bhave âyatanaṃ gataṃ uḷâraṃ puññakammaṃ katvâ sugatisu yeva saṃsaritvâ imasmiṃ buddhuppâde Magadharaṭṭhe Sâgalanagare râjakule nibbatti | Khemâ ti 'ssâ nâmaṃ ahosi | suvaṇṇavaṇṇâ kañcanasannibhattâ vayappattâ Bimbisâraraññño gehaṃ gatâ satthari Veḷuvane viharante rûpamattâ hutvâ rûpe dosaṃ dassetî ti satthu dassanâya na gacchati || râjâ manussehi Veḷuvanassa vaṇṇe pakâsetvâ deviyâ vihâradassanâya cittaṃ uppâdesi | atha devî vihâraṃ passissâmî ti râjânaṃ paṭipucchi | râjâ vihâraṃ gantvâ satthâraṃ adisvâ gantuṃ na labhissasî ti vatvâ purisânaṃ saññaṃ adâsi | balakkârena pi deviṃ dasabalaṃ dassethâ ti | devî vihâraṃ gantvâ divasabhâgaṃ

2, *cd.* °pûri °gacchi.—4, *cd.* sesaṃ.—5, *cd.* pabbajjitvâ.—7, *cd.* °sata.—9, *cd.* avedisû ti.—13, *cd.* aṭṭitâ (twice).—15, *cd.*° bhâve.—19, *cd.* sokana.—21, *cd.* ñâṭa°.—24, *cd.* saṃsaretvâ.—30, *cd* vediyâ.—33, *cd.* devî..

khepetvâ nivattentî satthâraṃ adisvâ 'va gantuṃ âraddhâ | atha naṃ râjapurisâ anicchantiṃ pi satthu santike nayiṃsu | satthâ taṃ âgacchantiṃ disvâ iddhiyâ devaccharâsadisaṃ itthiṃ nimminitvâ tâlapaṇṇaṃ gahetvâ vîjamânaṃ akâsi | Khemâ devî disvâ cintesi | evarûpâ nâma devaccharâpaṭibhâgâ itthiyo bhagavato avidûre tiṭṭhanti | ahaṃ etâsaṃ parivâritâ na ppahomi manaṃ pi (?) nikkâraṇapâpacittassa vasena naṭṭhâ ti nimittaṃ gahetvâ taṃ eva itthiṃ olokayamânâ aṭṭhâsi | ath' assâ passantiyâ 'va satthu adhiṭṭhânabalena sâ itthi paṭhamavayaṃ atikkamma majjhimavayaṃ pi atikkamma pacchimavayaṃ patvâ khaṇḍadantâ palitakesâ valitatacâ hutvâ saddhiṃ tâlapaṇṇena parivattitvâ pati | tato Khemâ katâdhikârattâ evaṃ cintesi | evaṃvidhaṃ pi sarîraṃ îdisaṃ vipattiṃ pâpuṇi | mayhaṃ pi sarîraṃ evaṃgatikaṃ eva bhavissatî ti | ath' assâ cittâkâraṃ ñatvâ satthâ || || ye râgarattânupatanti sotaṃ | sayaṃkataṃ makkaṭako va jâlaṃ | etaṃ pi chitvâna pparibbajanti | anapekkhino kâmasukhaṃ pahâyâ ti || || (= Dhpd. st. 347) gâthaṃ âhâ | sâ gâthâpariyosâne saha paṭisambhidâhi arahattaṃ pâpuṇî ti *aṭṭhakathâsu âgataṃ* | *Apadâne* pana imaṃ gâthaṃ sutvâ sotâpattiphale paṭiṭṭhitâ râjânaṃ anujânâpetvâ pabbajitvâ arahattaṃ pâpuṇî ti âgataṃ | tatthâyaṃ Apadânapâḷi | taṃ ekadivasaṃ aññatarasmiṃ rukkhamûle divâvihâraṃ nisinnaṃ Mâro pâpimâ taruṇarûpena upasaṅkamitvâ kâmehi palobhento || *daharâ tuvaṃ* . . . = st. 139 . . . ti gâthaṃ âha. ||

143. tattha *aggiṃ paricaraṃ vane* ti | tapovane aggihuttaṃ paricaranto | *yathâbhuccaṃ pajânantâ* (sic) ti | pattiyo (sic) yathâbhûtaṃ aparijânantâ. cfr. st. 159. ||—*paricaraṃ* for paricarantâ. Cfr. st. 112 *kasaṃ* and *pavapaṃ*; Ten Jât. p. 117, 12. 21.: *obhâsayam.*

151. *dhîtâ Majjhassa atrajâ* ti | Majjhanâmassa seṭṭhino orasâ dhîtâ. |

159. *yathâbhuccaṃ pajânantî* (sic) ti | pavattihetuâdi yathâbhûtaṃ anavabojjhantî. |

2, *cd.* anicchanti.—3, *cd.* âgacchanti.—4, *cd.* itthi, *cd.* bîjamânaṃ.—9, *cd.* vassantiyâ.—10, *cd.* pathama°.—15, *cd.* cittâcâraṃ.—21, *cd.* pabbajjitvâ.—27, *cd.* aggi, *cd. om.* vane ti.

163. *hetvâ* (*sic*) *puttaṃ samupiyaṃ* (sic) ti | piyâyitabbaṃ ñâtiparivaṭṭabhogakkhandhañ ca hitvâ. |

166. *oraṃ âgamanîyânî ti vâ pâḷi* | so ev' attho || *na-y-idaṃ punad* (*sic*) *ehisî 'ti* | orambhâgiyânaṃ saññojanânaṃ pahânena idaṃ kâmaṭṭhânaṃ kâmabhavaṃ paṭisandhivase na punar âgamissasi | rakâro padasandhikaro | *itthan ti vâ pâḷi* | itthattaṃ kâmabhavaṃ icc eva attho | . . . gâthâpariyosâne therî saha paṭisambhidâhi arahattaṃ patvâ udânavasena bhagavatâ bhâsitaniyâmen' eva imâ gâthâ abhâsi | ten' etâ theriyâ gâthâ nâma jâtâ. ||

170. tattha *bhikkhunin* ti | Khemâtheriṃ sandhâya vadati. ||

171. *uttamatthassa pattiyâ* ti | arahattassa nibbânass' eva vâ pattiyâ adhigamâya. ||

178. *Paṭâcârânusâsanan ti pi pâṭho.* |

182–188. Câlâ: ayaṃ . . . imasmiṃ buddhuppâde Magadhesu Nâlakagâme Surûpasârîbrâhmaṇiyâ kucchimhi nibbatti | tassâ nâmagahaṇadivase Câlâ ti nâmaṃ akaṃsu | tassâ kaniṭṭhâya Upacâlâ ti atha tassâ kaniṭṭhâya Sîsûpacâlâ ti | imâ tisso pi dhammasenâpatissa kaniṭṭhabhaginiyo | imâsaṃ puttânaṃ pi tiṇṇaṃ idaṃ eva nâmaṃ | yâ sandhâya theriyâ gâthâya Câlâ Upacâlâ Sîsûpacâlâ ti âgataṃ. ||

199. *sakkâyasmin* ti khandhapañcake | *purakkhato* purakkhârakârino | idaṃ vuttaṃ hoti | Mâra tayâ vuttâ tâvatiṃsâdayo devâ bhavato bhavaṃ upagacchantâ aniccatâdianekâdînavâ kule sakkâye patiṭṭhitâ | tasmâ tasmiṃ bhave upapattikâle vemajjhakâle pariyosânakâle ti tasmiṃ tasmiṃ kâle sakkâyaṃ eva purakkhitvâ ṭhitâ | tato eva avîtivattâ sakkâyaṃ nissaraṇâbhimukhâ ahutvâ sakkâyatîraṃ eva anuparidhâvantâ jâtimaraṇasârino râgâdîhi anugatattâ punappunaṃ jâtimaraṇaṃ eva anusaranti | tato na vimuccantî ti ||— Though supported by Cy the reading purakkhato (=Skt. *puraskṛtas nom. plur. of *puraskṛt) is certainly wrong.

201. pakampite ca loke kena ci pakampetuṃ câletuṃ

3, *cd. om.* vâ.—6, *cd.* 1. hd. yakâro.—11, *cd.* °therî.—12, *cd.* uttamattassa, *cd.* arahatassa.—17, *cd.* nâmagaṇa°.—18, *cd.* Sîsupa°.—19, *cd. om.* ti, *cd.* dhammadesanâpa°.—20, *cd.* ye.—21, *cd.* °le.—22, *cd.* sakâya°.—26, *cd.* parivemajjha°, *cd.* kâla.—27, *cd.* sakkâya.—29, *cd.* °ppunnaṃ.—33, *cd.* pikampetuṃ.

asakkuṇeyyatâya akampiyaṃ ||—This reading is perhaps preferable to that given in the text.

204–212. *mâ su te Vaḍḍha lokamhî* ti âdikâ Vaḍḍhamâtâya theriyâ gâthâ | ayaṃ pi purimabuddhesu kâtâdhikârâ tattha tattha bhave vivaṭṭupanissayaṃ kusalaṃ upacinantî anukkamena saṃbhûtavimokkhasambhârâ hutvâ imasmiṃ buddhuppâde Bhârukacchanagare kulagehe nibbattitvâ vayappattâ patikulaṃ gatâ ekaputtaṃ vijâyi | tassa Vaḍḍho ti nâmaṃ ahosi | tato paṭṭhâya sâ Vaḍḍhamâtâ ti vohârittha. ||

209. *appamattassa jhâyato* ti | appamattâya jhâyantiyâ | liṅgavipallâsena h' etaṃ vuttaṃ | . . . evaṃ vuttaṃ ovâdaṃ aṅkusaṃ katvâ sañjâtasaṃvego thero [*i.e.* Vaḍḍho] vihâraṃ gantvâ divâṭhâne nisinno vipassanaṃ vaḍḍhetvâ arahattaṃ patvâ attano paṭipattiṃ paccavekkhitvâ sañjâtasomanasso mâtu santikaṃ gantvâ aññaṃ byâkaronto || *uḷâraṃ vata* etc. =st. 210–212. ti imâ tisso gâthâ abhâsi | atha therî attano vacanaṃ aṅkusaṃ katvâ puttassa arahattuppattiyâ ârâdhitacittâ tena bhâsitagâthâ sayaṃ paccanubhâsi | evan tâ pi theriyâ gâthâ nâma jâtâ. ||

213–223. *kalyâṇamittatâ* ti âdikâ Kisâgotamiyâ gâthâ | ayaṃ kira Padumuttarassa bhagavato kâle Haṃsavatînagare kulagehe nibbattitvâ viññûtaṃ pattâ ekadivasaṃ satthu santike dhammaṃ suṇantî satthâraṃ ekaṃ bhikkhuniṃ lûkhacîvaradharânaṃ aggaṭṭhâne ṭhapentaṃ disvâ adhikârakammaṃ katvâ taṃ ṭhânantaraṃ patthesi | sâ kappasatasahassaṃ devamanussesu saṃsarantî imasmiṃ buddhuppâde Sâvatthiyaṃ duggatakule nibbatti | Gotamî ti 'ssâ nâmaṃ ahosi | kisasarîratâya pana Kisâgotamî ti vohariyittha | taṃ patikulaṃ gataṃ duggatakulassa dhîtâ ti paribhaviṃsu | sâ ekaṃ puttaṃ vijâyi | puttalâbhena c' assâ sammânaṃ akaṃsu | so pan' assâ putto âdhâvitvâ paridhâvitvâ kîḷanakâle ṭhito kâlaṃ agamâsi | ten' assâ sokummâdo uppajji | sâ ahaṃ pubbe paribhavappattâ hutvâ puttassa jâtakâlato paṭṭhâya sakkâraṃ pâpuṇiṃ | ime mayhaṃ puttaṃ bahi chaḍḍetuṃ pi

14, *cd.* saṃjâta.—20, Since there is attached a particular interest to the legend of Kisâgotamî, I here give the commentary at full length. cfr. *Thiessen*, Die Legende von Kisâgotamî. Breslau 1880.—20, *cd.* Kissâ°.—23, *cd.* bhikkhunî.—27, *cd.* duggatâkule.—28, *cd.* kissa° . . . Kissâ°.—29, *cd.* °bhavisu.—32, *cd.* agatasi, *cd.* mâ.—34, *cd.* pâpuṇi, *cd.* chaṭṭetuṃ.

vâyamantî ti sokummâdavasena matakaḷevaraṃ aṅgenâdâya puttassa me bhesajjaṃ dethâ ti gehadvârapaṭipâṭiyâ nagare vicarati | manussâ bhesajjaṃ kuto ti paribhâsanti | sâ tesaṃ kathaṃ na gaṇhâti | atha naṃ eko paṇḍitapuriso ayaṃ puttasokena cittavikkhepaṃ pattâ etissâ bhesajjaṃ dasabalo jânissatî ti cintetvâ amma tava puttassa bhesajjaṃ sammâsambuddhaṃ upasaṅkamitvâ pucchâ ti âha | sâ satthu dhammadesanâvelâyaṃ vihâraṃ gantvâ puttassa me bhesajjaṃ detha bhagavâ ti âha | satthâ tassâ upanissayaṃ disvâ gaccha nagaraṃ pavisitvâ yasmiṃ gehe ko ci matapubbo n' atthi tato siddhatthakaṃ âharâ ti âha | sâ sâdhu bhante ti tuṭṭhamânasâ nagaraṃ pavisitvâ paṭhamagehe yeva gantvâ mama puttassa bhesajjatthâya siddhatthakaṃ âharâpemî ti sace etasmiṃ gehe ko ci matapubbo n' atthi siddhatthakaṃ me dethâ ti âha | ko idha mate gaṇetuṃ sakkotî ti | kiṃ tehi ahaṃ siddhatthakehî ti dutiyaṃ tatiyaṃ gharaṃ gantvâ buddhânubhâvena vigatummâdâ pakaticitte ṭhitâ cintesi | sakale nagare ayaṃ eva niyâmo bhavissati | idaṃ hitânukampinâ bhagavatâ diṭṭhaṃ bhavissatî ti saṃvegaṃ labhitvâ tato ca bahi nikkhamitvâ âmakasusâne chaḍḍetvâ imaṃ gâthaṃ âha ||

na gâmadhammo no nigamassa dhammo na câpi 'yaṃ ekakulassa dhammo |
sabbalokassa sadevakassa es' eva dhammo yad idaṃ aniccatâ ti. ||

evañ ca pana vatvâ satthu santikaṃ agamâsi | atha naṃ satthâ laddho te Gotami siddhatthako ti âha | niṭṭhitaṃ bhante siddhatthakena kammaṃ | patiṭṭhâpanaṃ me hothâ ti âha | ath' assâ satthâ |

taṃ puttapasusammattaṃ . . . = Dhpd. st. 287 . . . gacchatî ti gâthaṃ âha | gâthâpariyosâne yathâṭhitâ 'va sotâpattiphale patiṭṭhâya pabbajjaṃ yâci | satthâ pabbajjaṃ anujânâsi | sâ satthâraṃ tikkhattuṃ padakkhiṇaṃ katvâ

1, *cd.* °manti, *om.* ti.—3, *cd.* manusse.—4, *cd.* gaṇhati.—8, *cd.* °desana°.—12, *cd.* pavîsetvâ pathama°.—13, *cd.* âharâpeti.—16, *cd.* siddhaṭha°.—20, *cd.* chaṭṭetvâ.—29, *cd.* assa.—33, *cd.* anujânâmi.

vanditvâ bhikkhunupassayaṃ gantvâ pabbajitvâ upasampadaṃ labhitvâ na cirass' eva yonisomanasikârena kammaṃ karontî vipassanaṃ vaḍḍhesî ti | ath' assâ satthâ |

yo ca vassasataṃ . . . = Dhpd. st. 114 . . . padan ti imaṃ obhâsagâthaṃ âha | sâ gâthâpariyosâne arahattaṃ pâpuṇitvâ parikkhâravalañje paramukkaṭṭhâ hutvâ tîhi lûkhehi samannâgataṃ cîvaraṃ pârupitvâ vicari | atha naṃ satthâ Jetavane nisinno bhikkhuniyo paṭipâṭiyâ ṭhânantare ṭhapento lûkhacîvaradharânaṃ aggaṭṭhâne ṭhapesi | sâ attano paṭipattiṃ paccavekkhitvâ satthâraṃ nissâya mayâ ayaṃ viseso laddho ti kalyâṇamittatâpasaṃsâmukhena imâ gâthâ abhâsi | *kalyâṇa*°=st. 213–223. ||

216. *dukkho itthibhâvo* ti âdikâ dve gâthâ aññatarâya yakkhiniyâ itthibhâvaṃ garahantiyâ bhâsitâ. ||

216. 217. *appekaccâ sakiṃ vijâtâyo* ti | ekaccâ itthiyo ekavâraṃ eva vijâtâ paṭhamagabbhe vijâyanadukkhaṃ asahantiyo galale (sic) apakantanti attano gîvaṃ chindanti | *sukhumâliniyo visâni khâdantî* ti | sukhumâlasarîrâ attano sukhumâlabhâvena khedaṃ avisahantiyo visâni pi khâdanti | *janamârakamajjhagatâ* ti | janamârako vuccati mûḷhagabbho mâtugâmajanassa mârako | majjhagatajanamârakâ kucchigatamûḷhagabbhâ ti attho | *ubho pi byasanâni anubhontî* ti | gabbho gabbhinî câ ti dve pi janâ maraṇamâraṇantikabyasanâni pâpuṇanti | apadassa na gaṇantî ti janamârakâ nâma kilesâ | tesaṃ majjhagatâ kilesasantânapatitâ ubho pi jâyâpatikâ idha kilesapariḷâhavasena âyatiṃ duggatiparikkilesavasena byasanâni pâpuṇantî ti | imâ kira dve gâthâ sâ yakkhinî purimattabhâve attano anubhûtadukkhaṃ anussaritvâ âha | therî pana itthibhâve âdînavavibhâvanâya paccanubhâsantî avoca || *upavijaññâ gacchantî* ti âdikâ dve gâthâ Paṭâcârâya theriyâ pavattiṃ ârabbha bhâsitâ || tattha *upavijaññâ gacchantî* ti upagatavijâyanakâle maggaṃ gacchantî | appattâ sakaṃ gehaṃ panthe vijâyitvâ patiṃ mataṃ addasaṃ

1, *ed.* pabbajjitvâ.—6, *ed.* °valañce.—7, *ed.* sampannâgataṃ, *ed.* pârumpetvâ.—16, *ed.* pathamabbhe.—21, *ed.* °gatâjana°.—23, *ed.* gambhîri, *ed.* maraṇaṃ mâraṇantikaṃ byâsanâni.—24, *ed.* apadasa, *om.* tî.—25, *ed.* jâyapatikâ.—26, *ed.* °parilâha°.—29, *ed.* âdînavaṃvibhâ°.—31, *ed.* pavatti.—33, *ed.* 1. hd. mante, 2. hd. pante, *ed.* pati.

ahan ti yojanâ | *kapaṇikâyâ* ti varâkâya | imâ kira dve gâthâ Paṭâcârâya tadâ sokummâdapattâya vuttâ 'va vuttakâraṇa-anukaraṇavasena itthibhâve âdînavavibhâvanatthaṃ eva theriyâ vuttâ || ubhayaṃ p' etaṃ udâharaṇabhâvena ânetvâ idâni attano anubhûtaṃ dukkhaṃ pi bhâventî *khîṇakulîne* ti âdiṃ âha | tattha *khîṇakulîne* ti bhogâdîhi pârijuññappatta-kule | *kapaṇe* ti | kapaṇaṃ aññâtaṃ patte | ubhayaṃ c' etaṃ attano eva âmantanavacanaṃ. || . . . Cy also gives the story of Kisâgotamî as told in the Apadânaṃ. Since this important work is in course of publication, I forbear quoting the passage here.

224. *ubho mâtâ ca dhîtâ ca mayaṃ âsuṃ sapattiyo* ti | mâtâ ca dhîtâ câ ti ubho mayaṃ aññamaññaṃ sapattiyo ahumha | Sâvatthiyaṃ kira aññatarassa vâṇijassa bhariyâya paccûsavelâya kucchiyaṃ gabbho saṇṭhâsi | sâ taṃ na aññâsi | vâṇijo vibhâtâya rattiyâ sakaṭesu bhaṇḍaṃ âropetvâ Râjagahaṃ uddissa gato | tassa gacchantakâle gabbho vaḍḍhetvâ 'va paripâkaṃ agamâsi | atha naṃ sassû evaṃ âha | mama putto cirappavuttho tvañ ca gabbhinî | pâpakaṃ tayâ katan ti | sâ tava puttato aññaṃ purisaṃ na jânâmî ti âha | taṃ sutvâ pi sassû asaddahantî taṃ gharato nikkaḍḍhi | sâ sâmikaṃ gavesantî anukkamena Râjagahaṃ sampattâ | tâvad eva c' assâ kammajavâtesu calantesu maggasamîpe aññataraṃ sâlaṃ paviṭṭhâya gabbhavuṭṭhânaṃ ahosi | sâ suvaṇṇabimbasadisaṃ puttaṃ vijâyitvâ anâthasâlâya sayâpetvâ udakakiccaṃ kâtuṃ bahi nikkhantâ | ath' aññataro aputtako satthavâho tena maggena gacchanto asâmikâya dârako mama putto bhavissatî ti taṃ dhâtiyâ hatthe adâsi | ath' assa mâtâ udakakiccaṃ katvâ udakaṃ gahetvâ patinivattitvâ puttaṃ apassantî sokâbhibhûtâ paridevitvâ Râjagahaṃ apavisitvâ 'va paṭipajji | taṃ aññataro corajeṭṭhako antarâmagge disvâ paṭibaddhacitto attano pajâpatiṃ akâsi | sâ tassa gehe vasantî ekaṃ dhîtaraṃ vijâyi | atha sâ ekadivasaṃ dhîtaraṃ gahetvâ ṭhitâ sâmikena

1, *cd.* pakaṇikâyâ.—2, *cd.* vuttâyavuttakârayaanukaraṇa°.—3, *cd.* âdinavaṃvibhâ°.—5, *cd.* khiṇâkuline.—7, *cd.* 1. hd. °ṇe ti | karamanañâtaṃ, 2. hd. ṇe ti | kapanam añâtaṃ.—12, *cd.* sapatiyo.—13, *cd.* sapatiyo ahumâ.—19, *cd.* 1. hd. cîrappavutto, 2. hd. cîrappavutho.—21, *cd.* nikaḍḍhi.—24, *cd.* °bimbi°.—26, *cd. om.* kâtuṃ.—31, *cd.* tuṃ, *cd.* paṭibandha°.—32, *cd.* °pati.

bhaṇḍitvâ dhîtaraṃ mañcake khipitvâ dârikâya sîsaṃ thokaṃ bhindi | tato sâmikaṃ bhâyitvâ Râjagahaṃ eva paccâgantvâ serivicârena vicarati | tassâ putto paṭhamayobbane ṭhito mâtâ ti ajânanto attano pajâpatiṃ akâsi | aparabhâge taṃ corajeṭṭhakadhîtaraṃ bhaginîbhâvaṃ ajânanto vivâhaṃ katvâ attano gehaṃ ânesi | evaṃ so attano mâtaraṃ bhaginiñ ca pajâpatî katvâ vâsesi | tena tâ ubho pi sapattivâsaṃ vasiṃsu | ath' ekadivasaṃ mâtâ dhîtu kesavaṭṭiṃ mocetvâ ûkaṃ olokentî sîse vaṇaṃ disvâ app eva nâmâyaṃ mama dhîtâ bhaveyyâ ti pucchitvâ saṃvegajâtâ hutvâ Râjagahe bhikkhunîupassayaṃ gantvâ pabbajitvâ katapubbakiccâvivekavâsaṃ vasantî attano ca pubbapaṭipattiṃ paccavekkhitvâ *ubho mâtâ* ti âdikâ gâthâ abhâsi | tâ pana tâya vuttagâthâ 'va kâmesu âdînavadassanavasena paccanubhâsantî ayaṃ therî *ubho mâtâ ca dhîtâ câ* ti âha | tena vuttaṃ | sâ jhânasukhena phalasukhena nibbânasukhena vîtinâmentî imâ tisso gâthâ abhâsî ti. |

236–251. Puṇṇâ: ayaṃ . . . imasmiṃ buddhuppâde Anâthapiṇḍikassa seṭṭhino gharadâsiyâ kucchimhi nibbatti. ‖

240. *ajânato,* which is the reading of all the MSS. stands for *ajânanto.*

242. *orabbhikâ* ti orabbhaghâṭakâ | *sûkarikâ* ti sûkaraghâṭakâ | *macchikâ* ti kevaṭṭâ | *migavadhikâ* ti mâgadhikâ | *vajjhaghâṭakâ* ti vajjhâkamme niyuttâ. |

248. *upacca* (sic) sañcicca | . . . *upaccâ (sic !) ti vâ pâṭho* | upatetvâ (sic) ti attho. ‖

250. 251. ettha ca brâhmaṇena vuttagâthâ pi attanâ vuttagâthâ pi pacchâ theriyâ paccekabhâsitâ ti sabbâ theriyâ gâthâ eva jâtâ. ‖

252–270. vîsatinipâte *kâḷabhamaravaṇṇasadisâ* ti âdikâ Ambapâliyâ theriyâ gâthâ | ayaṃ pi purimabuddhesu katâdhikârâ tattha tattha bhave vivaṭṭupanissayaṃ kusalaṃ upacinantî Sikhissa bhagavato sâsane pabbajitvâ upasampannâ hutvâ bhikkhunîsikkhâpadaṃ samâdâya viharantî ekadivasaṃ sambahulâhi bhikkhunîhi saddhiṃ cetiyaṃ vanditvâ

1, *cd.* khipi.—2, *cd.* bhinti.—3, *cd.* pathama°.—4, *cd.* °pati.—6, *cd.* bhagîniñ.—7, *cd.* pajâpati, *cd.* sapati°.—8, *cd.* °vatti, *cd.* 1. hd. ukkaṃ, 2. hd. ukaṃ.—12, *cd.* °gâthâ ya kâ°.—14, *cd.* paccânu°.—18, *cd.* nippatti.—23, *cd.* vajjhighâ° ti vajjhâtakamme.—30, *cd.* °âdhikâra.—31, *cd.* pabbajjitvâ.

paḍakkhiṇaṃ karontî puretaraṃ gacchantiyâ khîṇâsavatheriyâ khipantiyâ sahasâ kheḷapiṇḍaṃ cetiyaṅgaṇe pati | taṃ khîṇâsavatheriṃ apassitvâ gantvâ sayaṃ pacchato gacchantî taṃ kheḷapiṇḍaṃ disvâ kâ nâma gaṇikâ imasmiṃ ṭhâne kheḷapiṇḍaṃ pâtesî ti akkosi | sâ bhikkhunîkâle sîlaṃ rakkhantî gabbhavâsaṃ jîgucchitvâ upapâtikattabhâve cittaṃ ṭhapesi | tena carimattabhâve Vesâliyaṃ râjauyyâne ambarukkhamûle opapâtikâ hutvâ nibbatti | taṃ disvâ uyyânapâlo nagaraṃ upanesi | ambarukkhamûle nibbattatâya sâ Ambapâlî tv eva vohariyittha | atha naṃ abhirûpaṃ dassanîyaṃ pâsâdikaṃ vilâsakantikâdiguṇavisesamuditaṃ disvâ sambahulâ râjakumârâ attano attano pariggahaṃ kâtukâmâ aññamaññaṃ kalahaṃ akaṃsu | tesaṃ kalahavûpasamatthaṃ tassâ kammasañcoditâ vohârikâ sabbesaṃ hotû ti gaṇikâṭhâne ṭhapesuṃ | sâ satthari paṭiladdhasaddhâ attano uyyâne vihâraṃ katvâ buddhapamukhassa bhikkhusaṅghassa niyyâdetvâ pacchâ attano puttassa Vimalakoṇḍaññatherassa santike dhammaṃ sutvâ vipassanâya kammaṃ karontî attano sarîrassa jarâjiṇṇabhâvaṃ nissâya saṃvegajâtâ saṅkhârânaṃ aniccataṃ eva bhâventî | *kâḷakâ bhamaravaṇṇasadisâ* etc.=st. 252–270. ti imâ gâthâyo abhâsi. ||—cfr. Mahâvagga VI, 30 (=Mahâparinibbânasuttaṃ p. 19, 8 ff.) VIII, 1 ff.

252. *vellitaggâ* ti kuñcitaggâ | mûlato paṭṭhâya yâva aggâ kuñcitâ vellitâ âdikâ (?) | *muddhajâ* ti kesâ | . . . *sâṇavâkasadisâ* ti | sâṇasadisâ vâkasadisâ ca sâṇavâkasadisâ c' eva | makacivâkasadisâ (sic) câ ti pi attho. |

253. *vâsito ca (sic) surabhikaraṇḍako* ti | pupphagandhavâsacuṇṇâdîhi vâsito vâsaṃ gâhâpito pasâdhanasamuggo viya sugandhi | *pupphapûraṃ mama uttamaṅgabhûto* (sic) ti | campakasumanamallikâdipupphehi pûrito pubbe mama kesakalâpo | nimmalo ti attho | *tan* ti uttamaṅgaṃ | *atha* pacchâ | *etârisalomagandhikaṃ* pâkatikalomagandhaṃ eva jâtaṃ | atha

3, *cd.* °therî.—6, *cd.* jikucchitvâ.—7, *cd.* râjâ°.—11, *cd.* °kantukâdi°.—12, *cd.* te taṃ kalahaṃ.—17, *cd.* santikaṃ.—26, Probably bâkucîvâkasadisâ is the correct reading.—29, *cd.* °pura, 2. hd. °pure. I have written uttamaṅgabhu and take this in the sense of "hair."—30, *cd.* camma°, *cd.* pupphe mama.—32, *cd.* etarisa°.

vâ *salomagandhikan* ti matthalomehi samânagandhaṃ | eḷakalomagandhan ti pi vadanti. ||

254–256. *kânanaṃ va sahitaṃ suropitan* ti | suṭṭhu ropitaṃ sahitaṃ ghanasannivesaṃ uddhaṃ eva uṭṭhitâujudîghasâkhaṃ upavanaṃ viya | *kocchasûcivicitaggasobhitan* ti | pubbe kocchena suvaṇṇasûciyâ ca kesajaṭâvijaṭanena vicitaggaṃ hutvâ sobhitaṃ | ghanabhâvena vâ kocchasadisaṃ hutvâ phalâdantasûcîhi vicitaggatâya sobhitaṃ | *tan* ti uttamaṅgajaṃ | *viraḷaṃ tahiṃ tahin* ti | tattha tattha viraḷaṃ vilûnakesaṃ | *kaṇhagandhakasuvaṇṇamaṇḍitan* ti | suvaṇṇavajirâdîhi vibhûsitaṃ kaṇhakesapuñjakaṃ | ye pana *paṇhakaṇḍakasuvaṇṇamandhitan* (sic!) ti *paṭhanti* tesam saṇhâhi suvaṇṇasûcîhi jaṭâvijaṭanena maṇḍitan ti attho | *sobhate suveṇihi 'laṅkatan* ti | sundarehi râjarukkhaphalasadisehi kesaveṇîhi alaṅkataṃ hutvâ pubbe virâjate | *taṅ jarâya khalitaṃ siraṃ katan* ti | taṃ tathâ sobhitaṃ siraṃ idâni jarâya khalitaṃ khaṇḍâkhaṇḍikaṃ vilûnakesaṃ kataṃ | *cittakârasukatâ va lekhitâ* ti | cittakâreṇa sippinâ nîlâya vaṇṇadhâtuyâ suṭṭhu katâ lekhâ viya | *subhamukâ pure mamâ* ti | sundarâ bhamukâ pubbe mama | sobhaṇe (sic) gatâ (sic) mama bhamukâ | *valîhi palambitâ* ti | nalâtante uppannâhi valîhi palambantâ ti. |

257. *bhassarâ* ti pabhassarâ | *surucirâ* ti suṭṭhu rucirâ | *yathâ maṇî* ti maṇimuddikâ viya | *nettâhesun* ti sunettâ ahesuṃ | *abhinîlamâyatâ* ti | abhinîlâ hutvâ âyatâ ca | *te* ti nettâ | *jarây' abhihatâ* ti | jarâya abhihatâ. |

258. *saṇhatuṅgasadisî câ* ti | saṇhatuṅgasesamukhâvayavânaṃ anurûpâ 'va | *sobhate* ti vaṭṭetvâ ṭhapitaharitâlavatti (sic) viya mama nâsikâ | *sobhate su abhiyobbanaṃ sati* (sic) ti | sundare abhinavayobbanakâle | sâ nâsikâ idâni jarâya nivâritasobhatâya paṭisedhikâ viya ca jâtâ. |

259. *kaṅkaṇaṃ va sukataṃ suniṭṭhitan* ti | purimakappakataṃ suvaṇṇakaṅkaṇaṃ viya | vatthalabhâvaṃ (sic) sandhâya

4, *cd.* uṭhitâ°.—6, *cd.* °jaṭânivijaṭa°.—7, *cd.* phalâdantasucihi; phalâ is corrupt.—8, *cd.* viraḷhaṃ tahi.—10, *cd.* suvaṇṇavirâdihi, *cd.* kaṇṭha° (corr. ?).—11, read: saṇhakhaṇḍakasuvaṇṇamaṇḍitan (?).—13, *cd.* suveniki.—15, *cd.* virâjite, *cd.* khalitaṃ apparently corrupted from khalati.—16, *cd.* saraṃ, *cd.* khaṇḍâtikaṃ.—18, *cd.* suṭha.—20, *cd.* palampitâ.—21, *cd.* palampantâ,—24, *cd.* abhinilamâyathâ ti abhinilâ hutvâ âyathâ | *om.* ca.—28, *cd.* mama sikâ, *cd.* °yoppanaṃ.

vaḍati | *sobhate* ti sobhante | *sobhante ti vâ pâṭho* | *su* iti nipâtamattaṃ | *kaṇṇapâḷiyo* ti kaṇṇapantâ. | . . .

260. *pattalimakulavaṇṇasadisâ* ti | kadalîmakulasadisavaṇṇâ | *khaṇḍâ*[c] ti | khaṇḍanabhedanapatanehi khaṇḍitâ khaṇḍabhâvaṃ gatâ | *pîtakâ* ti | vaṇṇabhedena pîtabhâvaṃ gatâ. |

262. *saṇṭhakaṇṇmudî* (*sic*) *va suppamajjitâ* ti | suṭṭhu pamajjitâ saṇṭhakaṃ (sic) suvaṇṇasaṅkhâ viya. | . . .

263. *vaṭṭapalighasadisopamâ* ti | vaṭṭena parighadaṇḍena samasamâ | *tâ* ti | tâ ubho pi bâhâyo | *yathâ pâṭalippalitâ* (sic) ti | jajjarabhâvena phalitapâṭalîsâkhâsadisâ. |

264. . . . *yathâ mûlaculhikâ* (sic) ti | mûlakakaṇḍasadisâ. |

265. *pînavaṭṭapahituggatâ* ti | pînâ vaṭṭâ aññamaññaṃ pahitâ 'va hutvâ uggatâ uddhamukhâ | *sobhate su thanakâ pure maman* ti | mama ubho pi thanâ yathâvuttarûpâ hutvâ suvaṇṇakalâpiyo viya sobhisuṃ | puthutthe hi idaṃ ekavacanaṃ | atîtatthe ca vattamânavacanaṃ | *therîti* (*sic*) *va lampantanodakâ* (sic) ti | te ubho pi me thanâ anudakâ galitajalâ veṇûdaṇḍake ṭhapitaṃ udakabhasmâ (sic) viya lambanti | I am unable to make out the correct reading.

267. *nâgabhogasadisopamâ* ti | hatthinâgassa hatthena samasamâ | hatthî hi idha bhuñjati etenâ ti bhogo ti vutto | *tâ* ti | ûruyo | *yathâ veḷunâḷiyo* ti | idâni veḷupabbasadisâ ahesuṃ. |

270. . . . *so 'palepapatito* ti | so ayaṃ samussayo apalepapatito | abhisaṅkhâralepaparikkhayena pâtâbhimukho ti attho | so pi alepapatito ti vâ padaviggaho | so ev' attho | *jarâgharo* ti | jiṇṇagharasadiso | jarâya vâ gharabhûto ahosi. |

271–273 are spoken by the father of Rohiṇî.

278. *puṇṇâ sukkehi dhammehî* ti | ekantasukkehi anavajjadhammehi paripuṇṇâ. |

283. *na te saṃ koṭṭhe osentî* ti | te samaṇâ saṃ attano santakaṃ sâpateyyaṃ koṭṭhe na osenti | na paṭisâmetvâ ṭhapenti | tâdisassa pariggahassa abhâvato | *kumbhin* ti | kumbhiyaṃ | *kaḷopiyan* ti | pacchiyaṃ. | . . .

2, *cd.* kaṇṇagandhâ.—3, *cd.* °sadisâvaṇṇa.—4, *cd. om.* ti, *cd.* nâkhaṇḍâdibhedanapacânehi.—10, *cd.* hi.—13, *cd.* pitâ vaṭṭaṃ.—14, *cd.* 2. hd. sahitâ.—16, *cd.* sobhisu.—22, *cd.* hattho hi.—23, *cd. om.* ti.

285. *aññamaññaṃ piyâyantî* ti | aññamaññasmiṃ mettiṃ karonti | pîyâyantî (sic) ti pi *pâṭho* | so ev' attho. |

287. . . . *etthâ* ti | etesu samaṇesu. |

291–311. *laṭṭhihattho pure avasin* ti âdikâ Câpâya theriyâ gâthâ | ayaṃ pi purimabuddhesu katâdhikârâ tattha tattha bhave vivaṭṭupanissayaṃ kusalaṃ upacinantî anukkamena upacitakusalamûlasaṃbhûtavimokkhasaṃbhârâ hutvâ imasmiṃ buddhuppâde Vaṅkahârajanapade aññatarasmiṃ migaluddakagâme jeṭṭhakamigaluddakassa dhîtâ hutvâ nibbatti | Câpâ ti 'ssâ nâmaṃ ahosi | tena ca samayena Upako âjîvako bodhimaṇḍato dhammacakkaṃ pavattetuṃ Bârâṇasiṃ uddissa gacchantena satthârâ saha gato vippasanno paripuṇṇâni kho te âvuso indriyâni parisuddho chavivaṇṇo pariyodâto kaṃ si tvaṃ âvuso uddissa pabbajito ko vâ te satthâ kassa vâ tvaṃ dhammaṃ rocesî ti pucchitvâ |

sabbâbhibhû sabbavidû 'haṃ asmi sabbesu dhammesu anupalitto |
sabbañjaho taṇhakkhaye vimutto sayaṃ abhiññâya kam uddiseyyan ti ||
na me âcariyo atthi sadiso me na vijjati |
sadevakasmiṃ lokasmiṃ n' atthi me paṭipuggalo ||
dhammacakkaṃ pavattetuṃ gacchâmi Kâsinaṃ puraṃ |
andhabhûtasmi lokasmiṃ âhañhi amatadudrabhin ti ||

satthârâ attano sabbaññubuddhabhâve dhammacakkappavattane ca pavedite pasannacitto so hupeyya p' âvuso, arah' asi anantajino ti vatvâ ummaggaṃ gahetvâ pakkanto Vaṅkahârajanapadaṃ agamâsi | so tattha ekaṃ migaluddakagâmakaṃ upanissâya vâsaṃ kappeti | taṃ tattha jeṭṭhakamigaluddako upaṭṭhâsi | so ekadivasaṃ dûraṃ migavaṃ gacchanto mayhaṃ arahante mâ pamajjî ti attano dhîtaraṃ Câpaṃ âṇâpetvâ agamâsi saddhiṃ puttabhâtukehi | sâ c' assa dhîtâ abhirûpâ hoti dassanîyâ | atha Upako âjîvako bhikkhâcâravelâya migaluddakassa gharaṃ gato parivisituṃ upagataṃ

1, *cd.* añamañaṃ pi smin ti metti.—7, *cd.* °sambharâ.—9, *cd.* °ppatti.—11, *cd.* Bârâṇasî. Cfr. Mahâvagga I, 6 ff. Rhys Davids, Buddhism, p. 42 f.—18, *cd.* sabbajaho taṇhakkhayo.—20, *cd. om.* na.—23, *cd.* lokamhi ahañci amatadudrabhî ti.—33, *cd.* pavîsituṃ.

Câpaṃ disvâ râgena abhibhûto bhuñjituṃ pi asakkonto bhâjanena bhattaṃ âdâya vasanaṭṭhânaṃ gantvâ bhattaṃ ekamante nikkhipitvâ sace Câpaṃ labhissâmi jîvâmi no ce marissâmî ti nirâhâro nipajji | sattame divase migaluddako âgantvâ dhîtaraṃ pucchi | kiṃ mayhaṃ arahante appamajjî ti | sâ ekadivasaṃ eva âgantvâ puna nâgatapubbo ti âha | migaluddako ca tâvad ev' assa vasanaṭṭhânaṃ gantvâ kiṃ bhante aphâsukan ti pâde parimajjanto pucchi | Upako nitthunanto parivattati yeva | so vada bhante yaṃ mayâ sakkâ kâtuṃ sabbaṃ taṃ karissâmâ ti âha | Upako ekena pariyâyena attano ajjhâsayaṃ ârocesi | itaro jânâsi pana kiñci sippan ti | na jânâmi kiñci sippan ti | ajânantena sakkâ gharaṃ âvasitun ti | tumhâkaṃ maṃsahârako bhavissâmi maṃsañ ca vikiṇissâmî ti | mâgaviko amhâkaṃ pi etad eva ruccatî ti uttarisâṭakaṃ datvâ attano sahâyakassa gehe katipâhaṃ vasâpetvâ tâdise divase gharaṃ ânetvâ dhîtaraṃ adâsi | atha kâle gacchante tesaṃ saṃvâsaṃ anvâya putto nibbatti | Subhaddo ti 'ssa nâmaṃ akaṃsu | Câpâ tassa rodanakâle Upakassa putta âjîvakassa putta maṃsakârakassa putta mâ rodi mâ rodî ti âdinâ vuttavasena gîtena Upakaṃ ubbhaṇḍeti | so mâ tvaṃ Câpe maṃ anâthâ ti maññi | atthi me sahâyo anantajino nâma | tassâhaṃ santikaṃ gamissâmî ti âha | Câpâ evaṃ ayaṃ addiyatî ti ñatvâ punappunaṃ tathâ kathesi | so ekadivasaṃ tâya tathâ vutte kujjhitvâ gantuṃ âraddho | tâya taṃ taṃ vatvâ anunîyamâno pi paññattiṃ âgacchanto pacchimadisâbhimukho pakkâmi | bhagavâ ca tena samayena Sâvatthiyaṃ Jetavane viharanto bhikkhûnaṃ âcikkhi | yo bhikkhave ajja kuhiṃ anantajino ti idhâgantvâ pucchati taṃ mama santikaṃ pesethâ ti | Upako pi kuhiṃ anantajino vasatî ti tattha tattha pucchanto anupubbena Sâvatthiṃ gantvâ vihâraṃ pavisitvâ vihâramajjhe ṭhatvâ kuhiṃ anantajino ti pucchi | taṃ bhikkhû bhagavato santikaṃ nayiṃsu | so bhagavantaṃ disvâ jânâtha maṃ bhagavâ ti | âma jânâmi | kuhiṃ pana tvaṃ ettakaṃ kâlaṃ vasî ti |

6, *ed.* nâgapubbo.—9, *ed.* niṭhunanto.—16, *ed.* 1. hd. vassa°, 2. hd. vassâ°.—17, *ed.* saṃvâsanvâya.—18, *ed.* nippatti.—20, *ed.* puttassa mâ.—21, *ed.* uppaṇḍeti.—23, *ed.* aṭṭiyatî ti.—24, *ed.* yo so.—25, *ed.* pañatti.—31, *ed.* Sâvatthiyaṃ.—34, *ed.* etthakaṃ.

Vaṅkahârajanapade bhante ti | Upaka idâni mahallako jâto pabbajituṃ sakkhissasî ti | pabbajissâmi bhante ti | satthâ aññataraṃ bhikkhuṃ âṇâpesi | ehi tvaṃ bhikkhu imaṃ pabbâjehî ti | so taṃ pabbâjesi | so pabbajito satthu santike kammaṭṭhânaṃ gahetvâ bhâvanaṃ anuyuñjanto na cirass' eva anâgâmiphale patiṭṭhâya kâlaṃ katvâ avihesu nibbatto | nibbattakkhaṇe yeva arahattaṃ apâpuṇi | avihesu nibbattamattâ satta janâ arahattaṃ pattâ | tesaṃ ayaṃ aññataro | vuttaṃ h' etaṃ |

> avihaṃ upapannâ 'me vimuttâ satta bhikkhavo |
> râgadosaparikkhîṇâ tiṇṇâ loke nibbattanaṃ ||
> Upako Salakaṇṭho ca Pakkuso ti ca te tayo |
> Bhaddiyo Khaṇḍadevo ca Bahunandi ca Piṅghiyo |
> te hitvâ mânusaṃ dehaṃ dibbayogaṃ upajjhagun ti ||

Upake pana pakkante nibbindahadayâ Câpâ dârakaṃ ayyakassa niyyâdetvâ pubbe Upakena gatamaggaṃ gacchantî Sâvatthiṃ gantvâ bhikkhunînaṃ santike pabbajitvâ vipassanâya kammaṃ karontî maggapaṭipâṭiyâ arahatte paṭiṭṭhitâ attano paṭipattiṃ paccavekkhitvâ pubbe Upakena attanâ ca kathitagâthâyo udânavasena ekajjhaṃ katvâ | *laṭṭhihattho* . . . = st. 291–311 . . . imâ gâthâ abhâsi. ||

291. . . . *âsâyâ* ti | taṇhâya | *âsiyâ ti vâ pâṭho* | ajjhâsayahetû ti attho | *palipâ ti* | kâmapaṅkato diṭṭhipaṅkato ca | *ghorâ* ti | aviditavipulanatthâ (sic) ca hatthâ (sic) dâruṇato (sic) ghorâ | *na sakkhiṃ pâram etasse* ti | tass' eva palipassa pârabhûtaṃ nibbânaṃ etuṃ gantum *na sakkhiṃ* na asakkuṇin ti | attânaṃ eva sandhâya Upako vadati || *etase* cannot but be an infinitive of root *i* "to go." The C. apparently is wrong.

292. *sumattaṃ maṃ maññamânâ* ti | attani suṭṭhu mattaṃ madappattaṃ kâmagedhavasena laggaṃ pamattaṃ vâ ti katvâ maṃ sallakkhantî | *Câpâ puttaṃ atosayî* ti | migaluddassa

7, *cd.* nippatta°.—11, *cd.* loke vippattitaṃ. I do not know what the correct reading may be.—12, *cd.* 1. hd. (2. hd. ?) Salakaṇho, *cd.* Pakkusâ.—13, *cd.* Bahunanti va, *cd.* 1. hd. Siṅ°.—17, *cd.* pabbajjitvâ.—18, *cd.* maggaṃ paṭi°.—19, *cd.* paṭipatti, *cd.* va.—25, *cd.* sakkhi, *cd.* phalipassa.—26, *cd.* 2. hd. pâragû taṃ nibbâ°, *cd.* etaṃ, *cd.* sakkhi, *cd.* na abhisambhûnî ti.—30, *cd.* matta, *om.* ti.—32, *cd.* puttaṃ matosassi, 2. hd. matopassi.

sâjja sabbâni khâditvâ satta putt
hâravasena khumsanavacanam e
jâtajâtâ puttâ maran ti tam garah
danti. |

313. *sâjjâ* ti | sâ ajja | sâ tvam
pâtho || *kena vannenâ* ti | kena kâ

315. *na câpi paritappati* ti |
upâyâsam na âpajjin ti attho. |

318. *nirûpadhin* ti niddukkha

327. *hatthî* ti hatthino | *gavas*
kundalañ câ ti | manî ca kundalâ

329. *uttitthapindo* ti | ghare g
bhikkhâpindo | *uccho* (sic) ti
âhindanam uttitthânañ ca (cfr.
pindâdîni. ||

340. *dâsakammakarâni câ* ti
lingavipallâsena h' etam vuttam

341. *yo jâtarûparajatam th*
puggalo suvannam aññam pi vâ
puna ganheyya so panditânam
peyya. |

344. Cy has *aññamaññamhi* |
suvannena, but *sapattâ*. |

349. *uttitthapindo* ti | vivat
labhanakapindo | *uccho* (sic) ti
yâ | (ucchâcariyâ ?). I am no
the meaning of this word. I ha
'gleaning.'

350. *vantâ* ti | chaddità | *ma*
hi | *khematthâne* ti | kâmayog
nibbâne | *te* ti | mahesayo | *aca*
pattâ | yasmâ vantakâmâ buc
sukham pattâ tasmâ tam patth
adhippâyo || Cy's reading *ma*
seems preferable.

m ghattentî puttam
maññamânâ ti ca
nâ ti attho. |
kam [Câpâ] âlapati |
obajitukâmo ti katvâ
i âha. |
o | so ca Magadha-

opâdetukâmâ *Kâlam-*
apanam | *anginin* ti |
a nipâto | *takkârim*
uddhani thitam su-
(sic) ti ca keci pa-
| *girimuddhanî* ti ca
tham vuttam | *keci*
bhandalatâsadisan ti
ti | pupphitam bîja-
ti | dîpagabbhantare
nañ c' ettha sokapâ-

| pathaviyam pâtetvâ

kâ Sundariyâ theriyâ
uppâde Bârânasiyam
nibbatti | tassâ rûpa-
ayappattakâle c' assâ
itâ puttasokena abhi-
itheriyâ samâgantvâ
etâni bhoti puttânî ti
okâbhibhûtam ñatvâ
nî ti âdinâ dve gâthâ
tam sutvâ brâhmano

1, *cd.* sajja.—3, *cd.* °khâdânî.—7, *cd.*
12, *cd.* °pindâ.—14, *cd.* 1. hd. âhidan
—20, *cd.* ganheyyam.

orr. 2. hd. as above.—3, *cd.*
d. kalava° Kâla paka.—10,
—14, *cd.* °latthi, *cd.* pathanti.
—26, *cd.* brahma°.—29, *cd.*
tassa.—33, *cd.* brahma°.

kathaṃ tvaṃ ayye evaṃ asokâ jâtâ ti âha | tassa therî ratanattayaguṇaṃ kathesi | brâhmaṇo kuhiṃ satthâ ti pucchitvâ idâni Mithilâyaṃ viharatî ti sutvâ tâvad eva rathaṃ yojetvâ rathena Mithilaṃ gantvâ satthâraṃ upasaṅkamitvâ vanditvâ sammodanîyaṃ kathaṃ katvâ ekamantaṃ nisîdi | tassa satthâ dhammaṃ desesi | so dhammaṃ sutvâ paṭiladdhasaddho pabbajitvâ vipassanaṃ paṭṭhapetvâ ghaṭento vâyamanto tatiyadivase arahattaṃ pâpuṇi | atha sârathi rathaṃ âdâya Bârâṇasiṃ gantvâ brâhmaṇiyâ taṃ pavattiṃ ârocesi | Sundarî attano pitu pabbajitabhâvaṃ sutvâ amma ahaṃ pi pabbajissâmî ti mâtaraṃ âpucchi | mâtâ yaṃ imasmiṃ gehe bhogajâtaṃ sabban taṃ tuyhaṃ santakaṃ | tvaṃ imassa kulassa dâyâdikâ | paṭipajja imaṃ sabbabhogaṃ paribhuñja mâ pajahî ti âha | sâ na mayhaṃ bhogehi attho | pabbajissâm' evâhaṃ ammâ ti mâtaraṃ anujânâpetvâ mahatiṃ sampattiṃ kheḷapiṇḍaṃ viya chaḍḍetvâ pabbaji | pabbajitvâ 'va sikkhamânâ yeva hutvâ vipassanaṃ paṭṭhapetvâ ghaṭentî vâyamantî hetusampannatâya ñâṇassa paripâkaṃ gatattâ saha paṭisambhidâhi arahattaṃ pâpuṇi | . . . arahattaṃ pana patvâ phalasukhena nibbânasukhena viharantî aparabhâge satthu purato sîhanâdaṃ nadissâmî ti upajjhâyaṃ âpucchitvâ Bârâṇasîto nikkhamitvâ sambahulâhi bhikkhunîhi saddhiṃ anukkamena Sâvatthiṃ gantvâ satthu santikaṃ upasaṅkamitvâ satthâraṃ vanditvâ ekamantaṃ ṭhitâ satthârâ katapaṭisanthârâ satthu orasadhîtubhâvâdivibhâvanena aññaṃ byâkâsi | ath' assâ mâtaraṃ âdiṃ katvâ sabbo ñâtigaṇo parijano ca pabbaji | sâ aparabhâge attano paṭipattiṃ paccavekkhitvâ pitarâ vuttagâthaṃ âdiṃ katvâ udânavasena *petânî bhoti* . . . st. 312–337 . . . imâ gâthâ paccudâhâsi. ||

312. *puttânî* ti liṅgavipallâsena vuttaṃ | pete putte ti attho | eko eva ca tassâ putto mato | brâhmaṇo pana nacirakâlaṃ ayaṃ sokena aṭṭâ hutvâ vicari bahû maññe imissâ puttâ matâ ti evaṃsaññî hutvâ bahuvacanenâha | tathâ ca

2, *cd.* brahma° kuhi, *cd.* pucchetvâ, *cd.* Midhilâyaṃ.—3, *cd.* viharatî ti taṃ sutvâ.—8, *cd.* Bârâṇasi.—9, *cd.* brahma°.—10, *cd.* pabbajjita°, *cd.* pabbajji°.—11, *cd.* bhogaṃ jâtaṃ.—12, *cd.* kusalassa.—14, *cd.* pajjahî, *cd.* pabbajji°.—16, *cd.* chaṭṭetvâ pabbajji | pabbajji°.—18, *cd.* hesampa°.—22, *cd.* sampahu°.—23, *cd.* Sâvatthi.—24, *cd.* °sandhârâ.—26, *cd.* âdi.—28, *cd.* âdi.—31, *cd.* brahma°.—33, *cd.* tathâ vâ.

sâjja sabbâni khâditvâ satta puttâni ti *khâdamânâ* ti lokavohâravasena khumsanavacanam etam | loke hi yassâ itthiyâ jâtajâtâ puttâ maran ti tam garahanti | puttakhâdanî ti âdi vadanti. |

313. *sâjjâ* ti | sâ ajja | sâ tvam etarahî ti attho | *ajjâ ti vâ pâṭho* || *kena vaṇṇenâ* ti | kena kâraṇena. |

315. *na câpi paritappatî* ti | na câpi upâyâs' âsi | aham upâyâsam na âpajjin ti attho. |

318. *nirûpadhin* ti niddukkham. |

327. *hatthî* ti hatthino | *gavassan* ti gâvo ca asse ca | *maṇikuṇḍalañ* câ ti | maṇî ca kuṇḍalâni ca. | . . .

329. *uttiṭṭhapiṇḍo* ti | ghare ghare upatiṭṭhitvâ laddhabbabhikkhâpiṇḍo | *uccho* (sic) ti | tadatthaṃ gharapaṭipâṭiyâ âhiṇḍanam uttiṭṭhânañ ca (cfr. st. 349) | *etâni* ti | uttiṭṭhapiṇḍâdîni. ||

340. *dâsakammakarâni câ* ti | dâse ca kammakâre ca | liṅgavipallâsena h' etam vuttam. |

341. *yo jâtarûparajatam ṭhapetvâ punar âgame* ti | yo puggalo suvaṇṇam añ̃ñam pi vâ kiñci dhanajâtam chaḍḍetvâ puna gaṇheyya so paṇḍitânam antare katham sîsam ukkhipeyya. |

344. Cy has *añ̃ñamañ̃ñamhi* | 347. Cy likewise *hiraññena suvaṇṇena*, but *sapattâ*. |

349. *uttiṭṭhapiṇḍo* ti | vivaṭadvâre ghare ghare patiṭṭhitvâ labhanakapiṇḍo | *uccho* (sic) ti | tadatthaṃ ucchâ (sic) cariyâ | (ucchâcariyâ ?). I am not sure about the spelling and the meaning of this word. I have adopted L's reading uñcho 'gleaning.'

350. *vantâ* ti | chaḍḍitâ | *mahesîhi* ti | buddhâdîhi mahesîhi | *khemaṭṭhâne* ti | kâmayogâdîhi anupaddavaṭṭhânabhûte nibbâne | *te* ti | mahesayo | *acalaṃ sukhan* ti | nibbânasukhaṃ pattâ | yasmâ vantakâmâ buddhâdayo mahesayo nibbânasukhaṃ pattâ tasmâ taṃ patthentena kâmâ pariccajitabbâ ti adhippâyo || Cy's reading *mahesihi* (thus to be corrected) seems preferable.

1, *cd.* sajja.—3, *cd.* °khâdânî.—7, *cd.* upâyâsi.—8, *cd.* âpajji.—10, *cd.* asso.—12, *cd.* °piṇḍâ.—14, *cd.* 1. hd. âhidantâ, 2. hd. âhintantâ.—19, *cd.* chaṭḍetvâ.—20, *cd.* gaṇheyyaṃ.

357. *cittappamaddino ti vâ pâṭho* | so ev' attho | ye pana *cittappamâdino* ti vadanti tesaṃ citassa pamâdâvahâ ti attho. ||

359. Cy throughout *pacchâ*. 360. Cy: *sabbasaṃyojana-kkhaye*.

362–364. imâ kira tisso gâthâ pabbajitvâ aṭṭhame divase arahattaṃ patvâ aññatarasmiṃ rukkhamûle phalasamâpattiṃ samâpajjitvâ nisinnaṃ theriṃ bhikkhûnaṃ dassetvâ pasaṃsantena bhagavatâ vuttâ | atha Sakko devânaṃ indo taṃ pavattiṃ dibbena cakkhunâ disvâ evaṃ satthârâ pasaṃsiyamânâ ayaṃ therî yasmâ devehi ca payirupâsitabbâ ti tâvad eva tâvatiṃsehi devehi saddhiṃ upasaṅkamitvâ abhivâdetvâ añjaliṃ paggayha aṭṭhâsi | taṃ sandhâya saṃgîtikârehi vuttaṃ || *taṃ Sakko devasaṃghena upasaṅkamma iddhiyâ* | *namassati bhûtapati Subhaṃ kammâradhîtaran* ti. ||

366. tattha *Jîvakambavanan* ti Jîvakassa Komârabhaccassa ambavanaṃ | . . . ettha ca gacchantiṃ bhikkhuniṃ Subhaṃ abravi | *Subhâ* ti ca attânaṃ eva therî aññaṃ viya katvâ vadati | theriyâ vuttagâthânaṃ sambandhadassanavasena saṃgîtikârehi ayaṃ gâthâ vuttâ. ||

370. *nikkhipâ* ti chaḍḍehi | *nikkhippâ ti vâ pâṭho* | apanetvâ ti attho. |

371. *kusumarajena samuṭṭhitâ dumâ* ti | ime rukkhâ mandavâtena samuṭṭhahamânakusumareṇuvâtena attano kusumaraje (sic) sayaṃ samuṭṭhitâ viya hutvâ samantato surabhi vâyanti | *paṭhamavasanto sukho utû* ti | ayaṃ paṭhamo vasantamâso sukhasaṃphasso ca utu vattatî ti attho || Probably Cy's reading is meant for samutthaṭâ.

374. *tapanîyakatâ va dhîtikâ* ti | rattasuvaṇṇena viracitâ dhîtalikâ viya sukusalena yantâcariyena yantayogavasena vissajjitâ suvaṇṇapaṭimâ viya carati | . . . *anupame* ti | upamârahite tvaṃ || *anûpame* is instr. plur.

375. Cy throughout *tassâ* instead of *tayâ*.

376. *yadi me vacanaṃ karissasi sukhitâ ehi agâram âvasâ* ti |

1, *cd. om.* so.—2, *cd.* cittappamânino.—3, Cy's reading sabba° seems preferable.—6, *cd.* °samâpatti.—7, *cd.* therî.—10, *cd.* °tabbâ si.—12, *cd.* añjalî.—17, *cd.* Subhâ si.—18, *cd.* vuttakathânaṃ.—20, *cd.* chaṭṭehi.—23, *cd.* samuṭhassamâna°.—24, *cd.* samuṭhatâ.—25, *cd.* pathama°, 2. hd. °vasante.—26, *cd.* vassanti° sukhaṃ saṃphasso.—28, *cd.* tapaniyatatâ.—33, *cd.* âvasan ti.

sace tvaṃ mama vacanaṃ karissasi ekâsanaṃ ekaseyyaṃ brahmacariyadukkhaṃ pahâya ehi kâmabhogehi sukhitâ hutvâ agâraṃ ajjhâvasa || *sukhitâ hoti agâram âvasantî ti keci paṭhanti* | tesaṃ sukhitâ bhavissati agâraṃ ajjhâvasantî ti attho || pâsâdanivâtavâsinî ti | nivâtesu pâsâdesu vâsinî | *pâsâdavimânavâsinî ti ca pâṭho* | vimânasadisesu pâsâdesu vâsinî ti attho. |

377. *abhirohehî* ti | maṇḍanabhûsanavasena vâ sarîraṃ âropaya alaṅkarohî ti attho | *mâlavaṇṇakan* ti | mâlaṃ c'eva gandhavilepanañ ca. |

378. *sudhotarajapacchadan* ti | sudhotakâyapadhâhitaṃ (sic) rajaṃ uracchadaṃ | *subhan* ti | sobhaṇaṃ | *goṇakatulikapaṭhatan* (sic) ti | dîghalomakâḷakojavena c'eva haṃsalomâdipuṇṇâya tûlikâya ca paṭhataṃ (sic ; l. patthaṭaṃ ?) | . . .

379. *uppalaṃ ca udakato ubbhatan* ti | cakâro nipâtamattaṃ | udakato ubbhataṃ uṭṭhitaṃ accuggamaṭṭhitaṃ (sic) suphullaṃ uppalaṃ | *yathâ yaṃ amanussasevitan* ti | tañ ca rakkhasaparigahitâya pokkharaṇiyâ jâtattâ nimmanussehi sevitaṃ kenaci aparibhuttaṃ eva bhaveyya | *evaṃ tuvaṃ brahmacârinî* ti | evaṃ eva taṃ suṭṭhu phullaṃ uppalaṃ viya tuvaṃ brahmacârini sakesu aṅgesu attano sarîrâvayavesu kenaci aparibhuttesu yeva jaraṃ gamissasi vuddhâ yeva jarâjiṇṇâ bhavissasi. |

381. tattha *akkhîni ca turiyâ-r-ivâ* ti | turî vuccati migî | casaddo nipâtamattaṃ | migacchâpâya viya te akkhînî ti attho | *koriyâ-r-ivâ ti vâ pâḷi* | kuñcakârakukkuṭiyâ ti vuttaṃ hoti | *kinnariyâ va pabbatantare* ti | pabbatakucchiyaṃ vicaramânâya kinnaravanitâya viya ca te akkhînî ti attho. || . . . Cy has udikkhiya, but afterwards dakkhiya.

383. *na hi m' atthi tayâ piyataro nayanâ* ti | tava nayanato añño koci mayhaṃ piyataro n' atthi | *tayâ* ti hi sâmiatthe eva karaṇavacanaṃ. || The correct reading is that of the text. As to *tayâ* cfr. Göttingische gelehrte Anzeigen 1881, p. 1332.

3, *cd.* âvasanti keci pathanti.—11, *cd.* sudhotarajataṃ pacchadan ti.—13, *cd.* °puṇṇâya.—14. *cd.* ca tuli°.—15, *cd.* upalaṃ.—16, *cd.* suphulla.—17, *cd.* upalaṃ.—20, *cd.* evaṃ evaṃ.—22, *cd.* gamissâsi, *cd.* bhavissati.—24, *cd.* turi.—25, *cd.* migacchâpâ, *cd.* akkhîni attho.—26, *cd.* °kakkuṭiyâ.—27, *cd.* 2. hd. kinnari, *cd.* pabbakucchiyaṃ.

386. *iṅgheḷakhuyâ* (sic) ti | aṅgârakâsuyâ | *ujjhito* ti | vâtakhitto viya yo koci dahaniyo | indhanaṃ viyâ ti attho | *visapatto-r-ivâ* ti | visagatabhâjanaṃ viya | *aggato kato* ti | aggato abhirato (sic) appagghanako kato | visassa lesaṃ pi asesetvâ apanîto | vinâsito ti attho. || . . . Cy has here as in st. 385 throughout *samûlato.* |

387. . . . *tvaṃ tâdisikaṃ palobhassâ* ti | âvuso tvaṃ tathârûpaṃ aparimadditasaṅkhâraṃ apaccavekkha katalokuttaradhammaṃ kâmehi palobhassa upacchandassa | *jânantiṃ so imaṃ vihaññasî* ti | so tvaṃ pavattiṃ nivattiñ ca yâthâvato jânantiṃ paṭividdhasaccaṃ imaṃ Subhaṃ bhikkhuniṃ âgamma vihaññasi saṃpati âyatiṃ ca vighâtadukkhaṃ âpajjasi. |

390. *sucittitâ* ti | hatthapâdamukhâdiâkârena suṭṭhu cittitâ viracitâ | *sombhâ* ti | sombhakâ | *dârukacillakâ navâ* ti | dârudaṇḍâdîhi uparacitarûpakâni | *tantihî* ti | nhârusuttakehi | *khîlakehî* ti | hatthapâdapiṭṭhîkaṇṇakâdiatthâya ṭhapitadaṇḍehi | *vinibandhâ* (sic) ti | vividhenâkârena bandhâ (sic) | *vividhaṃ panaccitâ* ti | yantasuttâdînaṃ channavissajjanâdinâ (?) paṭhapitanaccitâ (sic!) | panaccantânaṃ viya diṭṭhâ ti yojanâ. |

391. . . . *vikale* | tahiṃ tahiṃ khipanena | *paripaṇkkate* vikirite | *avinde khaṇḍaso kate* ti | potthakarûpassa avayave khaṇḍâkhaṇḍite kate potthakarûpaṃ na vindeyyaṃ na upalabheyyaṃ. | . . .

392. *tathûpaman* ti | taṃ sadisaṃ | tena potthakarûpena sadisaṃ | kin ti ce âha *dehakânî ti* âdi | tattha *dehakânî* ti | hatthapâdamukhâdidehâvayavâ | *man ti* | me paṭipattiṃ upaṭṭhahanti | *tehi dhammehî* ti | tehi pathavîâdicakkhâdidhammehi vinâ na ppavattanti | na hi tathâ tassa sannivitthe pathavîâdidhamme muñcitvâ deho nâma ! *santidhammehi vinâ na vattantî* ti | deho viya avayavehi avayavadhammehi (sic) vinâ na vattanti na upalabbhanti. | . . .

394. *supinante va suvaṇṇapâdapan* ti | supinaṃ eva supi-

2, *cd.* indanaṃ.—7, *cd.* °kaṃ kapaloasâ ti.—8, *cd.* kataṃ lo°—9, *cd.* 1. hd. uddhandassa, 2. hd. upajjhandassa, *cd.* jânanti, *cd.* viññasî.—10, *cd.* pavatti.—11, *cd.* bhikkhûnî.—12, *cd.* âyatî ca vighâtaṃ du°.—19, *cd.* panacchitâ, *cd.* chana°.—20, *cd.* panaccantâna.—23, *cd.* vindeyya na upalabheyya.—27, *cd.* °mukhânidehâ°, *cd.* matti.—29, *cd.* °dhamme, *cd.* °vattati.

nantaṃ | tattha upaṭṭhitasuvaṇṇamayarukkhaṃ viya | *upadhâvasi andha rittakan* ti | *andha* bâla | *rittakaṃ* tucchakaṃ antosârarahitaṃ | idaṃ attabhâvaṃ evaṃ mamâ ti sâravantaṃ viya upagacchasi abhinivisasi | *janamajjhe-r-iva rupparûpakan* ti | mâyâkârena mahâjanamajjhe dassitaṃ rûpiyarûpasadisaṃ sâraṃ sâraṃ (sic) upaṭṭhahantaṃ (sic) asâran ti attho | *vaṭṭanir-ivâ* ti | lâkhâya guḷikâ viya | *koṭar' ohitâ* ti | koṭare rukkhasusire ṭhapitâ | *majjhepubbaḷhakâ* (sic) ti | akkhidalamajjhe ṭhîtajalapubbaḷhasadisâ (sic) | *saassukâ* ti | assujalasahitâ | *pîḷikoḷikâ* ti | akkhigûthako | *ettha jâyatî* ti | etasmiṃ akkhimaṇḍale ubhosu koṭîsu visagandhaṃ vâyantî nibbattati | pîḷikoḷikâ ti vâ akkhidalesu nibbattanakâ pîḷikâ vuccati. | . . .

396. . . . *na ca pajjitthâ* ti | tasmiṃ cakkhusmiṃ saṅgan nâpajji | *asaṅgamânasâ* ti katthaci pi ârammaṇe anâsattacitto. || Cfr. Kathâsaritsâgara 28, 18 ff.

400–402. imâ tisso gâthâ saṃgîtikârehi ṭhapitâ. |

403. *pâsâdikâsî* ti gâthâ Bodhittheriyâ pucchâvasena vuttâ | *anuyuñjamânâ* ti gâthâ saṃgîtikâreh' eva vuttâ | *Ujjeniyâ* ti âdikâ hi sabbâ pi Isidâsiyâ 'va vuttâ. |

406. Cy: *bahutadhano.*

411. *kocchan* ti | massûnaṃ kesânañ ca ullikhanakocchaṃ | *pasâdan* ti | kaṇhacuṇṇâdimukhavilepanaṃ | *pasâdhanan ti pi pâṭho* | pasâdhanabhaṇḍaṃ | *añjanan* ti añjananâḷiṃ. |

418. *na pi 'haṃ aparajjhan* ti | nâpi ahaṃ tassa kiñci *aparajjhiṃ* | *ayaṃ eva vâ pâṭho* | *na pi himsemî ti* | nâbâdhemi | *dubbacanan* ti | duruttavacanaṃ | *kiṃ sakkâ kâtuṃ ayye* ti | kiṃ mayâ kâtuṃ ayye sakkâ || . . . The correct reading is no doubt kâtuye, as given in the text. Cfr. st. 426 *marituye* and Oldenberg, Zeitschrift für vergleichende Sprachforschung 25, 323.

419. *jinamhisi* (*sic*) *rûpini* (*sic*) *lacchin* ti | jinâ amhase jinâ vat' amha rûpavatiṃ Siriṃ | manussavesena carantiyâ Sirîdevatâya parihînâ vatâ ti attho. |

1, *cd.* °mayâ°, *cd.* uppaṭhâvasi.—4, *cd.* abhinivisati.—8, *cd.* dakkhidala°.—10, *cd.* akkhigudhako.—11, *cd.* vâyanto, *cd.* nippattati,—12, *cd.* nippattanakâ.—17, *cd.* pahâ ti gâthâ teadhitteriyâ.—18, *cd.* saṃgati°.—22, *cd.* kaṇṇa°. 23, *cd.* °nâḷi.—25, *cd.* °rajjhi, *cd.* hisemi.—26, *cd.* 1. hd. sakkâ kâtayye.—32, *cd.* 1. hd. virasâvatiṃ Siri.

422. *nikkhipa pontiñ ca ghaṭikañ câ* ti | tayâ paridahitaṃ pilotikâkhaṇḍañ ca bhikkhâkapâlañ ca chaḍḍehi. |

434. *ekamanâ* ti | *ekaggamanâ* | *ayaṃ eva vâ pâṭho.* |

437. *nillacchesî* ti | purisabhâvassa lacchanabhûtâni bîjakâni nicchasi (sic) nihari. |

438. *eḷakiyâ* ti | ajiyâ. |

439. *dârake parivahitvâ* ti | piṭṭhiṃ âruyha kumârake vahitvâ | *kiminâ 'v' aṭṭo* ti | abhijâtaṭṭhâne kimiparaṃgato (sic) ca hutvâ | *aṭṭo* addito | *akallo* ti | gilâno | ahosin ti vacanaseso || Cy's explanation of vaṭṭo=eva aṭṭo which is repeated in st. 441: *andho vaṭṭo* ti | kâṇo 'va hutvâ | *aṭṭo* pîḷito | is hardly correct. I take vaṭṭo in the sense of "crooked," "crippled."

443. *dhanikapurisapâtabahulamhî* ti | iṇâyikânaṃ purisânaṃ adhipatanabahule | bahûhi iṇâyikehi abhibhavitabbe. |

444. *vaḍḍhiyâ* ti | iṇavaḍḍhiyâ. |

446. Cy throughout: *videsanaṃ.* |

447. *yaṃ maṃ apakiritûna gacchanti* ti | yaṃ dâsî viya sakkaccaṃ upaṭṭhahantiṃ tattha patino apakiritvâna chaḍḍetvâ anapekkhâ apagacchanti. |

456. *cattâro vinipâtâ* ti | nirayatiracchânayonipetavisayaasurayonî ti ime cattâro 'sukhasamussayato vinipâtagatiyo | manussadevûpapattisañcitâ pana dve ca gatiyo. |

461. *ghaṭenti pi pâṭho* | so eva attho | *ghaṭenti*, however, is the reading of the Commentator himself. Hence *ghaṭanti* may have been the various reading.

462. *Anikaratto* metr. c. for *Anîkaratto*? Cy generally has *Aṇikaratto.*

467. *kimikulâle sakuṇâbhattan ti pi pâṭho* | kimînaṃ avasiṭṭhaṃ sakuṇânañ ca bhattabhûtan ti attho. |

468. *chuṭṭho* ti | chaḍḍito | *kaḷiṅkaraṃ (sic) viyâ* ti | niratthakakaṭṭhakhaṇḍasadiso. |

1, *cd.* tassa.—2, *cd.* pilotika°, *cd.* bhikkha° ca chaṭṭehi.—4, *cd.* nilacchesî.—7, *cd.* piṭhi.—9, *cd.* ahosî ti.—14, *cd.* dhanitapûrisa°.—16, *cd.* aḍḍhiyâ ti.—18, *cd.* abhikiritum na ga°, *cd.* upaṭhahinti.—19, *cd.* paṭino assa kiritvâna.—21, *cd.* °pittivisaya°.—22, The correct reading may be cattâro dukkhasamu°.—23, Read °saññitâ?

472. *dhâreyyaṃ* (thus throughout) vivâhaṃ | *kissa* kena kâraṇena icchissâmi. |

473. dine dine tîṇi sattisatâni. |

479. Unfortunately there is no word of explanation of this stanza in Cy. The text of this much corrupted stanza is therefore very doubtful.

486. *câtuddîpo* ti | Jambudîpâdînaṃ catunnaṃ mahâdîpânaṃ issaro | *Mandhâtâ* ti | evaṃnâmo râjâ | *kâmabhoginaṃ aggo* | aggabhûto âsi | tenâha bhagavâ || || Râhu 'ggaṃ attabhâvînaṃ Mandhâtâ kâmabhoginan ti || || Cfr. Jâtakam vol. ii. p. 310 ff. Cy has: na c' assa papûritâ (*cd.* °pu°) icchâ. |

487. tenâha bhagavâ || || na kahâpaṇavassena titti kâmesu vijjatî ti. || || = Dhpd. st. 186.

497. tattha *sara caturo 'dadhî* ti | *upanîte assuthaññe ca rudhiramhî* ti | imesaṃ sattânaṃ anamatagge saṃsâre saṃsarantânaṃ ekekassa pi aṭṭhimhi assumhi thañño rudhiramhi ca pamâṇato upametabbe caturo 'dadhî cattâro mahâsamudde upamâvasena buddhehi upanîte sara sarâhi | *ekakappe aṭṭhînaṃ sañcayaṃ Vipulena saman* ti | ekassa puggalassa ekasmiṃ kappe aṭṭhînaṃ sañcayaṃ Vepulapabbatena samaṃ upanîtaṃ || vuttaṃ pi c' etaṃ ||

ekass' ekena kappena puggalass' aṭṭhisañcayo |
siyâ pabbatopamo râsi iti vuttaṃ mahesinâ ||
so kho panâyaṃ akkhâto Vepullo pabbato mahâ |
uttaro Gijjhakûṭassa Magadhânaṃ Giribbajan ti. ||

498, 499. *mahâJambudîpam upanîtaṃ kolaṭṭhimattâ guḷikâ mâtâpitusv eva na ppahontî* ti | Jambudîpo ti saṅkhâtaṃ mahâpathaviṃ padaraṭhite (sic) mattâ daraṭhike (sic) katvâ tatth' ekekaṃ ayaṃ me mâtu ayaṃ me mâtumâtû ti evaṃ vibhâjiyamâne tâ guḷikâ *mâtumâtusv eva na ppahontî* ti | mâtâmâtusu akhîṇâsv eva pariyantikâ guḷikâ parikkhayaṃ pariyâdânaṃ gaccheyyuṃ na tv eva anamatagge saṃsâre

1, *cd.* vivâhaṃ sandassa kena kâ° (read: sandhâya?).—7, *cd.* câtudîpo, *cd.* Jambû°.—21, *cd.* saccayaṃ.—24, *cd.* pabbatapamo.—27, *cd.* mahâJampûdîpam unitaṃ.—28, *cd.* Jampû°.—29, *cd.* °pathavî. The sense of the next words apparently is: "having divided into small clods," but how they are to be restored, I am unable to say.—30, *cd.* ekaṃ, *om.* mâtu ayaṃ me.

saṃsarato sattassa mâtumâtaro ti | evaṃ Jambudîpamahîsaṃsârassa dîghabhâvena upamâbhâvena upanîtaṃ | manasikâro hî ti | *tiṇakaṭṭhasâkhâpalâsan* ti | tiṇañ ca kaṭṭhañ ca sâkhâpalâsañ ca | *upanîtan* ti | upamâbhâvena upanîtaṃ | *anamataggato* ti | saṃsârassa anamataggabhâvato | *caturaṅgulikâ pi ghaṭikâ* ti | caturaṅgulippamâṇâni khaṇḍâni | *pitupitusv eva na ppahontî* ti | pitâmahesu eva tâ ghaṭikâ na ppahonti | idaṃ vuttaṃ hoti | imasmiṃ loke sabbaṃ tiṇañ ca kaṭṭhañ ca sâkhâpalâsañ ca caturaṅgulikâ caturaṅgulikâ katvâ tatth' ekekaṃ ayaṃ me pitu ayaṃ me pitâmahassâ ti bhâjiyamâne tâ ghaṭikâ 'va parikkhayaṃ pariyâdânaṃ gaccheyyuṃ na tv eva anamatagge saṃsâre saṃsarato sattassa pitu pitâmahâ ti | evaṃ tiṇakaṭṭhañ ca sâkhâpalâsañ ca saṃsârassa dîghabhâvena upanîtaṃ sarâhî ti. || . . .

500. *sara kâṇakacchapan* ti | ubhayakkhikâṇaṃ kacchapaṃ anussara | *pubbasamudde aparato ca yugacchinnan* (sic) ti | puratthimasamudde aparato ca pacchimuttaradakkhiṇasamudde vâtavasena paribbhamantassa yugassa ekaṃ chiddaṃ | *siraṃ tassa ca paṭimukkan* ti | kâṇakacchapassa sîsaṃ tassa ca vassasatassa accayena gîvaṃ ukkhipantassa sîsassa yugacchidde pavesanañ ca | *para* (*sic*) *manusse* (*sic*) *lâbhimhi* (*sic*) *opamman* ti | na-y-idaṃ sabbaṃ pi buddhuppâdadharamadesanâdevamanussattalâbhe opammaṃ katvâ paññâsârajjabhayassa pi avecca sabhâvattâ | vuttaṃ h' etaṃ | seyyathâ pi bhikkhave puriso mahâsamudde ekacchinnaṃ (sic) yuggaṃ (sic) khipeyyâ ti âdi. ||

502. *kaṭasiṃ vaḍḍhante punappunaṃ tâsu tâsu jâtîsû* ti | aparâparaṃ uppattiyâ punappunaṃ kaṭasiṃ susânaṃ âḷâhanaṃ eva vaḍḍhante satte anussara | *vaḍḍhanto ti vâ pâḷi* | tvaṃ vaḍḍhento ti yojanâ. ||

504. *jalitâ kuthikâ* (*sic*) *kampitâ santappitâ* ti | ekâdasahi aggîhi pajjalitâ pakkuṭhitâ (sic) ca hutvâ taṃ samaṅgînaṃ kampanattâ santappanattâ ca. |

1, *cd.* saṃsârato, *cd.* Jampû°.—2, *cd.* upamâbhâvena twice.—7, *cd.* pitu pitâ ahesum; read: pitu pitâmahesu?—10, *cd.* pitâmassâ.—13, *cd.* eva.—15, °*cd.* °akkhikânaṃ.—16, *cd.* anu pubba°, *cd.* va.—17, *cd.* puratthima°.—18, *cd.* chindaṃ.—19, *cd.* paṭimokkan.—20, *cd.* yugga°.—23, *cd.* opamaṃ, *cd.* °bhayassâ.—24, *cd.* avicca.—27, *cd.* kaṭasi va° ti puna°, *cd. om. ti* here.—28, *cd.* kaṭasi, *cd.* âḷahanaṃ.—33, *cd.* °natâ °ppanatâ.

506. *yesu vadhabandho* ti yesu kâmesu kâmanimittaṃ maraṇapothanâdiparikkileso | andubandhanâdibandho ca hotî ti attho | kâmesû ti âdi vuttass' ev' atthassa pâkaṭakaraṇaṃ | tattha *hî* ti hetuatthe nipâto | yasmâ kâmesu kâmahetu ime sattâ vadhabandhanadukkhâni anubhavanti pâpuṇanti | tasmâ âha | *kâmâkâmâ nâm' ete 'asanto* ti | hînâ lâmakâ ti attho | *ahakâmâ ti vâ pâṭho* | so ev' attho | ahâ ti hi lâmakapariyâyo | ahalokitthiyo nâmâ ti âdîsu viya. || The text of this hopelessly corrupt verse is quite conjectural.

509. *sunakho va saṅkhânabaddho* (*sic*) ti | yathâ saṅkhalena baddho sunakho garukabandhena baddho upanibaddho aññato gantuṃ asakkonto tatth' eva paribbhamati evaṃ tvaṃ kâmataṇhâya baddho | idâni kâmaṃ yadi pi (?) kâmesu tâva damassu indriyâni damehi | *kâhinti khu taṃ kâmâ châtâ sunakhaṃ va caṇḍâlâ* ti | khû ti nipâtamattaṃ | te pana kâmâ taṃ tathâ karissanti yathâ châtajjhattâ sapâkâ sunakhaṃ labhitvâ anayabyasanaṃ pâpentî ti attho. || Instead of *kâhinti*, the reading proposed in the text is no doubt the correct one. Cfr. Hemacandra iv, 228.

510. Cy: kâmayutto.

511. *jarâmaraṇabyâdhigahitâ sabbattha jâtiyo* ti | yasmâ hînâdibhedabhinnâ sabbattha bhavâdîsu jâtiyo jarâmaraṇabyâdhinâ ca gahitâ tehi aparimuttâ tasmâ ajaramhi nibbâne vijjamâne jarâdîhi aparimuttehi kâmehi kiṃ tava payojanan ti yojanâ. || The Commentator seems to have read: *kin tava kâmehi yesu jarâmaraṇabyâdhi*°.

518. Dhanañjânî Khemâ ahañ câ ti mayaṃ tisso sakhiyo ârâmaṃ saṅghassa vihâradânaṃ adamhâ. |

520. . . . tattha cakkaratanâdîni sattaratanâni etassa santî ti sattaratano cakkavatti | tassa sattaratanassa chadosarahitâ pañcakalyâṇâ atikkantamânussavaṇṇâ appattadibbavaṇṇâ ti evamâdiguṇasampannâgamena itthîsu ratanabhûtâ ahaṃ ahosiṃ. ||

518-521. imâ pana catasso gâthâ theriyâ apadânassa vibhâvanavasena pavattattâ Apadânapâḷiyaṃ pi saṅgahaṃ âropitâ. ||

2, *cd.* maraṇaṃ potha° adubandhanâdibaddho.—10, *cd.* yathâ gaddhulena bandho su° garulabandhena bandho upanibandho.—13, *cd.* bandho.—15, *cd.* naṃ.—16, *cd.* sopâkâ.—27, *cd.* sakhino.—31, *cd.* appattâ°.—33, *cd.* ahosi.—35, *cd.* °yamhi.

INDEX.

I = Theragâthâ, II = Therîgâthâ. The Arabic numbers refer to the last verse of each supposed author.

Aṅgaṇikabhâradvâjo I, 221.
Aṅgaṇiko = Aṅgaṇikabhâradvâjo I, p. 32.
Aṅguli = Aṅgulimâlo I, p. 86.
Aṅgulimâlo I, 891.
Ajito I, 20.
Ajino I, 130.
Ajjuno I, 88.
Añjanâvaniyo I, 55.
Aññâkoṇḍañño I, 688.
Aḍḍhakâsî II, 26.
Adhimutto I, 114. 725.
Anuruddho I, 919.
Anûpamo I, 214.
Anopamâ II, 156.
Abhayamâtâ II, 34.
Abhayâ II, 36.
Abhayo I, 26. 98.
Abhibhûto I, 257.
Ambapâlî II, 270.

Âtumo I, 72.
Ânando I, 1050.
Ârohaputto = Hatthâ° I, p. 12.

Isidatto I, 120.
Isidâsî II, 447.
Isidinno I, 188.

Ukkhepakatavaccho I, 65.
Uggo I, 80.
Ujjayo I, 47.
Uttamâ II, 44. 47.
Uttarapâlo I, 254.
Uttarâ I, 15. 181.
Uttaro I, 122. 162.
Uttiyo I, 30. 54. 99.
Udâyî I, 704.
Upacâlâ II, 195.
Upatisso I, p. 93.
Upavâno I, 186.
Upasamâ II, 10.
Upaseno Vaṅgantaputto I, 586.
Upâli I, 251.
Uppalavaṇṇâ II, 235.
Ubbirî II, 53.
Uruveḷakassapo I, 380.
Usabho I, 110. 198.

Ekadhammasavanîyo I, 67.
Ekadhammiko = °dhammasavanîyo I, p. 11.
Ekavihâriyo I, 546 (°hârî I, p. 61).
Ekuddâniyo I, 68.
Erako I, 93.

Kaṅkhârevato I, 3.
Kaccâno = Sambulakaccâno I, p. 26.
Kaṇhadinno I, 180.
Kappaṭakuro I, 200.
Kappino=Mahâkappino I, p. 61.
Kappo I, 576.
Kassapo I, 82.
Kassapo = Nadîkassapo I, p. 41.
Kâḷudâyî I, 536.
Kâtiyâno I, 416.
Kâlo = Mahâkâlo I, p. 22.
Kimbilo I, 118. 156.
Kisâgotamî II, 223.
Kuṭivihârî I, 56. 57.
Kuṇḍadhâno I, 15.
Kuḷo I, 19.
Kumâputtasahâyako I, 37.
Kumâputto I, 36.
Kumârakassapo I, 202.
Kullo I, 398.
Koṭṭhiko=Mahâkoṭṭhiko I, p. 3.
Kosallavihârî I, 59.
Kosiyo I, 374.

Khaṇḍasumano I, 96.
Khadiravaniyo I, 42.
Khitako I, 104. 192.
Khujjasobhito I, 236.
Khemâ II, 144.

Gaṅgâtîriyo I, 128.
Gayâkassapo I, 349.
Gavampati I, 38.
Gahvaratîriyo I, 31.
Girimânando I, 329.
Guttâ II, 168.
Gotamo I, 138. 260. 596.
Godatto I, 672.
Godhiko I, 51.
Gosâlo I, 23.

Cakkhupâlo I, 95.
Candano I, 302.
Candâ II, 126.
Câpâ II, 311.
Câlâ II, 188.
Cittako I, 22.
Cittâ II, 28.
Cundo = Mahâcundo I, p. 22.
Cûḷako I, 212.
Cûḷagavaccho I, 11. cfr. p. 4.
Cûḷapanthako I, 566.

Channo I, 69.

Jambuko I, 286.
Jambugâmikaputto I, 28.
Jentî II, 22.
Jento I, 111.
Jento purohitaputto I, 428.
Jotidâso I, 144.

Tâlapuṭo I, 1145.
Tissâ II, 4. 5.
Tisso I, 39. 97. 154.
Tîriyo = Gaṅgâtîriyo I, p. 19.
Tekicchakâni I, 386.
Telakâni I, 768.

Dantikâ II, 50.
Dabbo I, 5.
Dâsako I, 17.
Devasabho I, 89. 100.

Dhaniyo I, 230.
Dhammadinnâ II, 12.
Dhammapâlo I, 204.
Dhammasavapitâ I, 108.
Dhammasavo I, 107.
Dhammâ II, 17.
Dhammiko I, 306.
Dhîrâ II, 6. 7.

Nadîkassapo I, 344. cfr. Kassapo.
Nandako I, 174. 282.
Nandâ II, 20. 86.
Nandiyo I, 25.
Nanduttarâ II, 91.
Nando I, 158.
Nâgasamâlo I, 270.
Nâgito I, 86.
Nigrodho I, 21.
Nisabho I, 196.
Nîto I, 84.
Nhâtakamuni I, 440. cfr. p. 48.

Pakkho I, 63.
Paccayo I, 224.
Pañcâlîputto *vide* Visâkho.
Paṭâcârâ II, 116. cfr. 121. 132.
Paripuṇṇako I, 91.
Paviṭṭho I, 87.
Passiko I, 242.
Pârâpariyo I, 116. 746. 948.
Piṇḍolabhâradvâjo I, 124.
Piṇḍolo = Piṇḍolabhâradvâjo I, p. 19.
Piyañjaho I, 76.
Pilindavaccho I, 9.
Puṇṇamâso I, 10. 172.
Puṇṇâ II, 3.
Puṇṇikâ II, 251.
Puṇṇo I, 70.
Puṇṇo Mantâniputto I, 4.
Poṭiriyaputto *vide* Soṇo.
Posiyo I, 34.

Phusso I, 980.

Bandhuro I, 103.
Bâkulo I, 227.
Belaṭṭhakâni I, 101.
Belaṭṭhasîso I, 16.
Belaṭṭhi=Belaṭṭhasîso I, p. 4.
Brahmadatto I, 446.
Brahmâli I, 206.

Bhagu I, 274.
Bhaddaji I, 164.
Bhaddâ Kapilâni II, 66.
Bhaddâ purâṇaniganṭhi II, 111.
Bhaddiyo Kâḷigodhâya putto I, 865.
Bhaddo I, 479.
Bhadrâ II, 9.
Bharato I, 176.
Bhalliyo I, 7.
Bhâradvâjo I, 178.
Bhûto I, 526.

Mantâniputto *vide* Puṇṇo.
Malitavambho I, 105.
Mahâkaccâyano I, 501.
Mahâkappino I, 556. cfr. Kappino.
Mahâkassapo I, 1090.
Mahâkâlo I, 152. cfr. Kâlo.
Mahâkoṭṭhiko I, 2. cfr. Koṭṭhiko.
Mahâgavaccho I, 12. cfr. p. 4.
Mahâcundo I, 142. cfr. Cundo.
Mahânâgo I, 392.
Mahânâmo I, 115.
Mahâpajâpatî Gotamî II, 162.
Mahâpanthako I, 517.
Mahâmoggallâno I, 1208. cfr. Moggallâno.
Mâṇavo I, 73.
Mâtaṅgaputto I, 233.
Mâluṅkyaputto I, 404. 817.
Mâluto (?) I, p. 48.
Migajâlo I, 422.
Migasiro I, 182.
Mittakâlî II, 96.
Mittâ II, 8. 32.
Muttâ II, 11.

Mudito I, 314.
Meghiyo I, 66.
Meṇḍasiro I, 78.
Meḷajino I, 132.
Mettaji I, 94.
Mettikâ II, 30.
Moggallâno=Mohâmoggallâno I, p. 108.
Mogharâjâ I, 208.

Yasadatto I, 364.
Yaso I, 117.
Yasojo I, 245.

Rakkhito I, 79.
Raṭṭhapâlo I, 793.
Ramaṇîyakuṭiko I, 58.
Ramaṇîyavihârî I, 45.
Râjadatto I, 319.
Râdho I, 134.
Râmaṇeyyako I, 49.
Râhulo I, 298.
Revato I, 658. cfr. I, p. 8.
Rohiṇî II, 290.

Lakuṇṭako I, 472.
Lomasakaṅgiyo I, 27.

Vakkali I, 354.
Vaṅgîso I, 1279.
Vacchagotto I, 112.
Vacchapâlo I, 71.
Vajjito I, 216.
Vajjiputto I, 62. 119.
Vaḍḍhamâtâ II, 212.
Vaḍḍhamâno I, 40.
Vaḍḍho I, 339.
Vanavaccho I, 13. 113.
Vappo I, 61.
Valliyo I, 53. 126. 168.
Vasabho I, 140.
Vâraṇo I, 239.
Vâsiṭṭhî II, 138.
Vijayâ II, 174.
Vijayo I, 92.
Vijitaseno I, 359.
Vijito=Vijitaseno I, p. 41.
Vimalakoṇḍaññho I, 64.
Vimalâ II, 76.
Vimalo I, 50. 266.
Visâkhâ II, 13.
Visâkho Pañcâlîputto I, 210.
Vîtasoko I, 170.
Vîro I, 8.

Sakulâ II, 101.
Saṃkicco I, 607.
Saṃgharakkhito I, 109.
Saṅghâ II, 18.
Sañjayo I, 48.
Sandhito I, 218.
Sappako I, 310.
Sappadâso I, 410.
Sabbakâmo I, 458.
Sabbamitto I, 150.
Sabhiyo I, 278.
Samitigutto I, 81.
Samiddhi I, 46.
Sambulakaccâno I, 190.
Sambhûto I, 294.
Sarabhaṅgo I, 493.
Sâṭimattiyo I, 248.
Sânu I, 44.
Sâmaññakâni I, 35.
Sâmâ II, 38. 41.
Sâmidatto I, 90.
Sâriputto I, 1017.
Siṅgâlapitâ I, 18.
Siṅgâlapitiko = Siṅgâlapitâ I, p. 4.
Sirimaṇḍo I, 452.
Sirimâ I, 160.

Sirimitto I, 509.
Sirivaḍḍho I, 41.
Sivako I, 184.
Sîtavaniyo I, 6.
Sîlavâ I, 619.
Sîvako I, 14.
Sîvali I, 60.
Sîsûpacâlâ II, 203.
Sîhâ II, 81.
Sîho I, 83.
Sukkâ II, 56.
Sugandho I, 24.
Sujâtâ II, 150.
Sunâgo I, 85.
Sunîto I, 631.
Sundarasamuddo I, 465.
Sundarî II, 337.
Suppiyo I, 32.
Subâhu I, 52.
Subhâ kammâradhîtâ II, 365.
Subhâ Jîvakambavanikâ II, 399.
Subhûti I, 1.
Subhûto I, 324.
Sumaṅgalo I, 43.
Sumanâ II, 14.
Sumanâ vuḍḍhapabbajitâ II, 16.
Sumano I, 334. 434.
Sumedhâ II, 522.
Suyâmano I, 74.
Surâdho I, 136.
Susârado I, 75.
Suhemanto I, 106.
Setuccho I, 102.
Senako I, 290.
Selâ II, 59.
Selo I, 841.
Soṇâ II, 106.
Soṇo Kuṭikaṇṇo I, 369.
Soṇo Koḷiviso I, 644.
Soṇo Poṭiriyaputto I, 194.
Sopâko I, 33. 486.
Sobhito=Khujjasobhito I, p. 32.
Sobhito I, 166.
Somamitto I, 148.
Somâ II, 62.

Hatthârohaputto I, 77.
Hârito I, 29. 263.
Heraññakâni I, 146.

CORRECTION.

p. 194, 21 *read*: theriyagâthâya Câle Upacâle Sisûpacâle ti âgataṃ *and compare* Theragâthâ v. 42.